

# Bible cu ziang a si?

Khristian hrangah cun “Bible lole Pathian thu” cu rinnak ih hrilhram pi bik a si. Cabu dang hmuahhmuah hnakin a dang lam hleice. Asia ram ih um mi dangdang minung 40 hmangin Bible bu 66 cu ngankhum a si. Hi Bible ngantupawl cu hnañuan dang nei cio an si ih, cupawl cu: siangpahrangpawl, siahkhawntu, ngakaitu, doctor-pawl, lothlopawl, salpawl, danthiampawl tla an si. Hi pawl in Bible an ngannak tikah kum 1500 lai an rei. A tamsawn cu pakhat le pakhat thei aw lo lawlaw an si hleiah, hmun dangdang ih um an si, Asinan an ngan mi zatei kawmkhawm a si tikah cun Bible cu thupifun pakhat nei le an sim mi thu khal thuhlawm bangaw pakhat a si. Hi mi hi Thiang Thlarau ih thawkkhumnak lawngin in a cang thei. Ziangah tile thiang Thlarau cun cabu ngantupawl cu a kaihruai hai a si. Curuanga Bible cu cabu hlunbik asinan tusan tiang cabu larbik a si lai tho tho. Bible cu (printing press) cabu namnak ih nam mi cabu hmaisabik a si ih, leitlun ÷awng tapi in leh zo a si ih leh rero lai khal a si fawn.

Bible cu hmunhnih ih ÷hen a si. Thlung Hlun le Thukam Thar tiin. Thlung hlun ah bu 39 a um ih, bung 927 ih ÷hen a si. Thlung Hlun cu Hebrew ÷awngih ngan a si ih a hnuai lam vekin a si:

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ

Atu ih kan sim Thlung Hlun hi tusan ni tiang Jewpawl hrangih an Bible a si lai tho tho.

Thlung Thar ah bu 27 a um ih, bung 260 a um. Bible ngantu zatei an hman mi Greek ÷awng cu a hnuai lam vekin a si:

εν αρχη ην ο λογος και ο λογος ην προς τον θεον και θεος ην ο λογος

Leitlun thuanthu hmuahhmuah hi Bible ah a kim ÷heh ih a cemnetnak ding thu khal a sim thluh. Milai a suahdan thu, sual a umdan thu, vanram le hell-ram, meilipi thu khal fiangfaiten a sim.

Cabu danglam hleice a sinak cu ziangtin kan thei thei tile hmailam thupawl a phuangaia ih, simkhawlcia mipawl khal a famkim in a dik thluh a si.

Thusuhnak kan neih mi hmuahhmuah hi Bible sungah a sannakpawl an um ÷heh a si.

Ziangah hitawkah kan um? Ziang si ka tumtah?

Leitlun ih kan ra suah hnu ah ziangruangah kan thih a ÷ul?

Kan thih hnu ah kan thlarau khuiah a feh?

Kan thih hnu ah kan suaksal nawn pei maw?

Khawsia le a thicia mi thlaraupawl a dang lam maw?

Minung le ramsa ziang si kan danglamnak?

Sual cu ziang a si?

Sualnak ihsin ziangtin kan luat thei pei?

Pathian ngai teh a um maw?

Ziangruangah minung in harstanak, riahsiatnak le thinnak a nun ah a tehtawn a ÷ul?

Hi mi thusuhnakpawl hrangah a sannakpawl na thei duh ah si maw, Bible na ngah duh asile zangfahten kan Kristian pi hnenah ca in si maw? dunglam ih nganaw mi address ah nan ziangzawi thei.

# Bungpawl

1. A thawknak	1
2. Abraham	21
3. Mawsi	36
4. Suahlannak	65
5. Profet	95
6. Jesui Thu phuancianak	141
7. Thukam Thar, Jesui suahnak, le Thlemnak	157
8. A rawngbawl Hmaisat Tum	177
9. Thilmak tuahnak le Tahthimnakpaw	208
10. Lantakpuai le Jesui Tuarnak	241
11. Thawhsalnak le Kawhran Hmaisai	271
12. Leitluan Hmuahhmuah hnenah	299

Tha le Sia ®

Copyright © 2006 by Michael and Debi Pearl

Namtu: No Greater Joy Ministries, Inc.  
1000 Pearl Road  
Pleasantville, TN 37033  
[www.NoGreaterJoy.org](http://www.NoGreaterJoy.org)

Hi cabu hi Pathian ih thuanthu a si. A hnuai ih kan ngan mi Bible cangpawl le simfiangnak thuk deuh ih a thei duhtu hrangah kan ngan mi tete siar dingin tha kan lo pe.

Electronic copy siseh, cet in siseh, Photocopy in siseh, awkhumnak in siseh, zokhal siannak tel loin tuah theih a si lo. Cucu “United States” ih “copyright law” a si.

A Phaw design: Clint Cearley

A Phaw zuk: Danny Bulanadi



Bung 1:

A THAWKNAKAH

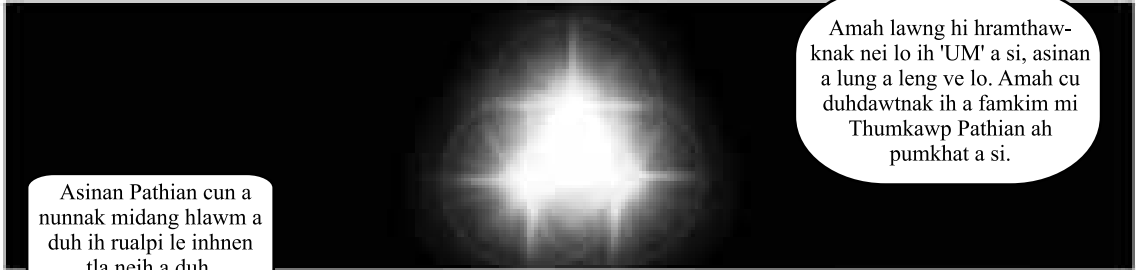
לְאֵלֵינוּ יְהוָה אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְיִהְיֶה יְהוָה אֱלֹהֵינוּ  
וְיִהְיֶה יְהוָה אֱלֹהֵינוּ וְיִהְיֶה יְהוָה אֱלֹהֵינוּ

Hi mi thuanthu hi kum thawng tel a rei mi cabu hlun ih a rak mi a si. Ka lo sim ding mi tawngkam zaten a dik mi an si.

Asinan thudik ti mi cu phuahcawp thuanthu hnakin a thar theu.



A hramthawkah ...asilole, a hramthawk ti mi a um hlanah, Ni le thla le arsi, leilung le minung semsuah a si hlanah le tleunak ti mi semsuah a si hlanah Pathian ti mi a rak um.



Asinan Pathian cun a nunnak midang hlawm a duh ih rualpi le inhnentla neih a duh.

Amah lawng hi hramthawknak nei lo ih 'UM' a si, asinan a lung a leng ve lo. Amah cu duhdawtnak ih a famkim mi Thumkawp Pathian ah pumkhat a si.



Vancungmi tampi a tuah nan Lucifer leh then thum then ih then khat in amah an dodal. Pathian in van ihsin a dawisuak ih Lucifer ih hmin cu Satan tiah thlang a si.

Asinan hi mi cu an thuanthu a si lo.

Hi mi cu minung thawi a hnatuannak Pathian ih thuanthu sawn a si.



A hmaisabikah Pathian in lei le van a sersiam. Leilung cun pianhmang le hmuithlam zianghman a rak nei lo. Cun sersiamtu cu tipi parah a leng.

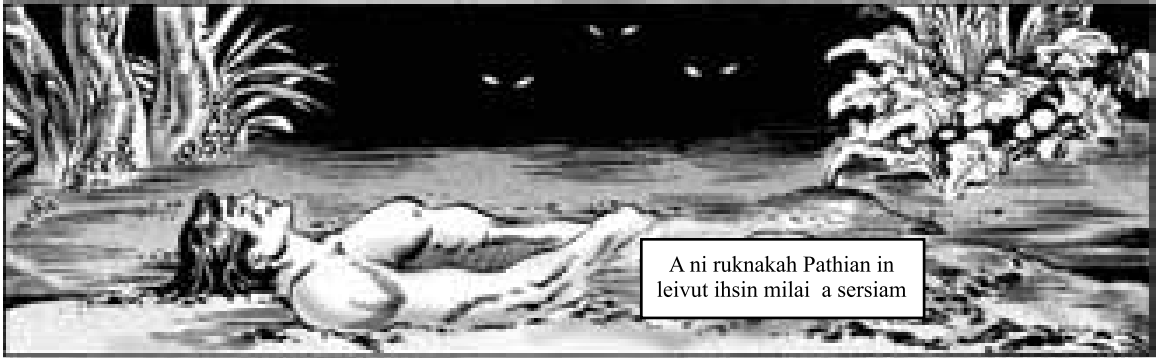
Hmakhatteah thimpi sungin Pathian a tawng....

“Tienak um isch,” a ti.

Cun caan cun a thawk a si ti minung vekin a thei.



Cu mi cu tuisan minungpawl ih an ruahnak vek a si lo. Pathian in minung cu zawng in a ra ti mi thu a hman lo. A kaa in thu a peksuak ih amah ten a cangsuak. Nazi 24 sung um na 6 nakah Pathian in thinkung hrampi le ramsapawl leitlun khater dingin a sersiam.



A ni ruknakah Pathian in  
leivut ihsin milai a sersiam

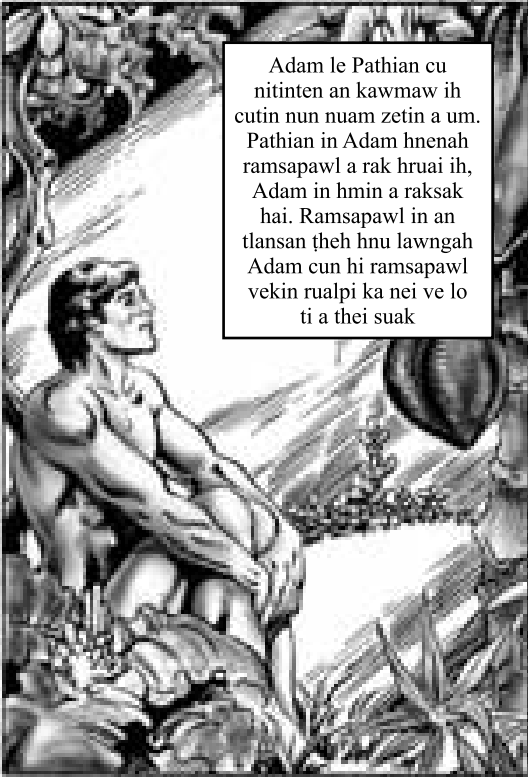


Cun Bawipa Pathian in leidip a lak  
ih milai a sersiam. Nunnak thawt a  
thawt ih minung ah a hungcang.  
Pathian hmuihmel keng in a tuah..

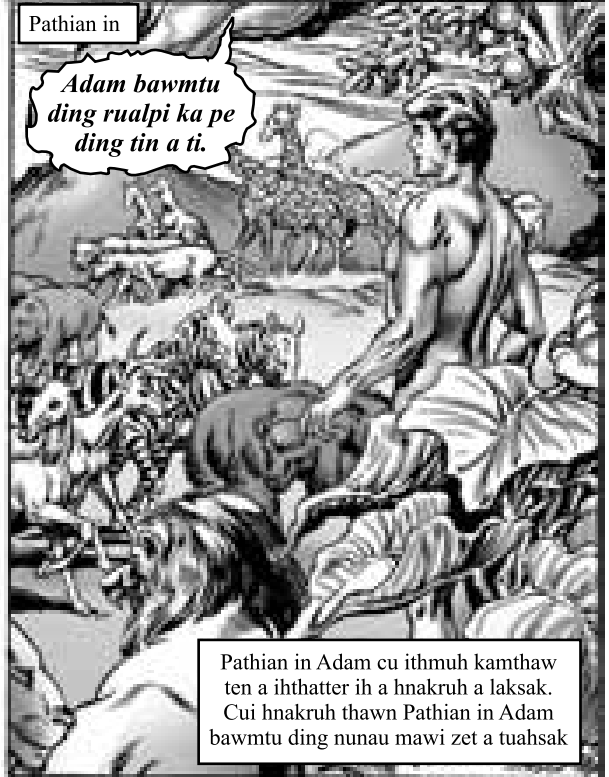


Pathian in milai  
cu Adam tin a ko

Pathian in a sersiam  
mipawl a zoh sal tikah  
"A tha tuk" a ti.



Adam le Pathian cu nitinten an kawmaw ih cutin nun nuam zetin a um. Pathian in Adam hnenah ramsapawl a rak hruai ih, Adam in hmin a raksak hai. Ramsapawl in an tlansan theh hnu lawngah Adam cun hi ramsapawl vekin rualpi ka nei ve lo ti a thei suak



Pathian in

*Adam bawmtu ding rualpi ka pe ding tin a ti.*

Pathian in Adam cu ithmuh kamthaw ten a ihthatter ih a hnakruh a laksak. Cui hnakruh thawn Pathian in Adam bawmtu ding nunau mawi zet a tuahsak



Pathian in Adam cu a thangter hnu-ah nunau cu a hnenah a ratpi. Pathian in an hnenah leitlun luakhkat dingin a sim.

An pahnih in taklawng in an um nan nauhak vekin taklawng ih an um kha an ning a zak lo.

Ka ruh ih tuah mi ruh, ka titsa ih tuah mi titsa a si.

Satan, misual in a zoh hai.

Cun Pathian in human mawi zet a sesiam sak ih leitlun ih um mi hmuahhmuah le hmuan sung ih um mi hmuahhmuah parah thuneihnak cu Adam hnenah a pe. Hmuan sungih thing hnahpawl cu an hring fawn ih thingrahpawl khal cu ei tha an si. Asinan a lai ih thinkung cu a danglam hleice. Pakhat cu numnak thing tiih kawh a si. Cu mi thingtheirah cu Pathian an ei a siang hai. Cui thing theirah an ei sung cu an dam ding, thi khal an thi lo dingih, tar khal an tar fawn lo ding. Thinkung pakhat cu sia le tha theihnak thinkung a si. Hi mi ei lo dingin Pathian in a sim hai.



Hmuan sungah nunnuam zetin an umtlang. Cui hmunah cun sual a um lo, rilrawn khal a um lo; hlum tuk le dai tuk ti khal a um lo.

Pathian in thingkungih thu hla a sim

*Hmuansungih thingthei rah zaten nan ei thei nan hmuan laifang ih thingrah cu nan ei lo pei, nan ei a sile nan ei ni lala in nan thi ding.*

Satan in Pathian a huat tuk ruangah Pathian ih thiltuah mipawl siatsuah a duh. Cutin Eve thawn biakawknak lamzin neih a duh. Curuangah mawi zetih sersiam mi sungah lut tahratin cu mi ih kaa hmang in a tawng.



Pathian in hmuansungih thingrah hmuahhmuah ei hlah uh a lo ti maw si?

Hmuan laifangih thingrah siarlo cu thingrah zaten kan ei thei. Asinan kan tham asilen kan thi ding.

Ha! Nan thi lo ding. Nan ei asile Pathian bangnak nan nei sawn ding. Nan mit vanter a si ding ih kannah vekin sia le tha theihtheinak nan nei ding.



Zoh an va mawi ve, rawl ah an va tha zik em. Ei sehla, in fimter ko ding, asinan Pathian in hi thingrah cu ei hlah uh in ti fawn si.

Eve cun sia le tha ziang an si ti a thei lo.



Eve cun thingrah cu a lak ih, a pasal hnenah a hei keng ih ei a fial

Zoh hnik, ka thi lo hi. Ei awla, nang khal a lo fimter ding.



Eve cun Pathian thu lung loin thingrah cu a ei.

Eve cun in bumngah zo ti a theihfiang cun a rak tlai tuk zo. A einak in sia le tha a theihter nan sual in a uk.



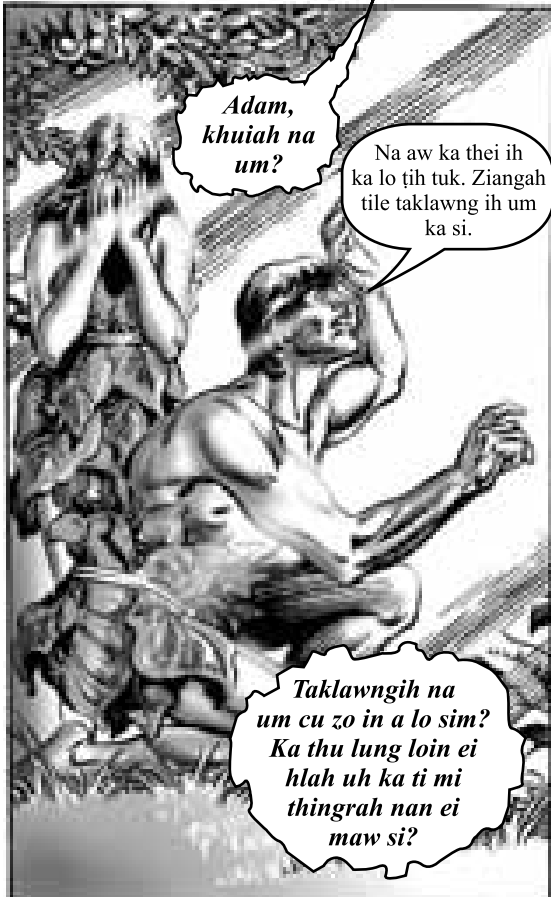


An mit a vang ih taklawng ih um an si kha an thei ih an ning a zak tuk.

Ha, Ha, Ha, a lo that thlang ding! Zohhnik! hi pa in ka parih a tuah mi hi.

Ka rak tuah mi hi ziang a si?

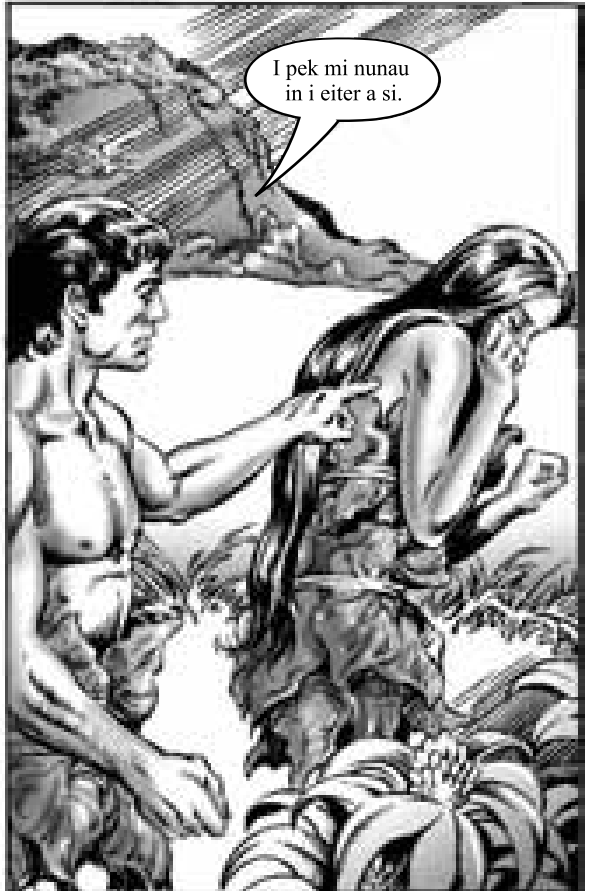
Pathian thu ka lung lo. A ra lohli ding. Taklawng kan si ih kan tuamawk lohli a tul.



*Adam, khuiah na um?*

Na aw ka thei ih ka lo tih tuk. Ziangah tile taklawng ih um ka si.

*Taklawngih na um cu zo in a lo sim? Ka thu lung loin ei hlah uh ka ti mi thingrah nan ei maw si?*



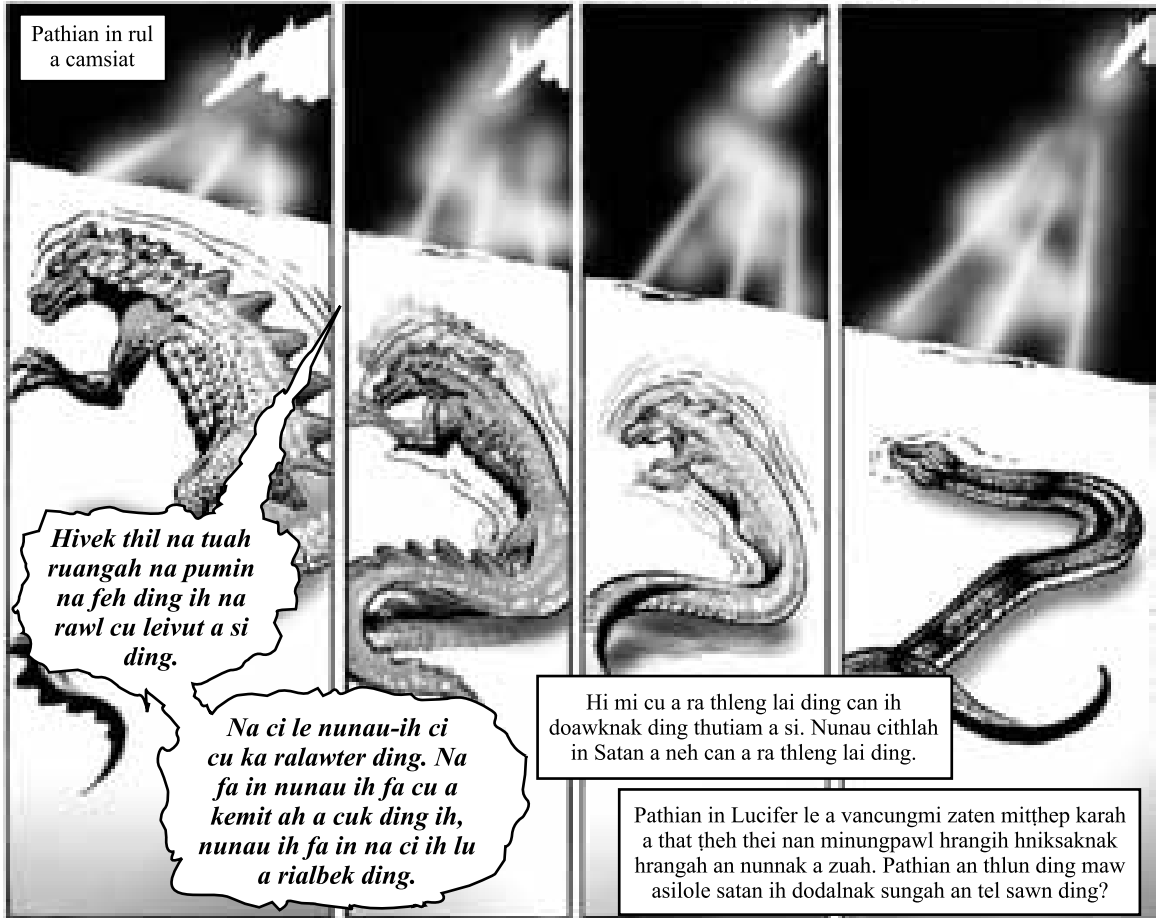
I pek mi nunau in i eiter a si.



Pathian cun Eve hnenah ziang a cang a tiih Eve cun...

Hissss....

Rulpi in i bum ruangah a si. Na thi lo ding, amah na bang ding i ti nan ka lo bang cuang fawn lo. Ka mang a bang zet.



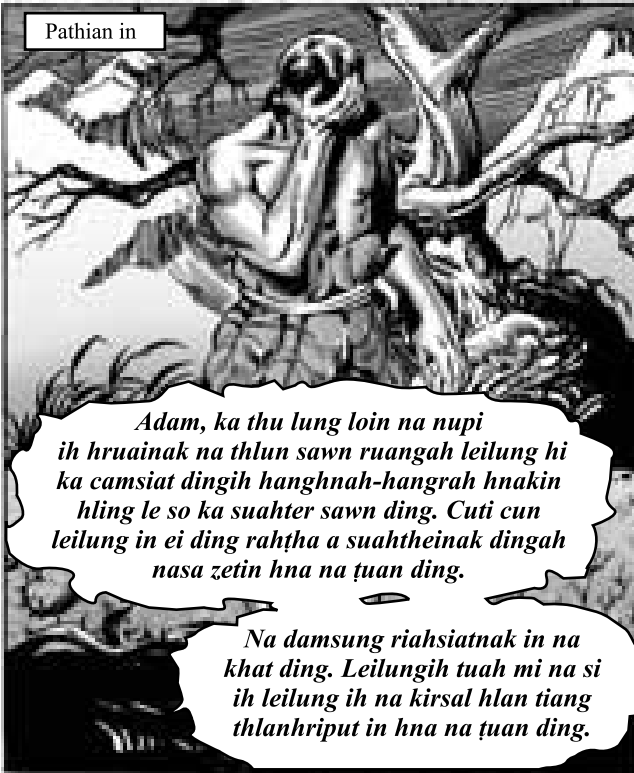
Pathian in rul a camsiat

*Hivek thil na tuah ruangah na pumin na feh ding ih na rawl cu leivut a si ding.*

*Na ci le nunau-ih ci cu ka ralawter ding. Na fa in nunau ih fa cu a kemit ah a cuk ding ih, nunau ih fa in na ci ih lu a rialbek ding.*

Hi mi cu a ra thleng lai ding can ih doawknak ding thutiam a si. Nunau cithlah in Satan a neh can a ra thleng lai ding.

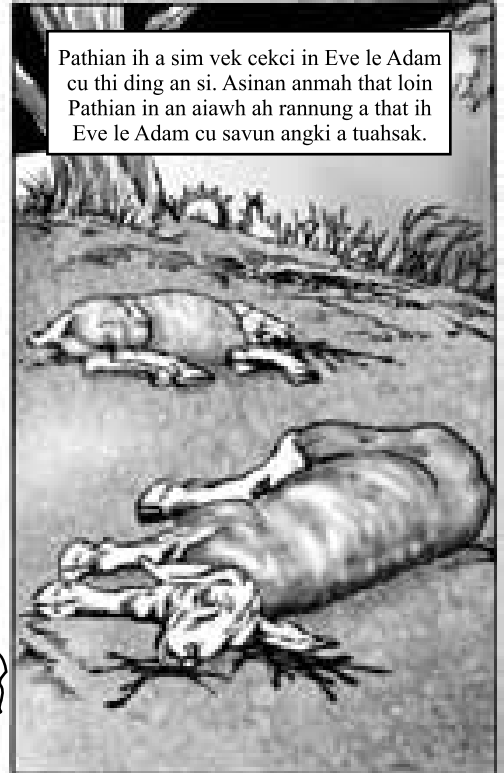
Pathian in Lucifer le a vancungmi zaten mitthep karah a that theh thei nan minungpawl hrangih hniksакnak hrangah an nunnak a zuah. Pathian an thlun ding maw asilole satan ih dodalnak sungah an tel sawn ding?



Pathian in

*Adam, ka thu lung loin na nupi ih hruainak na thlun sawn ruangah leilung hi ka camsiat dingih hanghnah-hangrah hnakin hling le so ka suahter sawn ding. Cuti cun leilung in ei ding rahtha a suahtheinak dingah nasa zetin hna na tuan ding.*

*Na damsung riahsiatnak in na khat ding. Leilungih tuah mi na si ih leilung ih na kirsal hlan tiang thlanhriput in hna na tuan ding.*



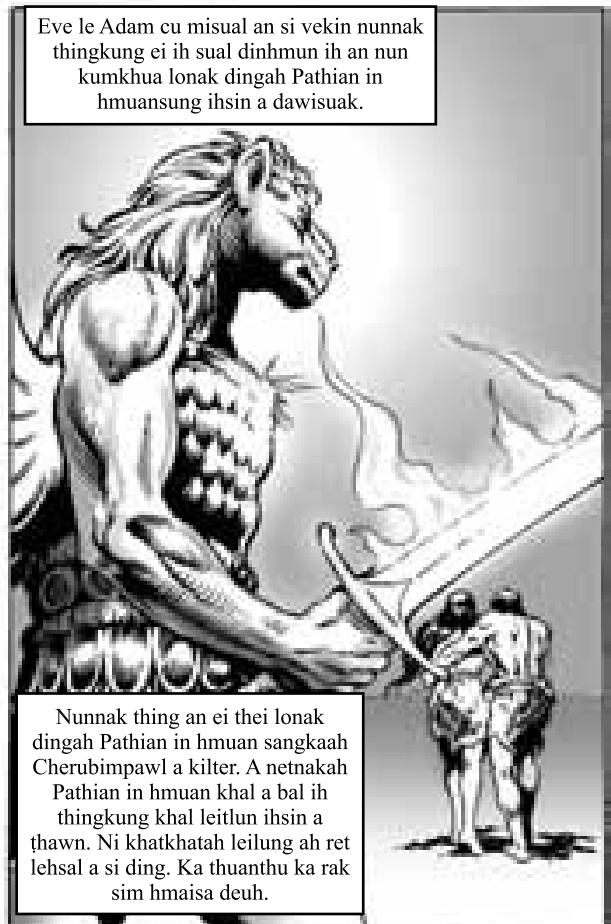
Pathian ih a sim vek cekci in Eve le Adam cu thi ding an si. Asinan anmah that loin Pathian in an aiawh ah rannung a that ih Eve le Adam cu savun angki a tuahsak.



In that lo a si hi! A tutiang kan nun lai si!

Pathian in kan aiah ramsa a that

Cui ni ah Eve le Adam an thi lo ziangah tile an aiah sualneilo rannung a thih ruangah a si. Asinan sualman thihnak dan hnuai ah an um ih netaah an thi leh tho tho ding. Sual man cu thihnak a si.



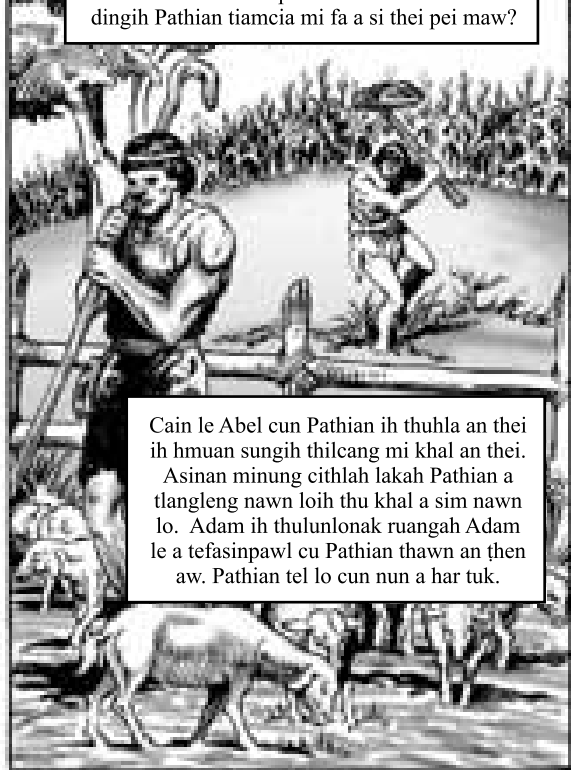
Eve le Adam cu misual an si vekin nunnak thingkung ei ih sual dinhmun ih an nun kumkhua lonak dingah Pathian in hmuansung ihsin a dawisuak.

Nunnak thing an ei thei lonak dingah Pathian in hmuan sangkaah Cherubimpawl a kilter. A netnah Pathian in hmuan khal a bal ih thingkung khal leitun ihsin a thawn. Ni khatkhat ah leilung ah ret lehsal a si ding. Ka thuanthu ka rak sim hmaisa deuh.

Adam Eve in fa tampi an nei. An fapa le fanupawl an run nei aw ih tefa an run nei cio.

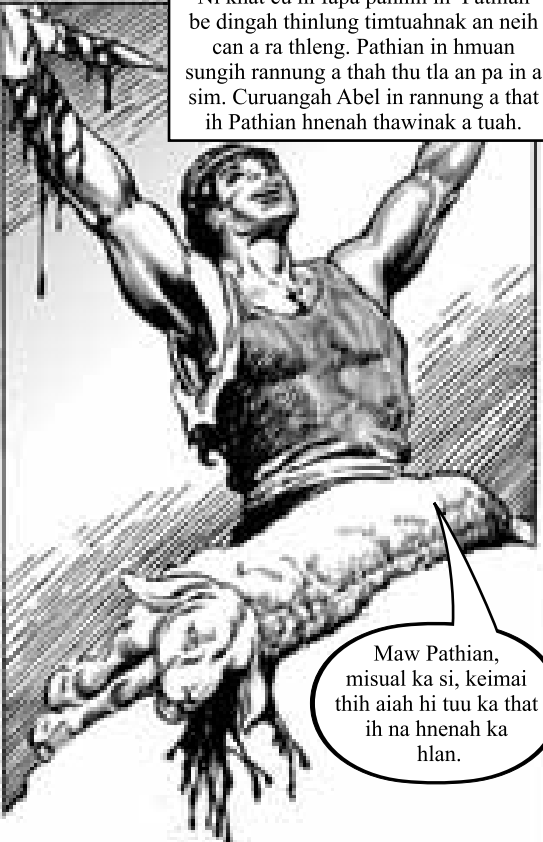


An fapa hmaisabik Cain cun thingthei le hanghnahangrah a cing. An fapa pahnihnak cun ran a vulh. An lakih pakhat hi Satan siatsuahtu dingih Pathian tiamcia mi fa a si thei pei maw?



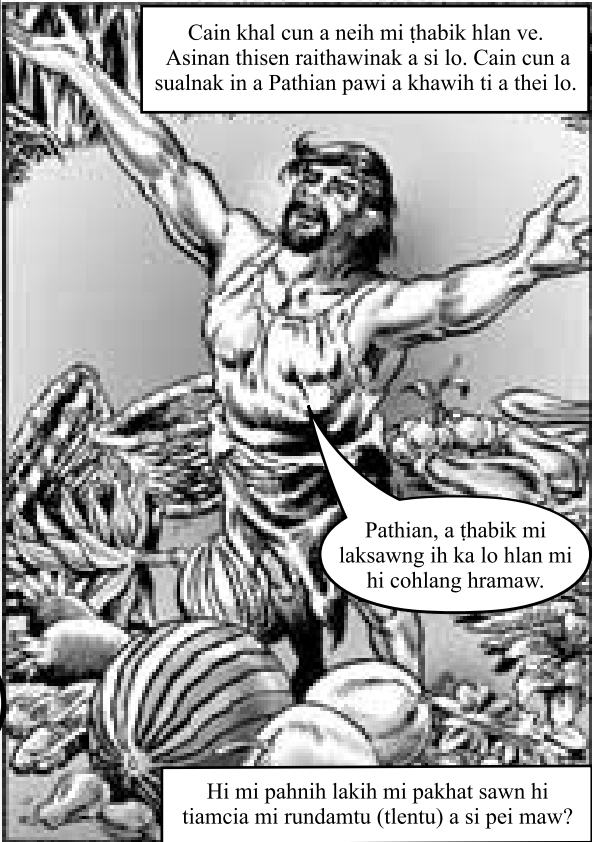
Cain le Abel cun Pathian ih thuhla an thei ih hmuang sungih thilcang mi khal an thei. Asinan minung cithlah lakah Pathian a tlangleng nawn loih thu khal a sim nawn lo. Adam ih thulunlonak ruangah Adam le a tefasinpawl cu Pathian thawn an then aw. Pathian tel lo cun nun a har tuk.

Ni khat cu hi fapa pahnih in Pathian be dingah thilung timtuahnak an neih can a ra thleng. Pathian in hmuang sungih rannung a thah thu tla an pa in a sim. Curuangah Abel in rannung a that ih Pathian hnenah thawinak a tuah.



Maw Pathian, misual ka si, keimai thih aiah hi tuu ka that ih na hnenah ka hlan.

Cain khal cun a neih mi thabik hlan ve. Asinan thisen raithawinak a si lo. Cain cun a sualnak in a Pathian pawl a khawih ti a thei lo.

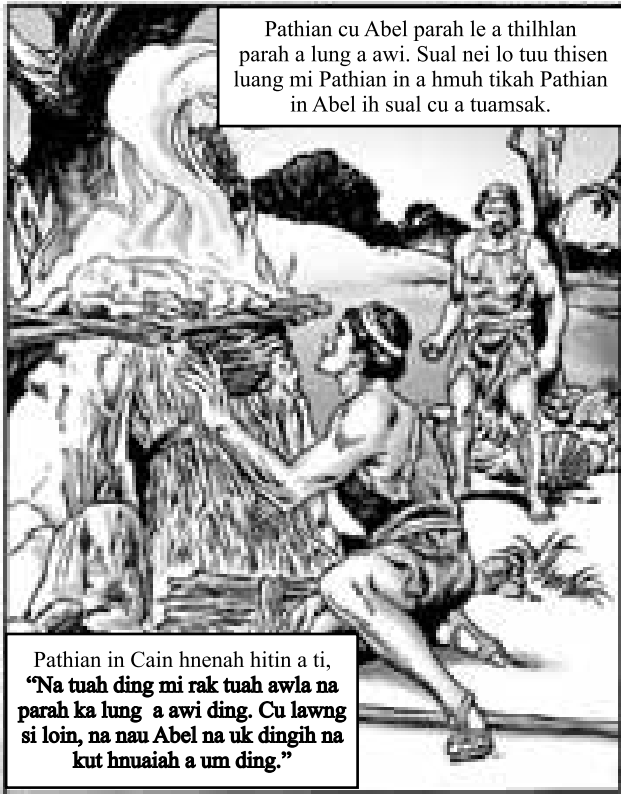


Pathian, a thabik mi laksawng ih ka lo hlan mi hi cohlang hramaw.

Hi mi pahnih lakih mi pakhat sawn hi tiamcia mi rundamtu (tlentu) a si pei maw?



Pathian in Cain ih thilhlán cu thisen a tel lo ruangah a hnawl.



Pathian cu Abel parah le a thilhlán parah a lung a awi. Sual nei lo tuu thisen luang mi Pathian in a hmuh tikah Pathian in Abel ih sual cu a tuamsak.

Pathian in Cain hnenah hitin a ti, **“Na tuah díngh mi rak tuah awla na parah ka lung a awi díngh. Cu lawng si loin, na nau Abel na uk díngh na kut hnuaiah a um díngh.”**



Zo ka si tiah na ruat aw? Ka thingthei le hanghnahhangrahpawl hi tuu thisen hnakin man a nei sawn. Ziang si hleice cuangih lo tuahtu?

Ka u, thisen suak raithawinak hlan díngh can a um lai a si si.



Tuah díngh ka tum mi cu ka tuah tho tho díngh.

Abel cu a thi ih Cain cun tualthat a sinak thup a tum.

Asinan Cain cun a thilsual tuah mi a thup thei lo. Pathian in ziangkim a hmu ih a thei theh.

*Cain, na nau khuiah a si?*

Ziangtin ka thei ding? Ka nau kilkhawitu ah zo in so in tuah?

*Na nau ih thisen in leilung ihsin na thilsual tuah mi I hun sim a si.*


Pathian in ziangkim a thei theh. Ziangtik lai can khalah mi zaten a hmu theh. A hmaiah tuh theih thil zianghman a um lo. Cain in Abel parih a tuah mi khal a hmu. Pathian in Cain parah siatcamnak a thlenter ih, a nupi hruai in nelrawn ah an tlan. A sualnak in riahsiatnak rapthlak le tuarnak rapthlak a parah a thlenter.

Cain cu tiamcia mi tleutu a si thei lo ding. Amah hman tien cawp tul a si.

A hmaisabik ih minung sersiam a rak si laiah, thisen zawm sungkua neihawknak hi a pawinak a rak um lo, asinan neta ahcun a rung pawimawh vivo ruangah Pathian in sungkhat nai tuk neiawknak a run kham.

Cuti a si ahcun Pathian ih a tiammi tleutu ding theh ziangtin a si pei? Adam le Eve cun fapa dang an run nei ih Seth tiah an ko. Fapa le fanu tampi khal an run nei bet.

Cain ih a thah mi aiah Pathian in fapa dang in run pe zo.



Seth in fapa a nei ih a fapa in fapa a run nei sin.  
Cutin fa tampi a run nei. Asinan camsiatnak le  
thihnak hlawnhlo dingah zohman an suak lo.  
Hmakhatteah leilung cu runluah vivo a si ih  
khwate, khawpi le lopawl tla a rung um.

Sankhat hnu sankhat mi an  
rung tam vivo vekin imnsang  
khal a pung vivo. Mipi in  
nupa sualnak nasa tukin an  
run tuah ih, sualnak lawng in  
an ruahnak a tuambet.  
Zohman dingfel ih nung an  
um lo. Adam cun sualnak  
pakhat a rak tuah ih mipi cun  
sualnak tampi an run tuah.

**“Minung ka tuah cu ka siraw  
tuk. Leitun ih thilnung hmuah-  
hmuah ka that theh ding”** tiah  
Pathian in a ti. Pathian in mi  
hmuahhmuah thah a tum cu  
amah a hua zettu Satan hrangah  
cun lungawi thlak zet a si ding.

Vancungmipawl le Cherubim an  
sual ruangih Pathian a siatsuah dan  
kha vunruat hnik uh. Pathian in a  
tuahcia mi leilung cu a camsiat,  
asinan Eve le Adam hrang ahcun a  
thar a tuahsak. Asinan amih khal  
Pathian dokalh in an sual ve.  
Pathian cun Cain in a thawksal nan  
anih khal tualthahnak in a sual ve.  
San kua (1400) a rung liam cun  
leilung cu sualnak in a khat theh.

Minung in an mai miphun  
lala sal ah an tuah.

Pathian in amah duhdawttu  
le a thulunnak thawn amah a  
thluntu a nei nawn pei maw?

Asinan diknak le thildik a rak tuah ringringtu mi pakhat a rak um. Innsungsang dang a thah theh khalah cui innsang cu that lo dingin Pathian in thu a thencat.

*Noah, leilung pumpulukah tilik ka run thlenter ding so khaw. Thaw a thaw thei mi hmuahhmuah in an thi ding.*

*Na rannungpawl, na innsang le nangmah nan luat theinak dingah lawng tumpi na sak pei. Leitlun ih rannung zaten kawp kimten lawng sungah na lutter pei. Ei thiang mi rannungpawl cu kawp sarh ciar in na ret pei. Lawng sakdan ka lo sim dingih tilik hrangih timtuahtan khal ka lo sim ding.*

Satan siatsuah dingih Pathian tiamcia mi fapa hi Noah a si thei pei maw? Pathian thu a lung ding maw a silole a pelhsawlhter ding?

Rannung kawphnih ciar le an ei ding retnak ah ziangtluk tum lawng a tul ding ti khal Pathian in Noah hnenah a sim.

Hi mi hlanah ziangtik khal ah ruah a sur dah lo. Boruak a tha ih leilung sung ihsin tidai suak mi cun lei a hnawngter. Zokhal in ruah khal an hmu dah loih hnuh khal an hmu dah fawn lo. Noah in Pathian thu zum hlah sehla a zumnak ding san a um lo. Mi tampi in Noah cu ruah a sur dingih ti a lit ding ti Pathian ih sim mi a zum ruangah miaa ah an ruat.



Tilik ruangah an zaten an thi theh ding ti an theih tikah Noah cu a thin a na tukih cantha a neih tinten an sualnak bansan dingin ralrinnak a pe ringring.

Hi hi ka lo sim netnak siseh. Pathian in tilik in leitlun a siatsuah ding. Curuangah zum uhla lawng sungah lut ve uh.

Ziangruangah duhdawttu Pathian in a fa le pawl a siatsuah?

Sual ruangah a si. Sual bansan uhla nan innhnenpawl kha diknak in zoh thlang uh.

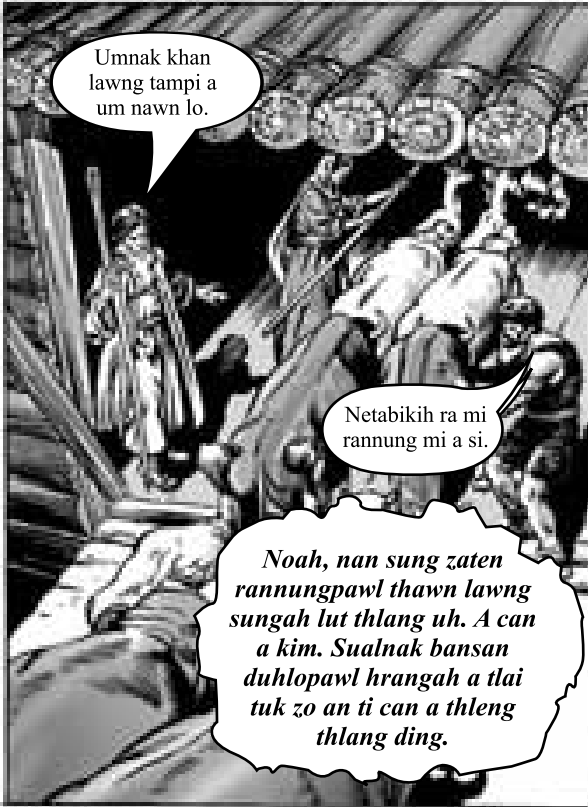
**Nang patar miao.**

Lawng tuah theh a si hnu-ah Pathian in rannungpawl lawng sungih lutter dingah hmun dang ih ta a rak hruaikhawm hai.

Zoh hnik! Rannung an ra tam deuhdeuh. Kotu nei tla an bang.

Rannung danglam taktak tla an um. Hivek rannung an um le um lo hman ka thei dah lo. Noah in tilik a thleng ding a ti hi teh a cang thei pei maw?

A cang thei lo. Leitlun pumi tilik tertu tidai khuitawkin an ra ding?



Umnak khan lawng tampi a um nawn lo.

Netabikih ra mi rannung mi a si.

*Noah, nan sung zaten rannungpawl thawn lawng sungah lut thlang uh. A can a kim. Sualna k banson duhlopawl hrangah a tlai tuk zo an ti can a thleng thlang ding.*

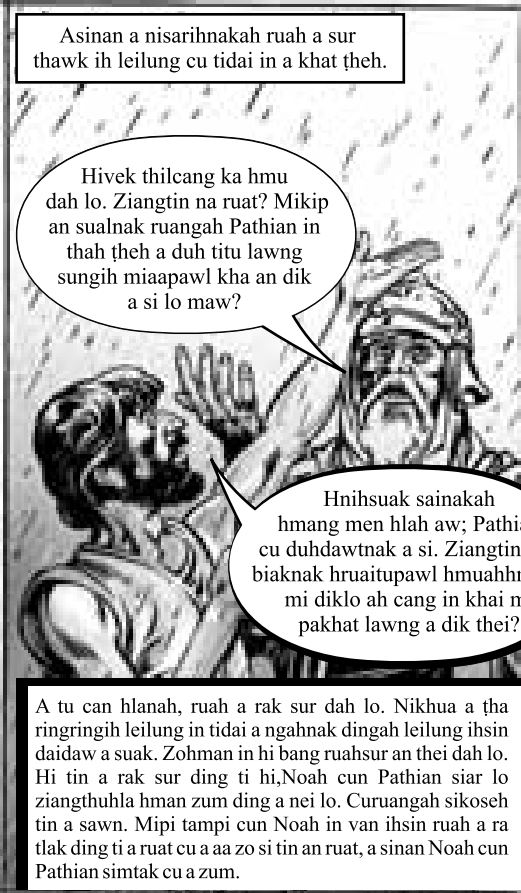


Pathian in lawng sangka a khar nan nisarih sung ziang hman a cang lo.

**Ha Ha**, zohhnik uh miaa tei sungkua lawng sungih an khum awk theh khi. Tidai hlatnak hmuni hmanah le rannungpawl an retawk khi.

A si ngai, kiosapawl ih ei theh hai sehla ka va ti tak em.

Lawng sungah zarh khat an um zo!



Asinan a nisarih nakah ruah a sur thawk ih leilung cu tidai in a khat theh.

Hivek thilcang ka hmu dah lo. Ziangtin na ruat? Mikip an sualna ruangah Pathian in thah theh a duh titu lawng sungih miaapawl kha an dik a si lo maw?

Hnihsuak sainakah hmang men hlah aw; Pathian cu duhdawtnak a si. Ziangtin kan biaknak hruaitupawl hmuahhmuah mi diklo ah cang in khai mi pakhat lawng a dik thei?

A tu can hlanah, ruah a rak sur dah lo. Nihua a tha ringringih leilung in tidai a ngahnak dingah leilung ihsin daidaw a suak. Zohman in hi bang ruahsur an thei dah lo. Hi tin a rak sur ding ti hi, Noah cun Pathian siar lo ziangthuhla hman zum ding a nei lo. Curuangah sikoseh tin a sawn. Mipi tampi cun Noah in van ihsin ruah a ra tlak ding ti a ruat cu a aa zo si tin an ruat, a sinan Noah cun Pathian simtak cu a zum.



Noah thu kha ngai ding ka rak si nan maw. Ka va rak aa tak em.

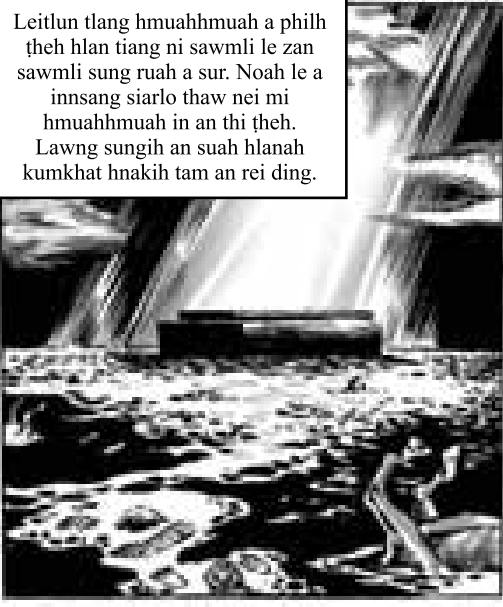
Pathian, ka nautal run hramaw.

B.C. 2348 hrawng a si

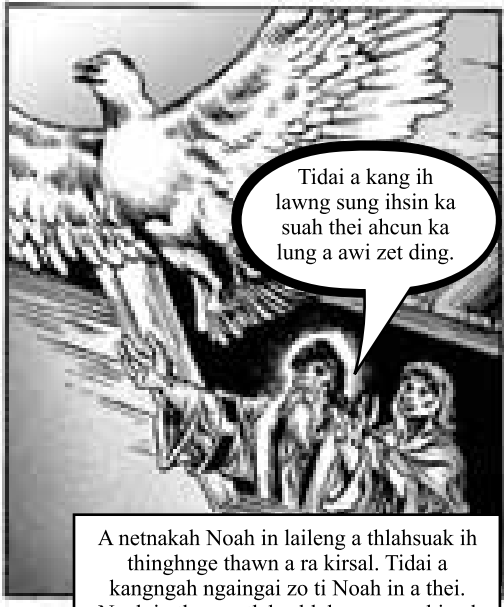
Noah in thudik a rak sim ti mipi in an mangsuak nan an hrangah a tlai tuk zo.



Leitlun tlang hmuahhmuah a philh theh hlan tiang ni sawmli le zan sawmli sung ruah a sur. Noah le a innsang siarlo thaw nei mi hmuahhmuah in an thi theh. Lawng sungih an suah hlanah kumkhat hnakh tam an rei ding.

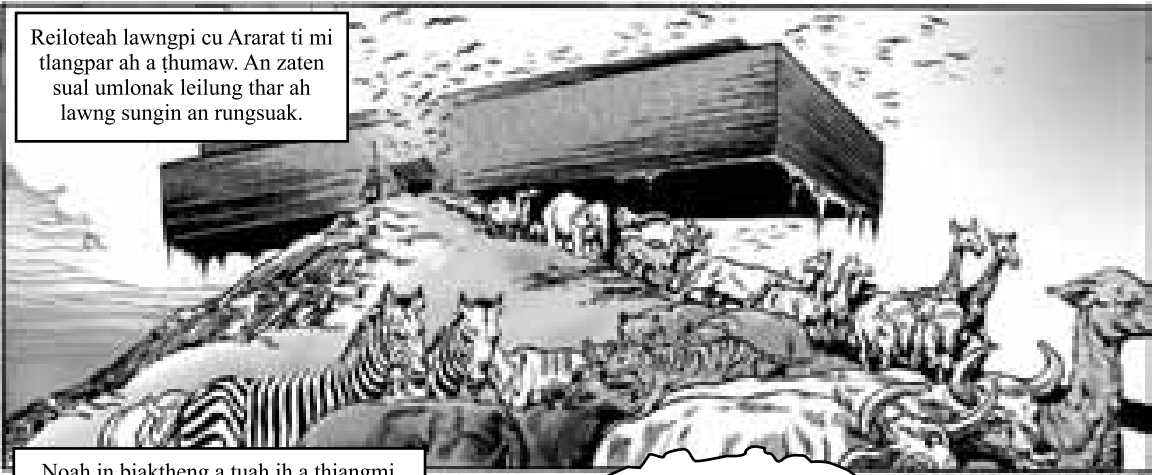


Tidai a kang ih lawng sung ihsin ka suah thei ahcun ka lung a awi zet ding.

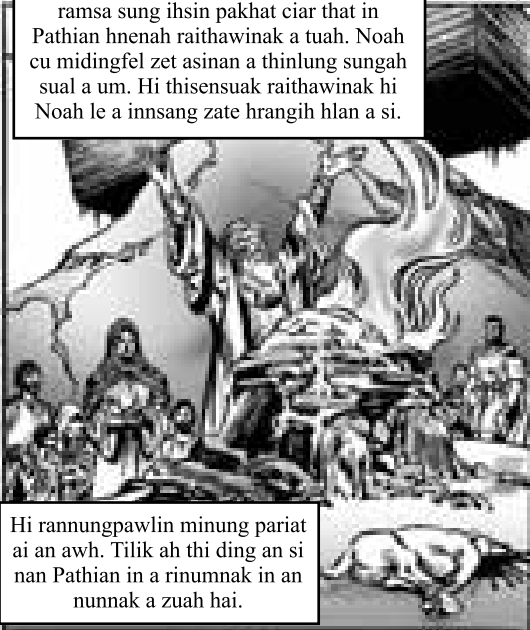


A netnakah Noah in laileng a thlalsuak ih thinghnghe thawn a ra kirsal. Tidai a kangah ngaingai zo ti Noah in a thei. Noah in thuro a thalsal lala nan a ra kirsal nawn lo. Umnak tha a hmu zo tinak a si.

Reiloteah lawngpi cu Ararat ti mi tlangpar ah a thumaw. An zaten sual umlonak leilung thar ah lawng sungin an rungsuak.



Noah in biaktheng a tuah ih a thiangmi ramsa sung ihsin pakhat ciar that in Pathian hnenah raithawinak a tuah. Noah cu midingfel zet asinan a thinlung sungah sual a um. Hi thisensuak raithawinak hi Noah le a innsang zate hrangih hlan a si.

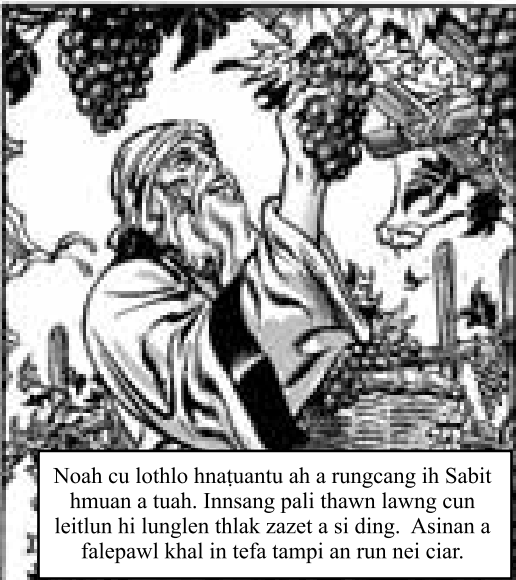


Hi rannungpawlin minung pariat ai an awh. Tilik ah thi ding an si nan Pathian in a rinunnak in an nunnak a zuah hai.

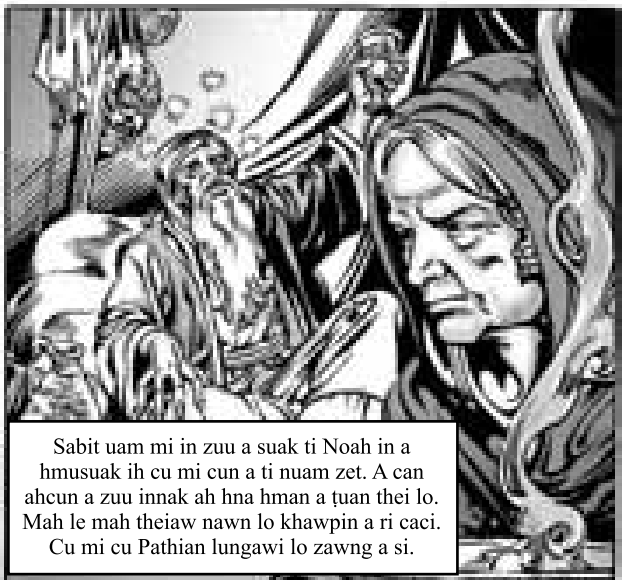
*Leilung hi tilik thawn ka siatsuah nawn lo ding ti nemhngettu ah vanih mero ka lo pe ding.*

*Leilung luakhhattu ah fanau tampi na neih a tul. Ramsa in minung an tih thlang. Hanghnahhangrah na ei vekin ramsa na ei thei asinan thisen hrimhrim cu na ei lo ding.*

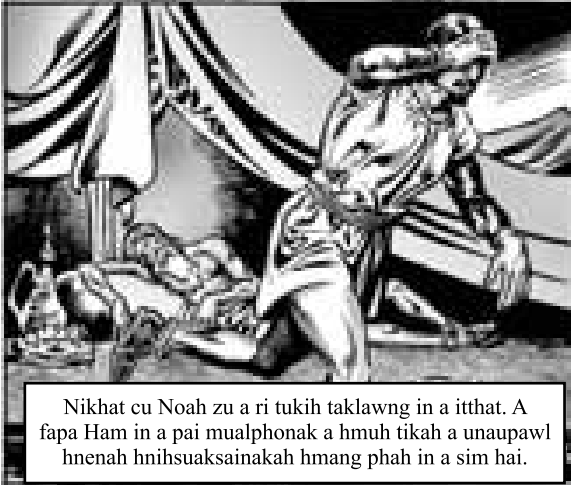
*Tual that hlah. Midang a thattu cu amah thah a si ding. Midang thisen a suahtu cu amai thisen suah a si ve ding, ziangahtile nunnak cu thisen ah a um.*



Noah cu lothlo hnatuantu ah a runcang ih Sabit hmuan a tuah. Innsang pali thawn lawng cun leitlun hi lunglen thlak zaset a si ding. Asinan a falepawl khal in tefa tampi an run nei ciar.



Sabit uam mi in zuu a suak ti Noah in a hmsuak ih cu mi cun a ti nuam zet. A can ahcun a zuu innak ah hna hman a tuan thei lo. Mah le mah theiaw nawn lo khawpin a ri caci. Cu mi cu Pathian lungawi lo zawng a si.



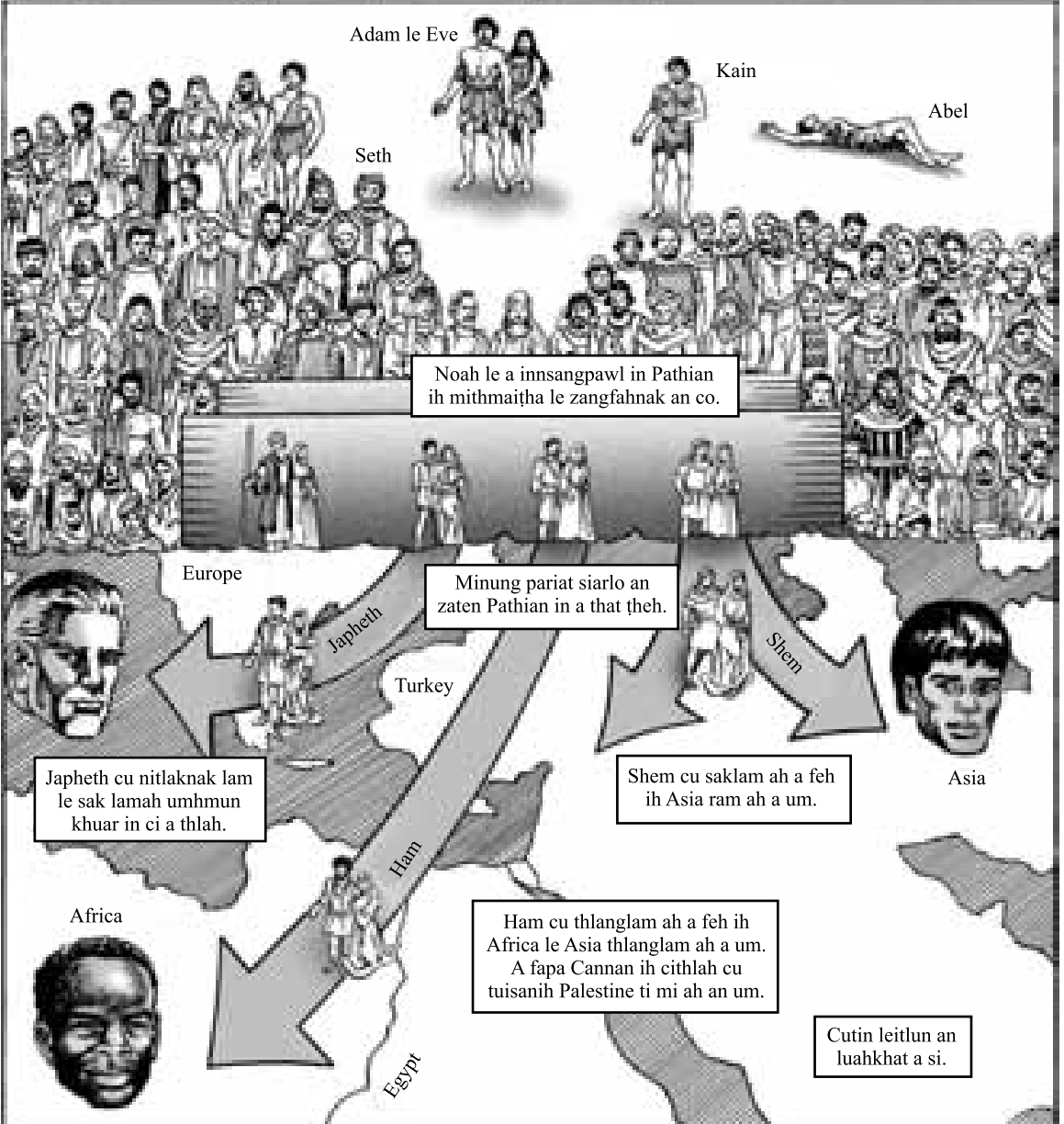
Nikhat cu Noah zu a ri tukih taklawng in a itthat. A fapa Ham in a pai mualphonak a hmuh tikah a unapawl hnenah hnihsuaksainakah hmang phah in a sim hai.



Noah a thangharh tikah a fapapawl in Ham ih thiltuah mi an sim.

Na fapa, 'Cannan, le a cithlah zaten na unau Shem ih Sal an si ding.

Kum tampi hnu-ah hi simlawknak vekin a thleng ngaingai



Adam le Eve

Kain

Abel

Seth

Noah le a insangpawl in Pathian ih mithmaitha le zangfahnak an co.

Minung pariat siarlo an zaten Pathian in a that theh.

Europe

Japheth

Turkey

Shem

Asia

Shem cu saklam ah a feh ih Asia ram ah a um.

Japheth cu nitlknak lam le sak lamah umhmun khuar in ci a thlah.

Africa

Ham

Ham cu thlanglam ah a feh ih Africa le Asia thlanglam ah a um. A fapa Cannan ih cithlah cu tuisanih Palestine ti mi ah an um.

Cutin leitlun an luahkhat a si.

2247 B.C. hrawng a si.

Noah ih fapa Ham in Cush ti mi fapa a nei, Cush in Nimrod a nei. Nimrod cu ramtawipa hminthang a rung si ih leilung pumpi' mi theih pakhat ah a rungchang. Anih cu Pathian tih lo mi a siih Babylon ah amah te biaknak diklo a din.

Pathian in pungzai in leitlun luahkhat uh a ti mi hnawl in Babylon mipi tawngkhawmaw in a tum le sang zet mi innpi an sak ih biaknak hmun ah an hmgang.

Asinan anmah sersiamtu Pathian an be lo. Thing le lung in Pathian tuah dingah Satan in a hruai sawn a si.

Leilung luahkhat dingih Pathian-ih thupek mi an hnawl ruangah Pathian cu an parah a thin a heng ih tawng dang in a tawngter hai.

เห็นลูกของฉันไหม

рэзш оэрэ блх ө зцрий сэц

Hnaquantupawl an tawng an cingaw nawn loih an hnaquan an sunzawm thei nawn lo.

Mai tawng ciar thlun in an suak cio. Thenkhat cun leitlun lamhlatnak lam an pan, a thenkhat cun lawng thawn tikulh lam an pan, a then cu saklam a daihnak ram an pan ih, a then cun thlanglam a hlumnak nelrawn lam an pan. Cuticun leitlun luahkhat dingih Pathian thupek cu a kim.

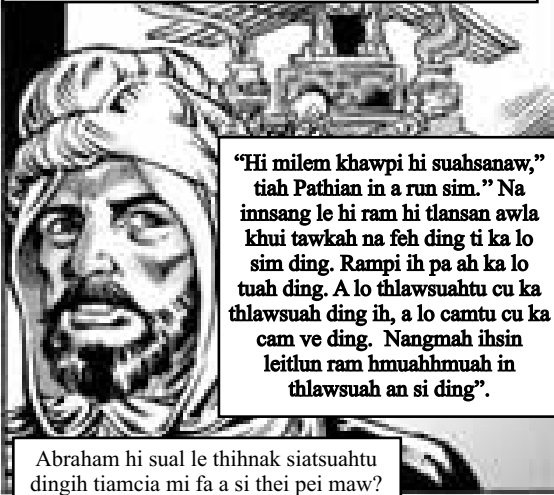
Leitlun cu mipi in an luahkhat vekin sual a pung lala. Mipi in Pathian nung theihnggilh in milem hmai ah kun in an bia.



Bung 2:  
**ABRAHAM**

לְאֵלֵינוּ יְהוָה שָׁךְ קָרָא לְיִשְׂרָאֵל וַיֹּאמֶר אֵל  
וַיְהִי בַּיּוֹם הַהוּא אֵל אֶחָד: פּוֹנֵי אֵמֶר אֵל

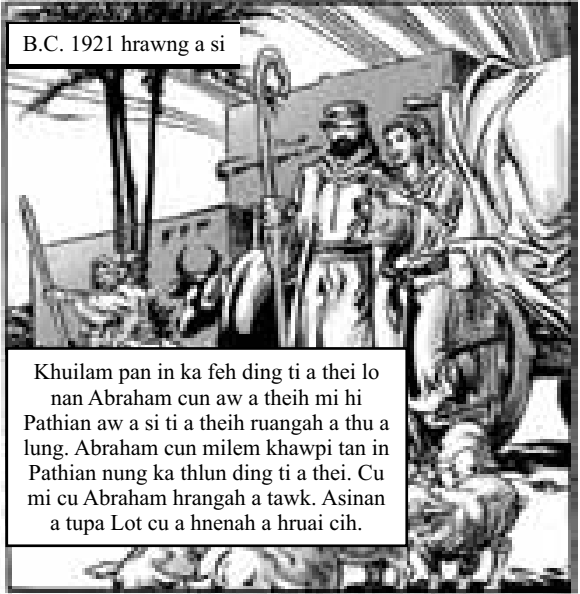
Milempawl hi pathian ngaingai an si ding ti a zum lotu Abraham a rak um. Anih cun Pathian cu sersiamtu a si ih, milem hmgang ih biak theih lo a si ti a thei.



**“Hi milem khawpi hi suahsanaw,” tiah Pathian in a run sim.” Na innsang le hi ram hi tlansan awla khui tawkah na feh ding ti ka lo sim ding. Rampi ih pa ah ka lo tuah ding. A lo thlawsuahtu cu ka thlawsuah ding ih, a lo camtu cu ka cam ve ding. Nangmah ihsin leitlun ram hmuahhmuah in thlawsuah an si ding”.**

Abraham hi sual le thihnak siatsuahtu dingih tiamcia mi fa a si thei pei maw?

B.C. 1921 hrawng a si



Khuilam pan in ka feh ding ti a thei lo nan Abraham cun aw a theih mi hi Pathian aw a si ti a theih ruangah a thu a lung. Abraham cun milem khawpi tan in Pathian nung ka thlun ding ti a thei. Cu mi cu Abraham hrangah a tawk. Asinan a tupa Lot cu a hnenah a hruai cih.

Abraham cu Canaan ah hruai a si ih cui hmun ah Pathian in a run bia.



*Abraham, hi ram a thawknak ihsin a cemnet tiang fangsuahtu aw. Na tesinfapawl hnenah hi Canaan ram hi ka pe ding a si. Siarcawk lo tefa ka lo pe ding ih, annih cu leilungih leivut zat an si ding.*

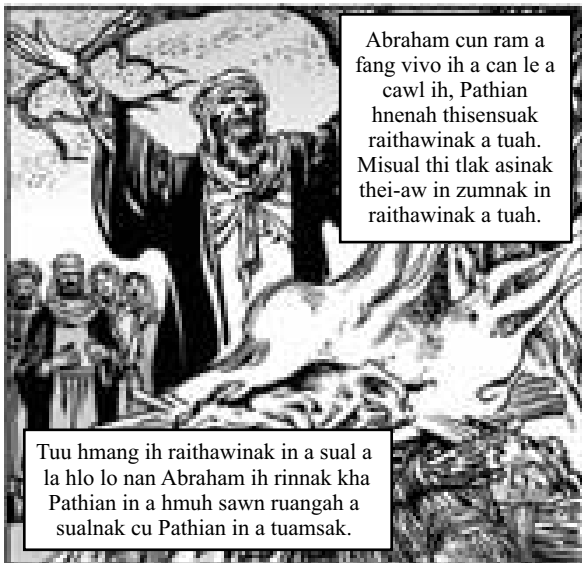


Sarah, tefa tampi na nei ding tiah Pathian in in sim so khaw.

Pathian in na nei ding a ti.

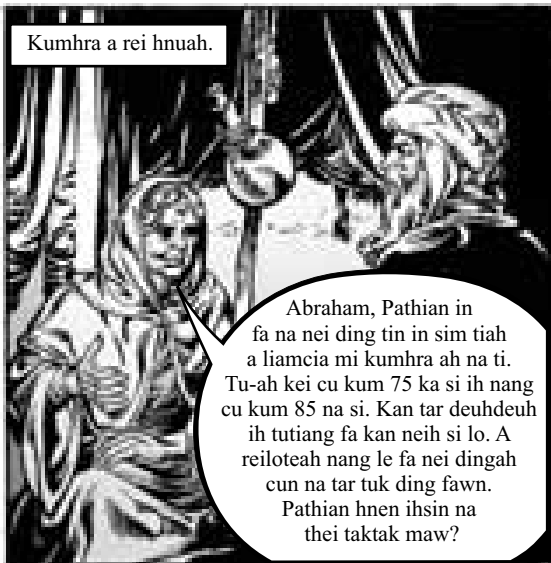
Fa ka nei thei lo ti na thei cia, cui tlunah nau neih kum a luan zo. Ziangtin fa ka nei thei nawn ding?





Abraham cun ram a fang vivo ih a can le a cawl ih, Pathian hnenah thisensuak raithawinak a tuah. Misual thi tlak asinak thei-aw in zumnak in raithawinak a tuah.

Tuu hmang ih raithawinak in a sual a la hlo lo nan Abraham ih rinnak kha Pathian in a hmuh sawn ruangah a sualnak cu Pathian in a tuamsak.



Kumhra a rei hnuah.

Abraham, Pathian in fa na nei ding tin in sim tiah a liamcia mi kumhra ah na ti. Tu-ah kei cu kum 75 ka si ih nang cu kum 85 na si. Kan tar deuhdeuh ih tutiang fa kan neih si lo. A reiloteah nang le fa nei dingah cun na tar tuk ding fawn. Pathian hnenah ihsin na thei taktak maw?



Ka hnenih a tawng tu cu Pathian a si ko asinan ziangruangah tutiang in pe lo ti cu ka thei lo. Rampi ih pa na si ding i ti nan kei le ka tar, ka nupi le a tar fa nei thei ding kan si nawn lo, kan neih mi cu tar taksa le tuurual lawng an si.



*Tihlah Abraham, kei cu na humhimnak le na rocan ka si.*

Fa le ka nei si lo, ziang ro in pe ding?

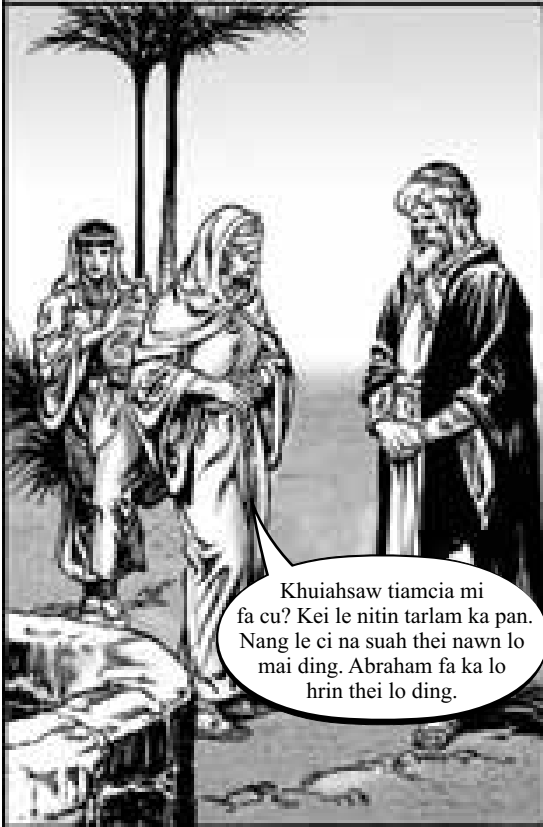
*Sarah thawn fa nan nei ding.*



*Ra aw, Abraham, van ih arsipawl khi na siar thei le thei lo zoh hnik. Na tefapawl cu siar theih lo arsi zat an si ding.*

Na sim vekin ka parah a thleng ding ti ka zum

*I zum ruangah na rinnak cu na dingfelnakah ka lo siarsak ding. Na tefapawl cu an mai ram si lo mi ah muthar an va si ding ti cu theiaw. Sal sinak kum 400 sung an tuar hnu-ah cui ram cu nun ka sim ding ih, na tesinfapawl cu lennak maksak thawn cui ram an suahsan ding. Cuti cun hi ram ah an rakir sal ding ih, hi ram an luah ding.*



Khuiahsaw tiamcia mi fa cu? Kei le nitin tarlam ka pan. Nang le ci na suah thei nawn lo mai ding. Abraham fa ka lo hrin thei lo ding.



Hi ram nunphung ih a um mi cu ka salnu in ka hrangah fa a nei thei a si.



Abraham, tu hi fa neihnak ih kan can netabik a si lo maw si? A tlai tuk hlanah hi salnu thawn fa nei mai uh. Na ci thlah a si thotho ding. Hi hi Pathian ruat mi a si. Cuti lo cun ziangtin saw rampi ih pa na si thei ding?



Hi hi tidan um sun a si.

Abraham in Pathian hnenah thla a cam ta lo. Pathian thutiam a theihnggil ih a nu pi ih aw a ngai sawn.



Thla tampi a rei hnuah...

Abraham ih fa ka nei thlang ding.

Hagar in Abraham ih fa ka paw ti a theih veten a hngal ih Sarah cu nautat. Sarah cu lungawilonak le thikhsiatnak in a luahcilh sinsin.



Sarah in Hagar cu hnañuan khunghar a ñanter ih zangfah lo tak in a sawr. Pathian in ziangtak lai khalah nupi pahnih nei a theih a ti dah lo ih, salnu thawi fa nei a theih ti khal a ti dah lo.

Tidai na khai theh in thing cek aw.

Hagar cun tlansan a tum.



Hagar cu Sarah hnen ihsin nelrawn lamah a tlansuak. A bang tuk, lamhla a feh thei nawn lo ih, caurau in a ril a rawng. Pathian in Hagar ih riahsiat harsatnak a thei ih a hnenah a rung ñawng.

*Hagar, Sarah hnenah kirsal awla hnuaidawrten va um aw. Fapa na nei ding ih, a hminah Ishmael na sak ding. A tican cu "Pathian in a thei" ti a si.*

*Anih in tefa saircawk lo khawp ih tam a nei ding. Ishmael cu mi he zet a si ding. Mikip a do ding ih, mikip in an do ve ding. A unaupawl ih kiang nai ah a ceng ringring ding.*



Hagar cu inn ah a kirsal ih nau a hring.

Pathian in hitin i sim, Abraham ih fa a si ruangah mi phunhram hmuahmuah ih pa a si ding.

Ishmael cu Arab rampawl ih pa ah a ra cang ding

Ishmael a suah ah Abraham cu kum 86 a si. Ishmael a suah hnu reiloteah Abraham cu a tar tuk ih cithlah thei ding dinhmun a si nawn lo. Ishmael hi Abraham hnenih Pathian ih tiamcia mi fa a si pei maw? Asinan Pathian ih tiamcia mi fa cu Abraham le Sarah ih sungsuak fa a si.



Abraham le Sarah an tar tuk ih fa nei thei ding dinhmun a si loah teh ziangtin Pathian in a thukam a hlensuak thei ding?

Ishmael kum hleithum a si ah Abraham cu kum 99 a si ih Pathian in a run be sal.

*Abraham, ziangkim tithei Pathian ka si. Tuah dingih ka lo sim mi hmuahhmuah tuah awla sual aw hlah. A hlan ih ka lo simcia bangin na cithlah ka pungzaiter ding ih, miphun tampi ih pa na si ding. Thutiamkam na hnenih ka tuah zo vekin na tesinfa hnen tiangah ka dinsuak ding.*

Ha..Ha.. Ziangtin a cang thei ding? Kei kum 99 ka siih Sarah cu kum 89 a si zo. Ka taksa khal mithi taksa vek a si zo. Fa kan nei thei nawn lo ding. Zangfahten, Ishmael kha tiamcia mi fa si mai seh.

*Na tefapawl hnenah Canaan ram cu an kumkhua covo ah ka pe ding. Sarah in nau a pai ding ih, ka lo tiamcia vekin fa a hring ding. Anih cu miphun tampi ih pa a rung si ding.*

A cang thei pei maw? ...Cang thei ee! Minung taksa a sersiamtu Pathian in a tar tuk le a thi mi taksa khal nau nei dingin a tuahsal thei...Thungai.. Pathian in a tuah thei taktak.



Ni reiloteah, nelrawn ihsin mi pathum an hung lang. Khual lamhla tlawng an bang loih lamnai khawsung mi khal an bang fawn lo. Annih cu kum nei lo, rinsanum mi le cakzet mi an si.

Abraham in a zoh hai, a va pan ih midang an si cu a thei nan a ra lengtu/ tlawngtupawl hi leitlun minung an si lo ti cu Abraham in a thei lo.



Mi pahnih cu mithianghlim vancungmi an si ih asinan a pathumnak cu Pathian amah rori Abraham thawi an tantlang theinak dingah vancungmi hmuihmel keng in a runglang mi a si. Abraham cu anmah tawng dingin a pawksuak.



Abraham,  
na nupi Sarah  
in fapa a nei  
ding.

He...He.. He....

Kei vek pitar,  
Abraham le kei  
hnakin a tar deuh,  
nawmnak ka nei thei  
nawn ding maw si?

Sarah in fa a nei ding  
tiih Pathian ih a sim laiah  
zianguangah Sarah  
a hni.

Ka hni lo pi.

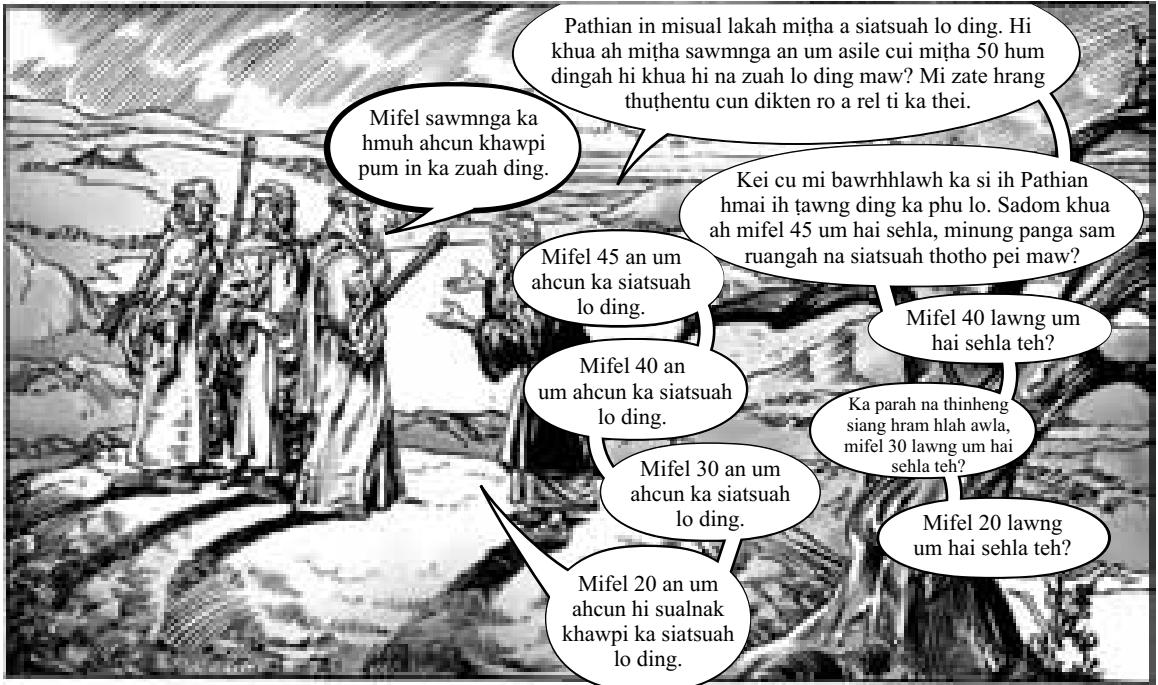
Na hni taktak. Na  
zum lo maw si? Pathian hrangah  
thil harsa tuk a um maw si? Nau  
pawi can a kim tikah ka ra lehsal  
ding, cutin nau nan nei ding.

A si, cucu  
a theih tul  
mi a si.

Ka tuah zik mi hi  
Abraham ka sim pei maw?  
Anih cu fate tampi ih pa a si  
thlang ding ih, a neih mi a  
falepawl le a tesinfpawl ka  
thulung dingin a  
zirh ding.

Sadom le Gomorrah in  
sualnak hi a sosang tuk. An  
khwapi sung um mipa, nunau  
le nauhak ti um loin ka  
siatsuah hai ding.

Ka tupa Lot le a  
innsang khinah an  
um so khaw.



Mifel sawmnga ka hmuh ahcun khawpi pum in ka zuah ding.

Pathian in misual lakah miṭha a siatsuah lo ding. Hi khua ah miṭha sawmnga an um asile cui miṭha 50 hum dingah hi khua hi na zuah lo ding maw? Mi zate hrang thuṭhentu cun dikten ro a rel ti ka thei.

Kei cu mi bawrhhlawh ka si ih Pathian hmai ih ṭawng ding ka phu lo. Sodom khua ah mifel 45 um hai sehla, minung panga sam ruangah na siatsuah tho tho pei maw?

Mifel 45 an um ahcun ka siatsuah lo ding.

Mifel 40 lawng um hai sehla teh?

Mifel 40 an um ahcun ka siatsuah lo ding.

Ka parah na thinheng siang hram hlah awla, mifel 30 lawng um hai sehla teh?

Mifel 30 an um ahcun ka siatsuah lo ding.

Mifel 20 lawng um hai sehla teh?

Mifel 20 an um ahcun hi sualnak khawpi ka siatsuah lo ding.



Zangfahten na thinheng hram hlah aw. Tu cun a netabik ka lo sutnak a si thlang ding. Mifel 10 um hai sehla na siatsuah tho tho pei maw?

Mifel 10 na hmuh thei lo asile zangfahten ka tupa Lot kha ralrinnak in peksak thei pei maw?

Siatsuah lo ve, mifel 10 ka hmuh thei ahcun ka siatsuah hrimhrim lo ding.

Tu zan rori ah kan vungveh ding.



Vancungmi pahnih cu zam lamah cui khawpi ahcun an feh ih, Lot-ih inn lam an pan

Ka zum hnakin an sualnak a nasa zet.

Ziangruangah Pathian in rannung, nauhak ti um loih a siatsuah tumnak san ka theifiang zo.



Hey, mikhualpawl, lamzin tuan ih riah ṭih a nun ruangah nan riak lo pei. Curuangah ka inn ah rung uhla rung riakuh.

Hey! Duh an nung zet ual. Mi dangpawl kan va sim ding.



Lot, na mikhualpawl rak suahaw, kan sualpi ding.

Tlanhlo uh. Hivek thilsual tuah ding a si lo.

Sangkaa kan bauh ding ih, nangmah le na mikhual nan na sawn ding.

Ziangah a ruat aw. Ropi le cakzet ah maw a ruat awk? A va titer aw ve.

**Huat a va um ve.**

Na fanupawl kan hai lo a si. Na mikhual mipa duhnungzetpawl lawng kan duh.



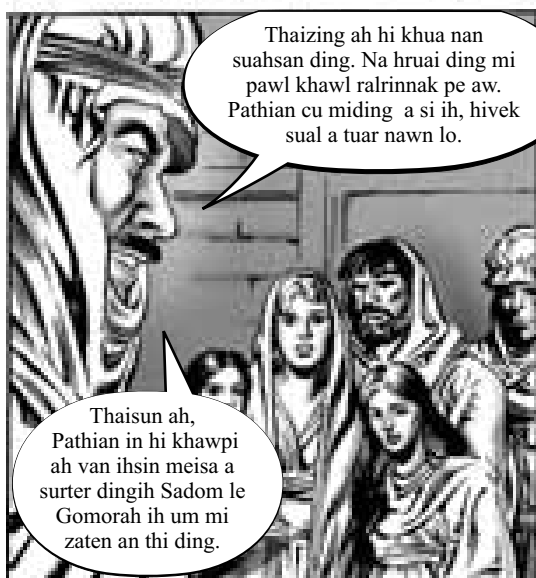
Pathian in nan mit a lo cawtter.

Khuiah so an si?

Ziang a cang ti ka hmuthei nawn lo!

Zo si meisa a mitter?

Ziangvek huham a si?



Thaizing ah hi khua nan suahsan ding. Na hruai ding mi pawl khawl ralrinnak pe aw. Pathian cu miding a si ih, hivek sual a tuar nawn lo.

Thaisun ah, Pathian in hi khawpi ah van ihsin meisa a surter dingih Sadom le Gomorah ih um mi zatan an thi ding.



Zamrangaw, meisa a ra thleng mai ding. Zohman an luat lo ding.

Meisa in hi khawpi a kang tikah zohman dunglet hawi in nan zoh lo ding.



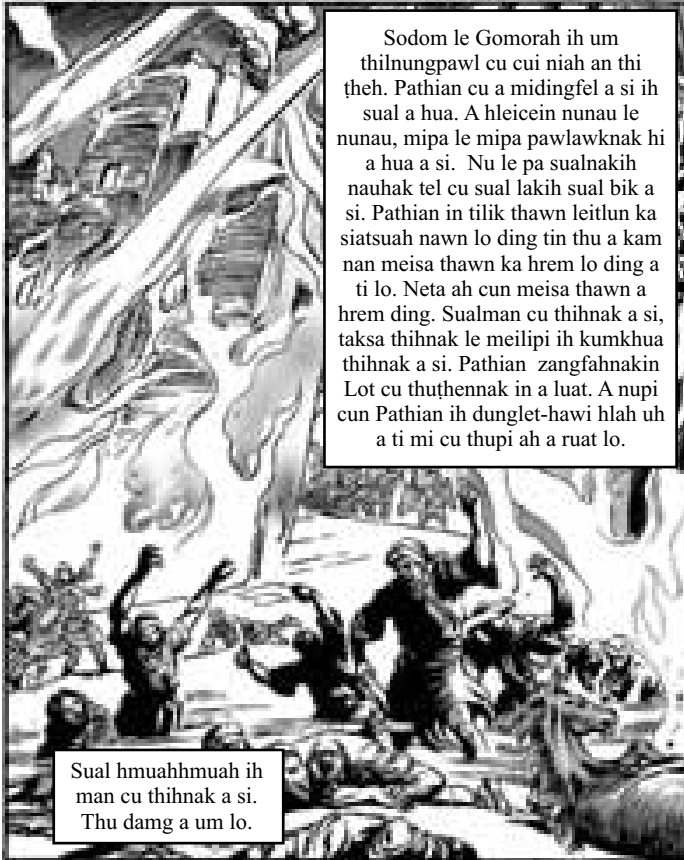
Dunglet hawi hlah uh.

E Khai -A!



A zaw law! Papa, nunu in Pathian thu a lung lo ih, ciṭhuam ah a cang.

Zoh hlah uh! Feh vivo uh.



Sodom le Gomorah ih um thilnungpawl cu cui niah an thi theh. Pathian cu a midingfel a si ih sual a hua. A hleicein nunau le nunau, mipa le mipa pawlawknak hi a hua a si. Nu le pa sualnakih nauhak tel cu sual lakih sual bik a si. Pathian in tilik thawn leitlun ka siatsuah nawn lo ding tin thu a kam nan meisa thawn ka hrem lo ding a ti lo. Neta ah cun meisa thawn a hrem ding. Sualman cu thihnak a si, taksa thihnak le meilipi ih kumkhua thihnak a si. Pathian zangfahnakin Lot cu thuṭhennak in a luat. A nupi cun Pathian ih dunglet-hawi hlah uh a ti mi cu thupi ah a ruat lo.

Sual hmuahhmuah ih man cu thihnak a si. Thu dang a um lo.



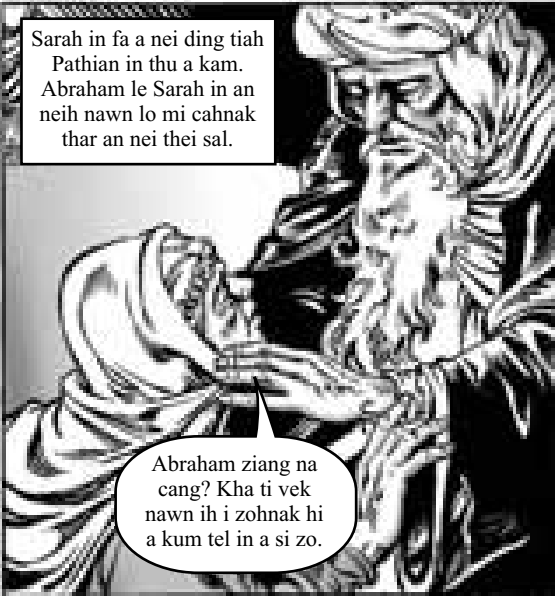
Pathian in a lo zangfah ih ka lung a awi tuk. Lot, khai khua ah khan rak thi zo ding na si nan so khaw. Pathian in nun diklo le sual a hua. Curuangah hivek mipi lak ihsin na thiarfilm aw pei.

Na nupi parih thilcang mi parah ka thin a nuam lo zet. Tu teh ziang na tuah ding?

Ka ruat cawpcawp hnik pei cu.

Lot cu a fanu pahnih thawn an feh ih, Abraham cu Pathian in malsawm thlawsuah a pe zawm thocho.





Sarah in fa a nei ding tiah Pathian in thu a kam. Abraham le Sarah in an neih nawn lo mi cahnak thar an nei thei sal.

Abraham ziang na cang? Kha ti vek nawn ih i zohnak hi a kum tel in a si zo.



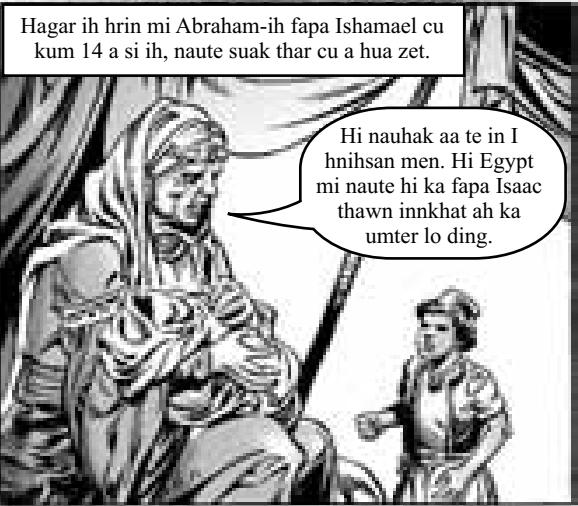
Mangbangza zetin thla thum sungah Sarah cu nau a pai ti mizapi in an thei theh.



Pathian ih in sim vekin a hmin cu Isaac tiah kan sak ding ( a tican cu a hni, hniter, hnihnak ti a si). Ram tumpi ih pa a si ding.

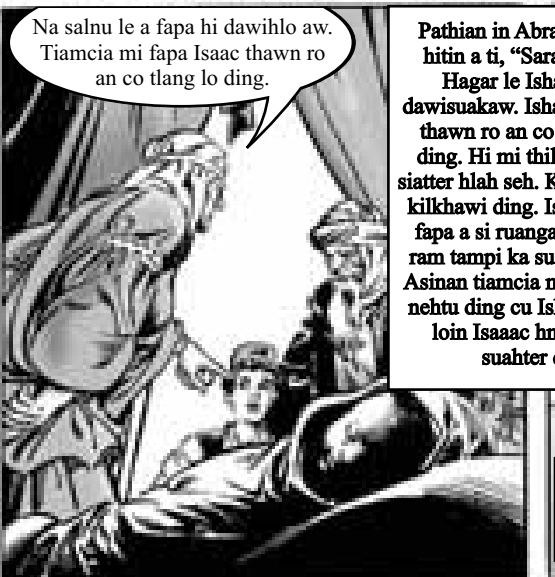
A si, Pathian in fa ka neih ding thu in sim ah khan ka hnih i ti suak. Zo in tarkun hnu-ah mai fahniang ka pawm ding ti cu zum thei ding?

Pathian cun a thukam a kilhim ih a thukam vekin a hlensuak ringring.



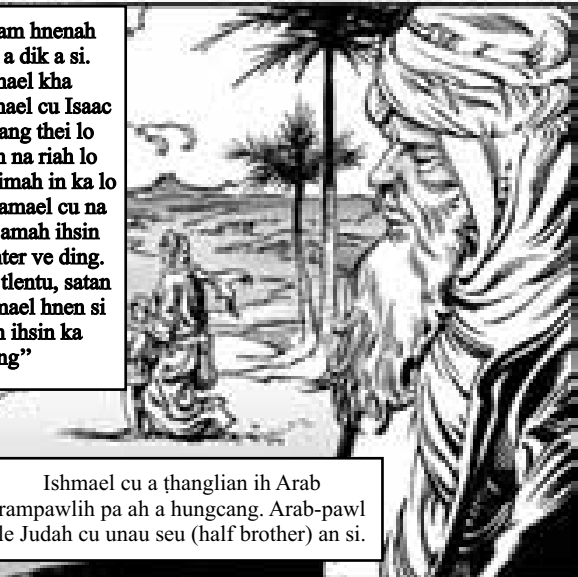
Hagar ih hrin mi Abraham-ih fapa Ishamael cu kum 14 a si ih, naute suak thar cu a hua zet.

Hi nauhak aa te in I hnihsan men. Hi Egypt mi naute hi ka fapa Isaac thawn innkhat ah ka umter lo ding.



Na salnu le a fapa hi dawihlo av. Tiamcia mi fapa Isaac thawn ro an co tlang lo ding.

**Pathian in Abraham hnenah hitin a ti, "Sarah a dik a si. Hagar le Ishamael kha dawisuakaw. Ishamael cu Isaac thawn ro an co tlang thei lo ding. Hi mi thil in na riah lo siatter hlah seh. Keimah in ka lo kilkhawi ding. Ishamael cu na fapa a si ruangah amah ihsin ram tampi ka suahter ve ding. Asinan tiamcia mi tlentu, satan nehtu ding cu Ishmael hnen si loin Isaac hnen ihsin ka suahter ding"**



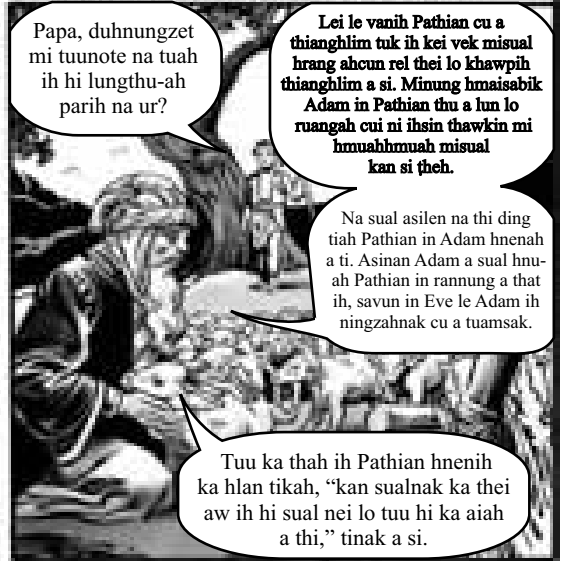
Ishmael cu a thanglian ih Arab rampawlih pa ah a hungcang. Arab-pawh le Judah cu unau seu (half brother) an si.

\* Isaac ih hmin sullam cu hmitu tinak a si.



Abraham cun a fapa Isaac cu thenaw thei lo khawpin a duh.

Nang hi mangbanga naute na si. Leitlun hi sual sung ihsin na runsuak pei maw?



Papa, duhnungzet mi tuunote na tuah ih hi lungthu-ah parih na ur?

**Lei le vanih Pathian cu a thianglim tuk ih kei vek misual hrang ahcun rel thei lo khawpin thianglim a si. Minung hmaisabik Adam in Pathian thu a lun lo ruangah cui ni ihsin thawkin mi hmuahruah misual kan si theh.**

Na sual asilen na thi ding tiah Pathian in Adam hnenah a ti. Asinan Adam a sual hnu-ah Pathian in ranning a that ih, savun in Eve le Adam ih ningzahnak cu a tuamsak.

Tuu ka thah ih Pathian hnenih ka hlan tikah, "kan sualnak ka thei aw ih hi sual nei lo tuu hi ka aiah a thi," tinak a si.

Isaac cu a thang vivo ih a pai Pathian rinsan nun a hunzir thlang. Abraham in a duh tukih an pahnihin raithawinak hlan dingah an feh tlang theu. Tuu cu an that ih biaktheng parah an ur.



*Abram, na fapa neihsun Isaac kha meitur thawinakah I hlanaw.*



Pathian ziangruangah so cuvek tuah i fia! Minung raithawinakah pek cu Pathian theilopawlih tuahdan a sisi! Ka fapa Isaac hmangin ram tumpi ah ka lo tuah ding na ti fawn. Ka fapa ka thah ahcun na thu kan hlensuak thei ding maw si.



Asinan nang cu Pathian na si. Ka theithiam lo nan na thu ka lung ding.



Kan fehnak ding hi nithum sung feh a si ding ih, curuangah zarhkhat hrawng kan rei ding.

Ngaihsakaw uh. Ka minung pahnih hrangah thlacammak ka nei ding so khaw.



Pa, Khinah tlang a um. Khawthim hlanah khi tawk kan thleng thei ko ding

A si, kan va feh dingih Pathian kan be dingih kan ra kirsal ding.



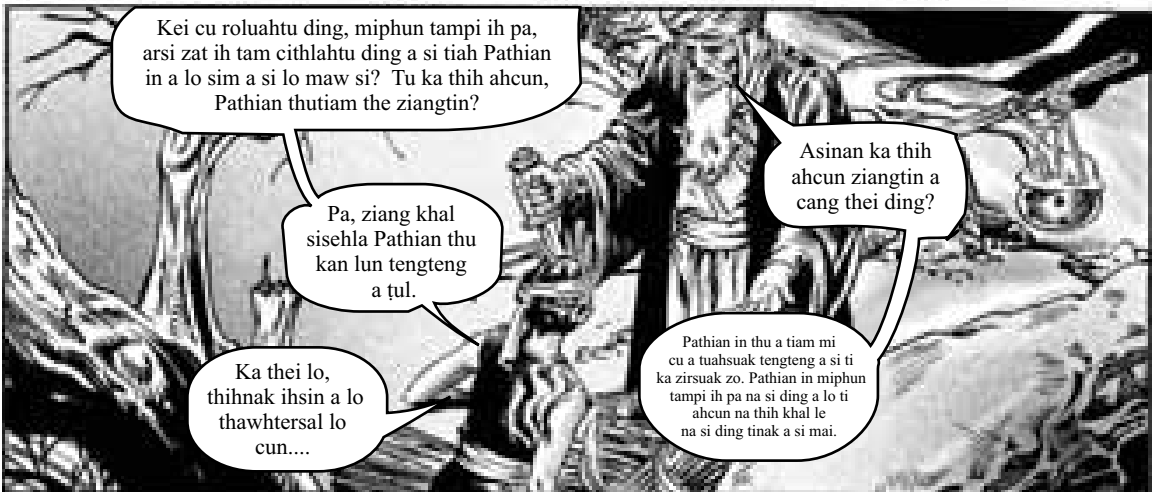
Pa, thing kan keng, biaktheng na tuah zo, khuiah saw raithawinak ding teh?

Isaac, na nu le kei kan tar kun hnu-ah Pathian in ziangtin a tawng ih fa in pe ti ka lo sim kha na mang lai maw? A tha, Pathian in hitin kan hnenah in simsal.



Tu-ah cun nangmah hi raithawinakih kan lo hlan a tul tin Pathian in a ti.

**Keimah maw? Pa, thungai maw?**



Kei cu roluah tu ding, miphun tampi ih pa, arsi zat ih tam cithlah tu ding a si tiah Pathian in a lo sim a si lo maw si? Tu ka thih ahcun, Pathian thutiam the ziangtin?

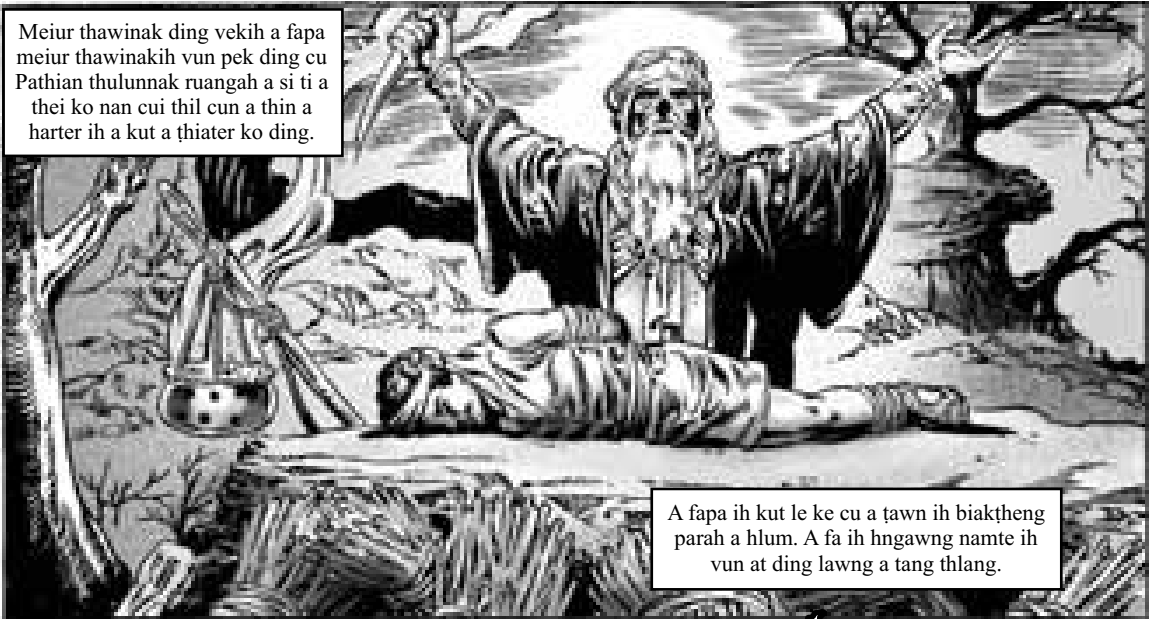
Pa, ziang khal sisehla Pathian thu kan lun tengteng a tul.

Ka thei lo, thihnak ihsin a lo thawhtersal lo cun....

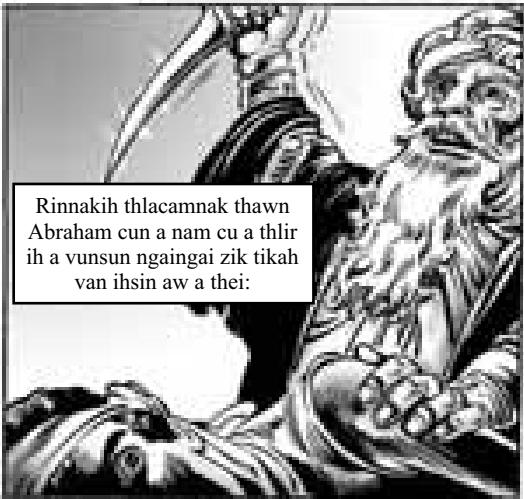
Asinan ka thih ahcun ziangtin a cang thei ding?

Pathian in thu a tiam mi cu a tuahsuak tengteng a si ti ka zirsuak zo. Pathian in miphun tampi ih pa na si ding a lo ti ahcun na thih khal le na si ding tinak a si mai.

Meiur thawinak ding vekih a fapa meiur thawinakih vun pek ding cu Pathian thulunak ruangah a si ti a thei ko nan cui thil cun a thin a harter ih a kut a thiater ko ding.



A fapa ih kut le ke cu a tawn ih biaktheng parah a hlum. A fa ih hngawng namte ih vun at ding lawng a tang thlang.



Rinnakih thlacamnak thawin Abraham cun a nam cu a thlir ih a vunsun ngaingai zik tikah van ihsin aw a thei:



*Abraham!  
Abraham! Naute  
kha that hlah.*

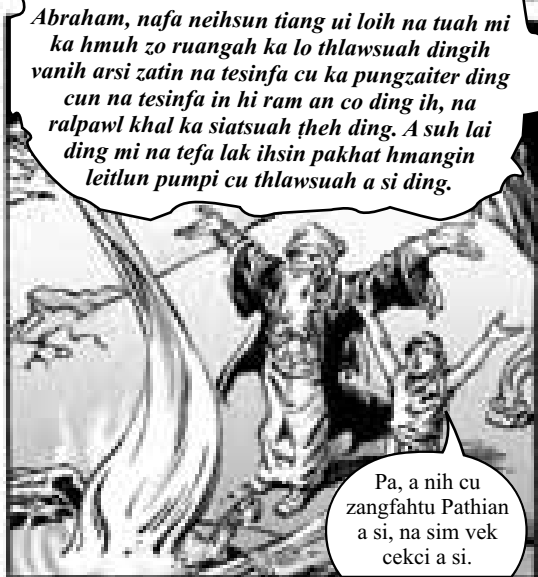


*Na faa neihsun pek  
ngam tiangin I rinsan  
taktak ti tu-ah ka thei.*



Abraham in a hei zoh tikah me (kel) hramrul lakih kaih mi a hei hmu.

Pa, zoh hnik, keimai aiawhtu dingah Patian in kel (me) in pek hi!



*Abraham, nafa neihsun tiang ui loih na tuah mi ka hmuh zo ruangah ka lo thlawsuah dingih vanih arsi zatin na tesinfa cu ka pungzaiter ding cun na tesinfa in hi ram an co ding ih, na ralpawl khal ka siatsuah theh ding. A suh lai ding mi na tefa lak ihsin pakhat hmangin leitlun pumpi cu thlawsuah a si ding.*

Pa, a nih cu zangfahtu Pathian a si, na sim vek cekki a si.



Cui canah Jacob le a fapa hleihnihpawl le an innsungsang zaten Egypt ah (sal an tannak ding hmunah) an vung feh (B.C. 1875).



Jacob ih fapa hleihnihpawl cu Israel hnam hleihnih ah an cang.



Ishmael in lalfapa hleihnih a nei ih, Arab miphun ah an rungcang.

Jacob, Isaac-ih fapa in fapa hleihnih a nei.

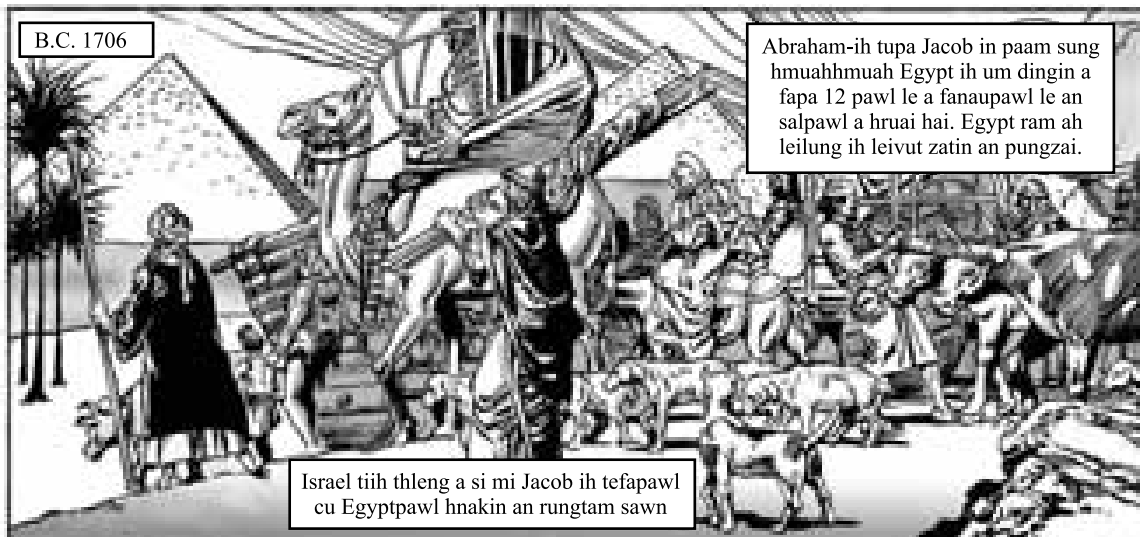
Ishmael  
 Abraham  
 Isaac (B.C. 2065)  
 Jacob (B.C. 2005)  
 Semtirnak 21:5, 13, 24:67, 25:12-18, 21-26, 29-23-30

אֲרִיזָה הַהוּב הַהוּב וְחַ שֶׁד עַל-פְּנֵי וְד



Bung 3:  
MAWSI

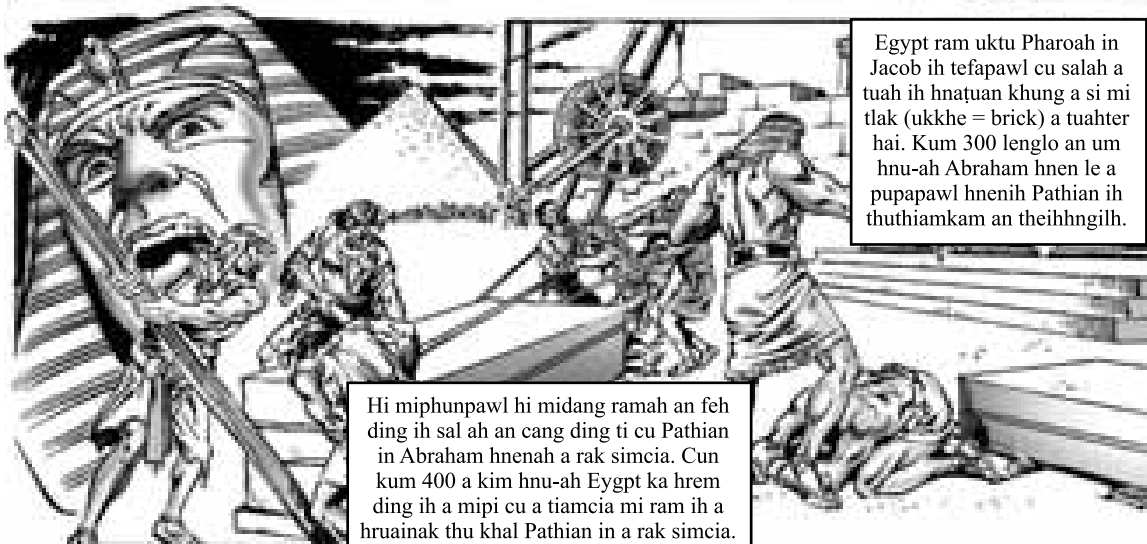
לְאֵלֵינוּ וְלֹא לְיָדָיו וְלֹא לְיָדָיו וְלֹא לְיָדָיו  
וְיִהְיֶה יוֹם אֶחָד: פּ וַיֹּאמֶר אֲנִי



B.C. 1706

Abraham-ih tupa Jacob in paam sung hmuahhmuah Egypt ih um dingin a fapa 12 pawl le a fanaupawl le an salpawl a hruai hai. Egypt ram ah leilung ih leivut zatin an pungzai.

Israel tiih thleng a si mi Jacob ih tefapawl cu Egyptpawl hnakin an rungtam sawn



Egypt ram ukto Pharoah in Jacob ih tefapawl cu salah a tua ih hnatuan khung a si mi tlak (ukke = brick) a tuahter hai. Kum 300 lenglo an um hnu-ah Abraham hnen le a pupapawl hnenih Pathian ih thuthiamkam an theihngilh.

Hi miphunpawl hi midang ramah an feh ding ih sal ah an cang ding ti cu Pathian in Abraham hnenah a rak simcia. Cun kum 400 a kim hnu-ah Egypt ka hrem ding ih a mipi cu a tiamcia mi ram ih a hruainak thu khal Pathian in a rak simcia.



Thudik ka lo sim ding! Minung tampi kan si ruangah Pharoah in in tih.

Nauhakpawl an zatan a that roero lai. Egypt miphunpawl cu an cak lo ih, an se fawn. Kannih milaipawl cu hnatuan har tuan dingah an cak ruangah in tih a si ko.

Ka fapa cu an that lo ding. Pathian in a kilhim ding.

Ha! Pharoah-ih huhamcahnak kalh in Pathian in ziang a tua thei ding?



A si lo! Ka fate cu that hlah uh.

Pharoah in Judah mi an pungzai cak tuk ti a theih tikah mipa naute suakpek zatan that thluh a tum.



Asinan nunu, Ralkappawl in khuiah naute teh tiuh in suh tikah ziangtin ka sang ding?

Thudik sim men aw. A nu in tiva ih a hlawn zo mi a si ih ralkappawl khal in zianghman an ti zik lo.



Ka nu, tidai a put lo ding ti na fiang taktak maw?

Thil hnang zet thawn erh thluh mi a si. A phuan aw thei ko ding.

Ka nau pate hi hmuhsal can a um leh pei maw? Aw! Egypt-pawl hnen ihsin tiah maw?

Pathian in a kilhim ding. A kiangah na um pei ih na zoh phah ding.



Pharoah ih fanu takkhwahw dingin tiva ah a ra.

Zoh hnik uh! Khi tawkih bawm sung in tap thawm a um!



Duh a va nung so?

Hebrew nautepawl lakih pakhat a si ding.

A ril a rawng zet ding.



I kilkhawi sak theitu ka hmuh ahcun ka cawm ding.

Hebrew nauhakpawl lakih mi pakhat khinah a um. Amah in naute kilkhawitu ding cu a thei ko ding.



Naute kilkhawitu ding ka va hawl ta ding. An hlawn mi naute-ih nu cu ka theih mi a si. Hnawiti tla tampi a nei lai.





Saduhthah relthei na si lo. Na thup ringring thei lo ding. A rei maw rei lo ti men a si, ralkappawlin an hmu dingih an that ding. Pathian rinsannak kaihngget sawn aw.

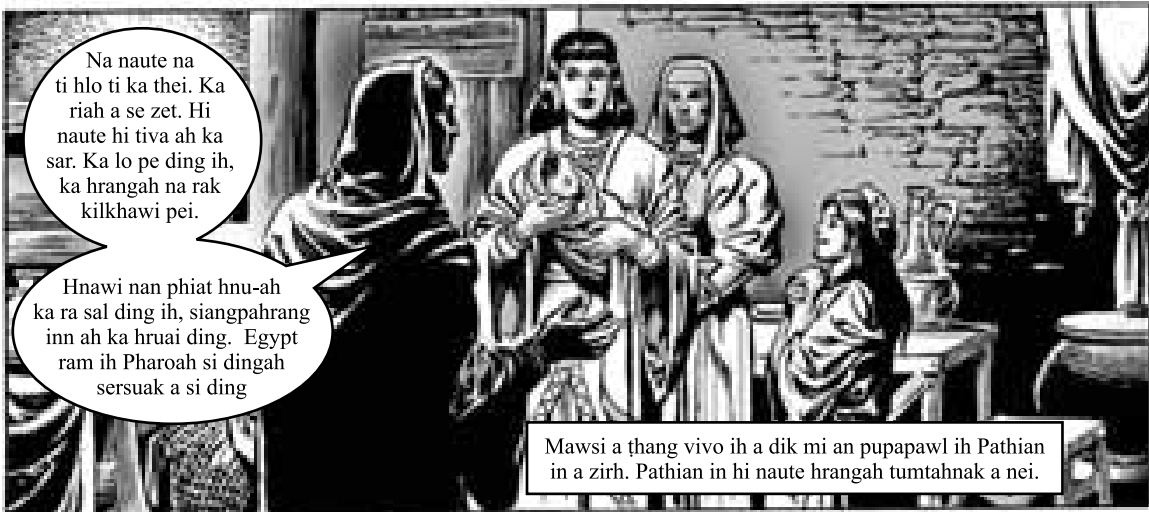
Ka thiltuah mi hi ziang so a si. Ka fapa hmuhsuak ni a um pei maw? Pathian in a ngaihsak pei maw?

Nu, Nu!



Nu, Pharoah ih fanu tiva ah a ra ih ka naupa a hmu so khaw. Amah in cawm a duh ih a kilkhawitu ding a haw! Tu hinah a ra so khaw!

Catuan Pathian cu thangthat si ko seh!



Na naute na ti hlo ti ka thei. Ka riah a se zet. Hi naute hi tiva ah ka sar. Ka lo pe ding ih, ka hrangah na rak kilkhawi pei.

Hnawi nan phiat hnu-ah ka ra sal ding ih, siangpahrang inn ah ka hruai ding. Egypt ram ih Pharoah si dingah sersuak a si ding

Mawsi a thang vivo ih a dik mi an pupapawl ih Pathian in a zirh. Pathian in hi naute hrangah tumtahnak a nei.



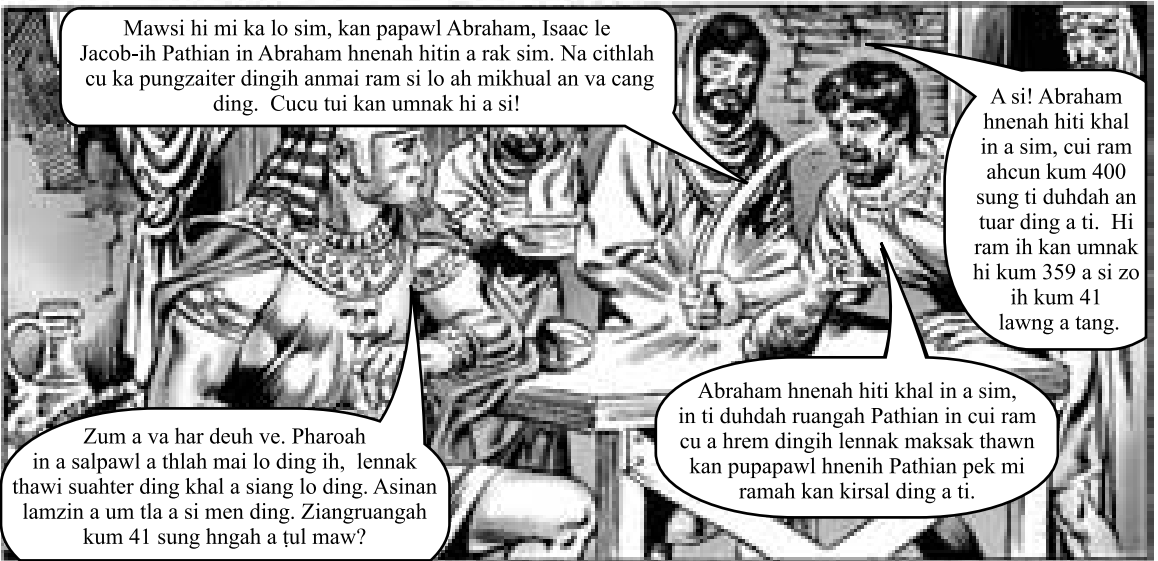
Lal fapa, a sungah hung kai awla siangpahrang inn ah kan lo hruai ding.

Ziangtluk an tlan cak thei?

Mawsi na rak kilkhawi ih ka lung a awi tuk. A harhdam zet ding a bang. Milian le huham nei mi si dingah a thanglian ding so khaw.



Pharoah fanu in a fa si dingih a lak zo vek in Mawsi cu Egypt miropi si dingah a ðang so vivo.

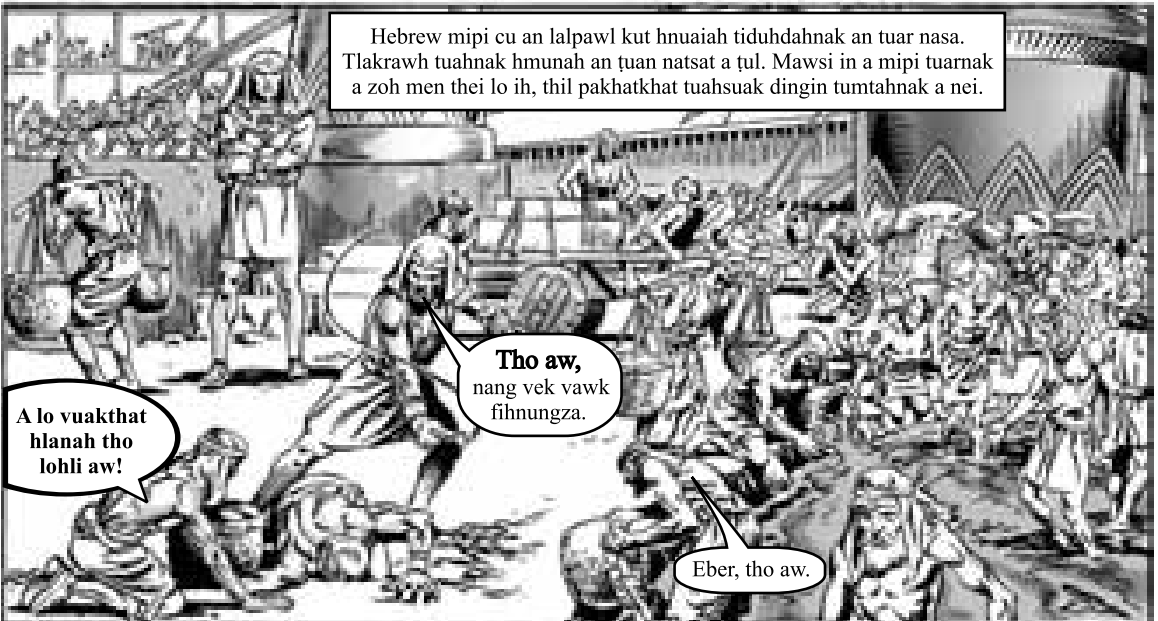


Mawsi hi mi ka lo sim, kan papawl Abraham, Isaac le Jacob-ih Pathian in Abraham hnenah hitin a rak sim. Na cithlah cu ka pungzaiter dingih anmai ram si lo ah mikhual an va cang ding. Cucu tui kan umnak hi a si!

A si! Abraham hnenah hiti khal in a sim, cui ram ahcun kum 400 sung ti duhdah an tuar ding a ti. Hi ram ih kan umnak hi kum 359 a si zo ih kum 41 lawng a tang.

Zum a va har deuh ve. Pharoah in a salpawl a thlah mai lo ding ih, lennak thawi suahter ding khal a siang lo ding. Asinan lamzin a um tla a si men ding. Zianguangah kum 41 sung hngah a ðul maw?

Abraham hnenah hiti khal in a sim, in ti duhdah ruangah Pathian in cui ram cu a hrem dingih lennak maksak thawn kan pupapawl hnenih Pathian pek mi ramah kan kirsal ding a ti.



Hebrew mipi cu an lalpawl kut hnuaiah tiduhdahnak an tuar nasa. Tlakrawh tuahnak hmunah an ðuan natsat a ðul. Mawsi in a mipi tuarnak a zoh men thei lo ih, thil pakhatkhat tuahsuak dingih tumtahnak a nei.

A lo vuakthat hlanah tho lohli aw!

**Tho aw,**  
nang vek vawk fihnungza.

Eber, tho aw.



Nikhat cu Egypt pa in amai lam pa nasazetih a vuak lai kha Mawsi in a hmu.

Runsuaknak can a cu. Hivek cu a daih tengteng a tul.



**Vuap! A vuak tupi**

**A tang nawn lo!**

Mawsi in Egypt pa a thah ih a phum. Asinan mipakhat in a rak hmu ih Pharoah hnenah a simthei.



**Oh Pathian! Ziang ka tuahsual?**

**Cawl aw, tual that hremnak na tuar ding!**

**Khi! Mawsi a si ual!**



**B.C. 1491 hrawng a si**

Mawsi cun Egypt a suahsan ih nelrawn ah a feh. Innsungsang le rualpi nei loin a mahte a um. A mipi a run ngah lo. Amah le amah hman a run aw thei lo.

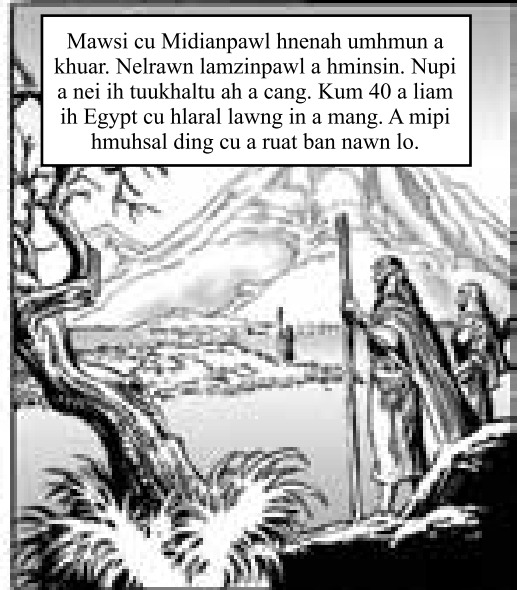


Nitam zet Mawsi cu ke in a feh. Lamhla a feh thei nawn loih tuukhal riahbuk a pan.

Zoh hnik uh! Mipa pakhat a um!

A thi zikte a bang. Tidai pe hnik uh.

Egypt mi a si hi!



Mawsi cu Midianpawl hnenah umhmun a khar. Nelrawn lamzinpawl a hminsin. Nupi a nei ih tuukhaltu ah a cang. Kum 40 a liam ih Egypt cu hlalawng in a mang. A mipi hmuhsal ding cu a ruat ban nawn lo.



Khi thil cu a va dang lam ve! Ziangtin khi hrampi ah meisa alh a um ih, a kang fawn lo? Meisa le a alh sunzawm rero.



*Mawsi, na kadam phawih aw. Hmun thianghlim ah na ding a si. Kei cu napa Abraham, Isaac le Jacob-ih Pathian ka si.*



*Egypt ram ih ka mipi tuarnak le thlacamnak ka hmu ih ka thei zo. An pupa an ti duhdahnak sung ihsin an pupapawl hnenih ka tiamcia mi ram ih hruai can a cu a si.*

*Pharoah hnenah ka lo thlah dingih an saltannak sung ihsin ka mipi na hruaisuak ding a si. Ka minungpawl tungter dingah na va sim pei, asinan a duh lo ding. Cui si cun Egypt ah ka huham ka langter ding. Cu mi theh cun a tungter ding a si.*



Asinan nangmai thlah mi ka si ti in zum lo dingih in hnihsan men ding.



Na kianghrol kha leilung ah hlawn hnikaw.



Ziang ee? Ka kianghrawll maw!



A hrang zet mi rul ah a cang!



Rulkha a mei in vun kaiaw.



Ka kianghrawll ah a cangsal!



Egypt ah feh awla, na tawng ding le na tuah ding mi ka lo sim ding. Na unau Aron kha nangmah lo bawmtu a si ding.

1445 B.C.



Kum 4 a si thlang ih ka thuhla a theitupawl cu an thi theh zo. Zohman in theithiam nawn lo ding.

Upa hruaitu hmuahhmuah in ko khawm uh! Runsuahnak can a thleng zo!

Egypt ah na tlung ding si khaw, thah ding in a lo hawltupawl teh ziangtin?

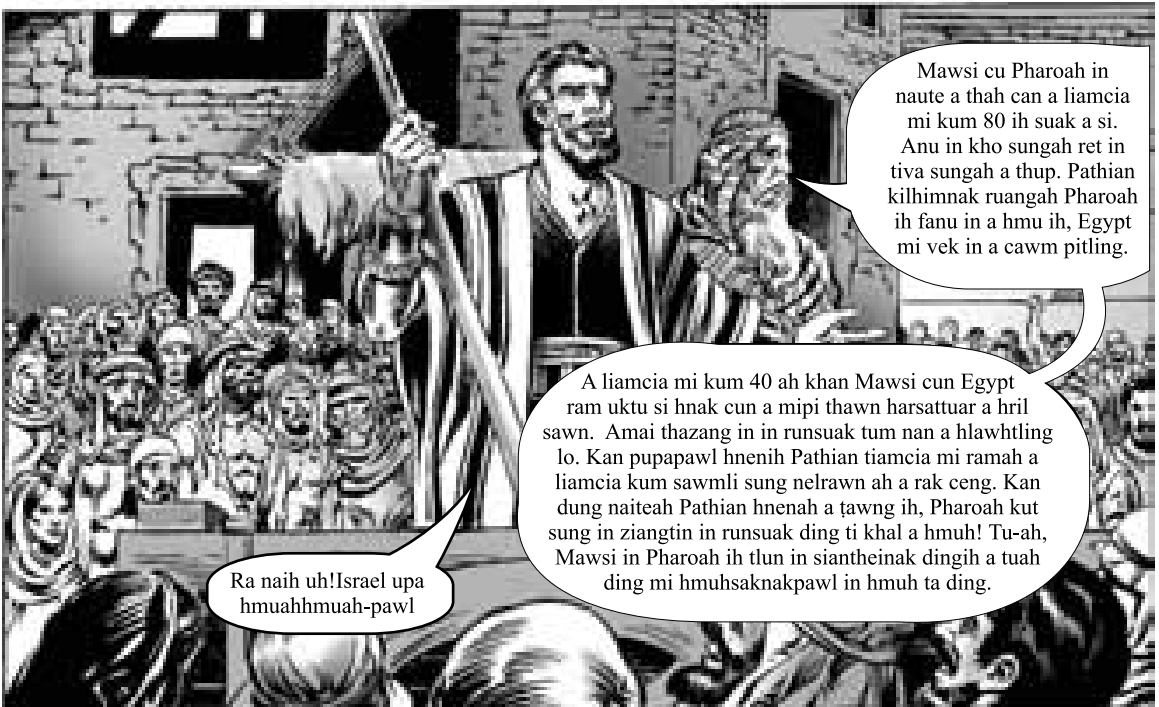
Ziangtik tiang na va um ding?



Anih cu Levi miphun Aaron a si. Pakhat sawn cu kanmah vek asinan anih cu sal a si lo.

Zo pawl an si?

Anih cu Levi miphun Aaron a si. Pakhat sawn cu kanmah vek asinan anih cu sal a si lo.



Mawsi cu Pharaoh in naute a thah can a liamcia mi kum 80 ih suak a si. Anu in kho sungah ret in tiva sungah a thup. Pathian kilhinnak ruangah Pharaoh ih fanu in a hmu ih, Egypt mi vek in a cawm pitling.

A liamcia mi kum 40 ah khan Mawsi cun Egypt ram uktu si hnak cun a mipi thawn harsattuar a hril sawn. Amai thazang in in runsuak tum nan a hlawhtling lo. Kan pupapawl hnenih Pathian tiamcia mi ramah a liamcia kum sawmli sung nelrawn ah a rak ceng. Kan dung naiteah Pathian hnenah a tawng ih, Pharaoh kut sung in ziangtin in runsuak ding ti khal a hmuh! Tu-ah, Mawsi in Pharaoh ih tlun in siantheinak dingih a tuah ding mi hmuhsaknakpawl in hmuh ta ding.

Ra naih uh! Israel upa hmuahhmuah-pawl

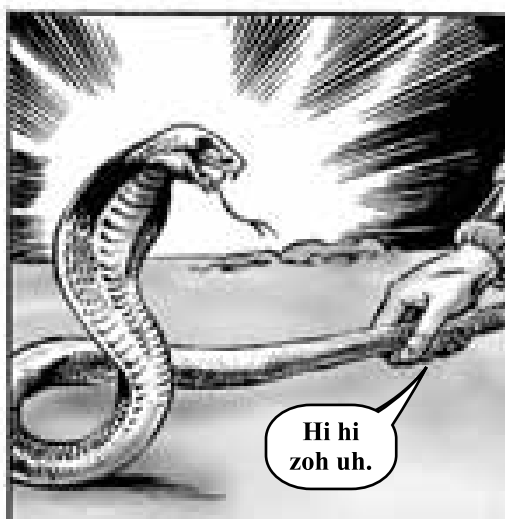


Meisa kang sung in Abraham-ih Pathian in thu in sim ih, kan pupapawl cennak ram ih lo hruaikirsal dingin thlah ka si. Hihi a hmuhsaknakpawl an si.



A va mak ve! A kianghrawl rul ah a cang.

Tih hlah uh!



Hi hi zoh uh.



Pathian in runtu a run thlah zo.

A tha, Pharoah in rak hmu seh.

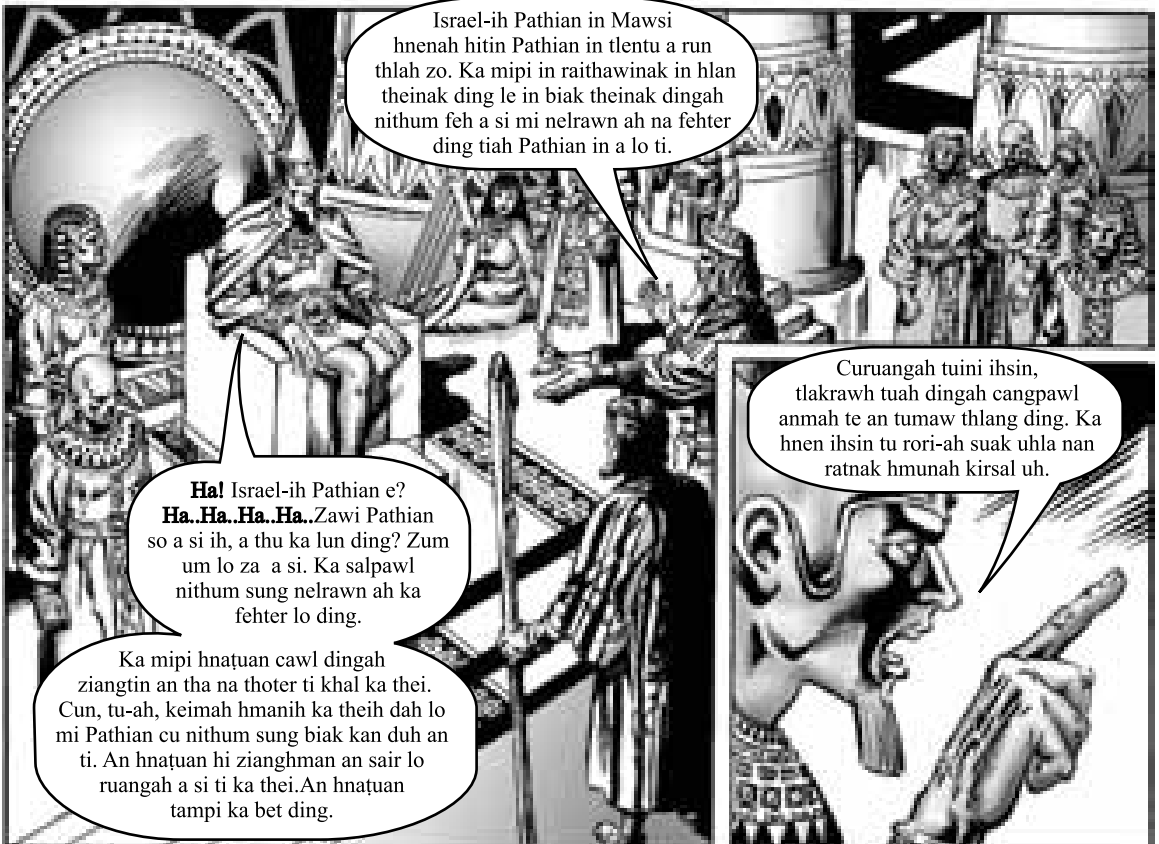
Mangbang za a si ual!

A tu rori ah Pharoah hnenah feh uhsi!

Abraham-ih Pathian!



Hitawk ka suahsan hlan a liamcia mi kum 40 vek thotho a si hi. Thil danglam a um lo ka lo sim vekih tawng ding kha theihngilh hlah aw.



Israel-ih Pathian in Mawsi hnenah hitin Pathian in tlentu a run thlah zo. Ka mipi in raithawinak in hlan theinak ding le in biak theinak dingah nithum feh a si mi nelrawn ah na fehter ding tiah Pathian in a lo ti.

**Ha!** Israel-ih Pathian e?  
**Ha..Ha..Ha..Ha..**Zawi Pathian so a si ih, a thu ka lun ding? Zum um lo za a si. Ka salpawl nithum sung nelrawn ah ka fehter lo ding.

Ka mipi hnatuan cawl dingah ziangtin an tha na thoter ti khal ka thei. Cun, tu-ah, keimah hmanih ka theih dah lo mi Pathian cu nithum sung biak kan duh an ti. An hnatuan hi zianghman an sair lo ruangah a si ti ka thei. An hnatuan tampi ka bet ding.

Curuangah tuini ihsin, tlakrawh tuah dingah cangpawl anmah te an tumaw thlang ding. Ka hnen ihsin tu rori-ah suak uhla nan ratnak hmunah kirsal uh.

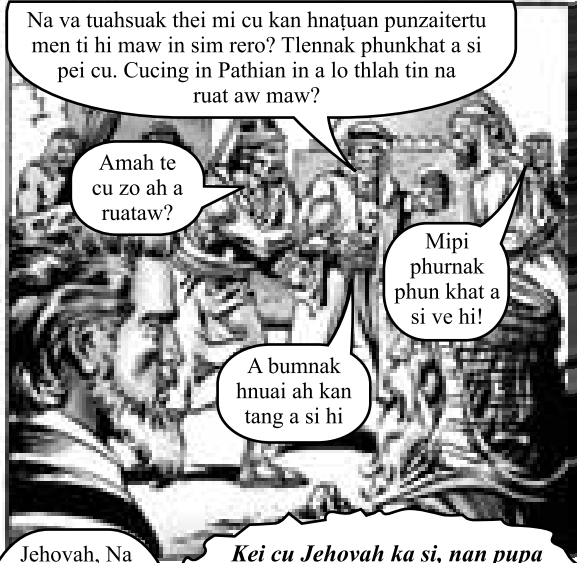






An ningzah neih lo zia hi na zum maw?

Hnihsuak za an si kha. Anmah cu Pathian aw bangin hi tawkah an ra sapbai.



Na va tuahsuak thei mi cu kan hnatuan punzaitertu men ti hi maw in sim rero? Tlennak phunkhat a si pei cu. Cucing in Pathian in a lo thlah tin na ruat aw maw?

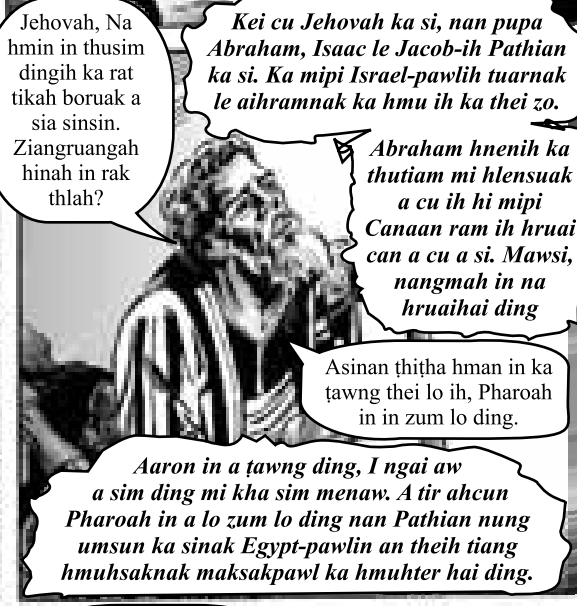
Amah te cu zo ah a ruataw?

Mipi phurnak phun khat a si ve hi!

A bumnak hnuai ah kan tang a si hi



Hnatuan ding khawpkham nan nei lo a si hi. Nan Pathian biak nan tum lamlam cu. Zangzel lo dan ka lo zirh ding.



Jehovah, Na hmin in thusim dingih ka rat tikah boruak a sia sinsin. Zianguangah hinah in rak thlah?

*Kei cu Jehovah ka si, nan pupa Abraham, Isaac le Jacob-ih Pathian ka si. Ka mipi Israel-pawlih tuarnak le aihramnak ka hmu ih ka thei zo.*

*Abraham hnenih ka thutiam mi hlensuak a cu ih hi mipi Canaan ram ih hrui can a cu a si. Mawsi, nangmah in na hruihaih ding*

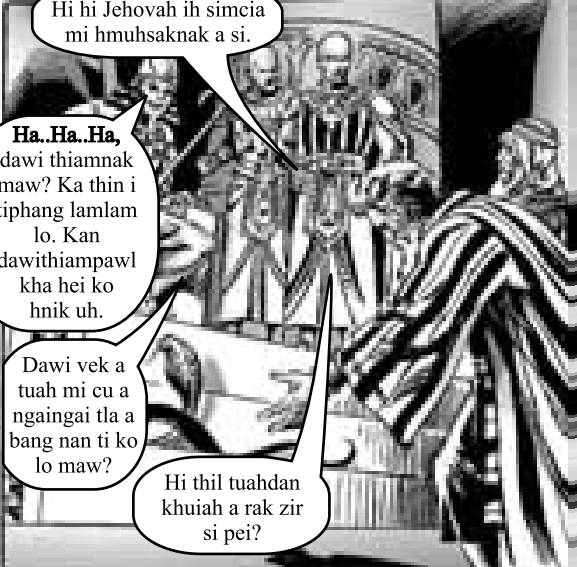
Asinan thitha hman in ka tawng thei lo ih, Pharaoh in in zum lo ding.

*Aaron in a tawng ding, I ngai aw a sim ding mi kha sim menaw. A tir ahcun Pharaoh in a lo zum lo ding nan Pathian nung umsun ka sinak Egypt-pawlin an theih tiang hmuhsaknak maksakpawl ka hmuhter hai ding.*



**Ha..Ha..** Hinah ziang na ra tuah sal?

Jehovah in **"ka mipi fehter aw"** tiah a ti.



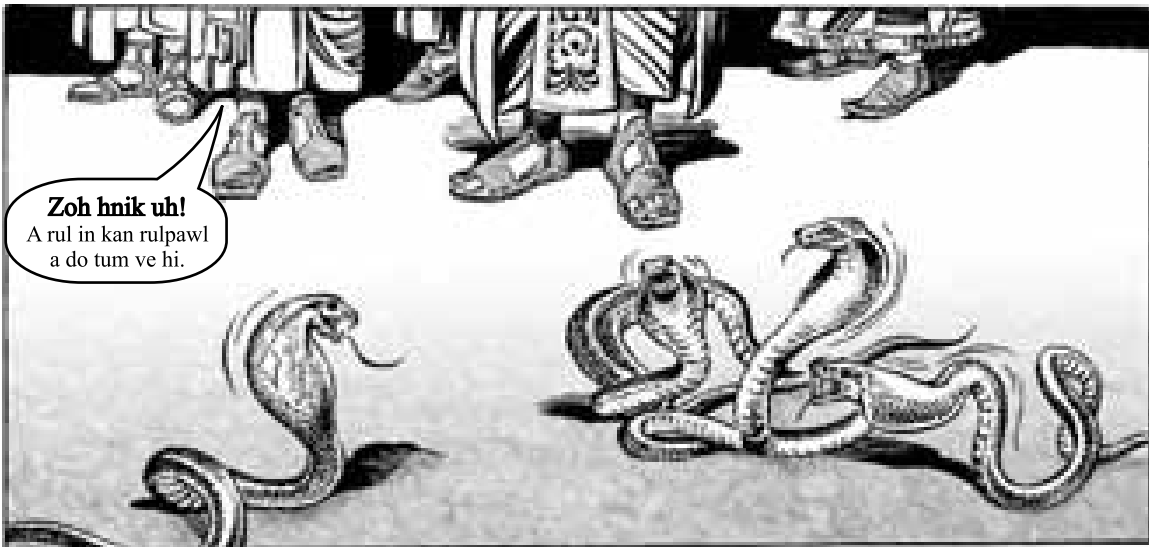
Hi hi Jehovah ih simcia mi hmuhsaknak a si.

**Ha..Ha..Ha,** dawi thiamnak maw? Ka thin i tiphang lamlam lo. Kan dawithiampawl kha hei ko hnik uh.

Dawi vek a tuah mi cu a ngaingai tla a bang nan ti ko lo maw?

Hi thil tuahdan khuiah a rak zir si pei?





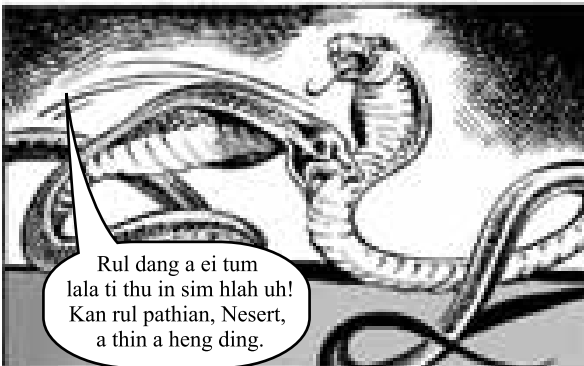
**Zoh hmik uh!**  
A rul in kan rulpawl  
a do tum ve hi.



A rul in  
kan rul lakih  
pakhat a ei  
khi!



Kan rul zaten a  
dawlh thluh ual!

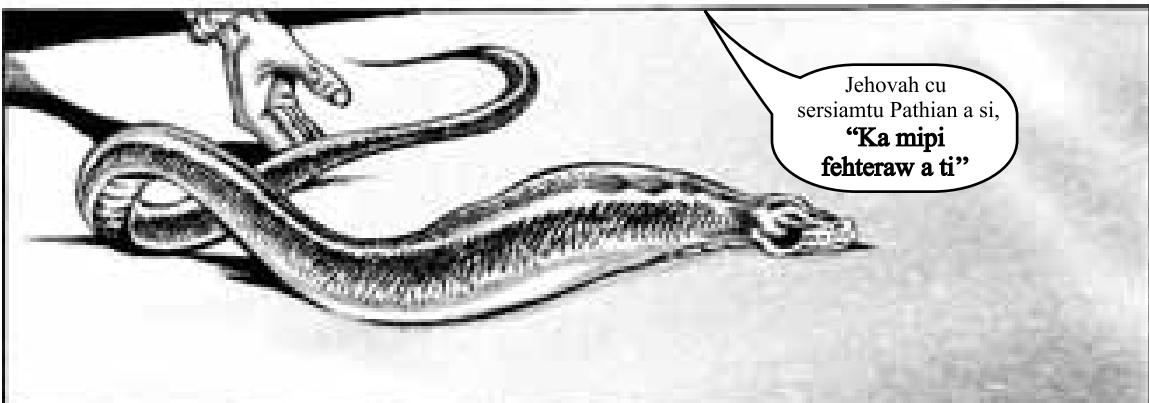


Rul dang a ei tum  
lala ti thu in sim hlah uh!  
Kan rul pathian, Nesert,  
a thin a heng ding.

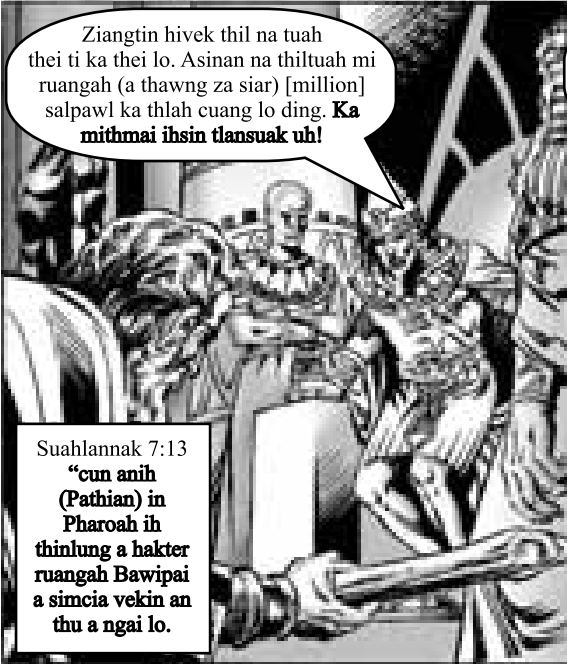


Ka zum thei  
lo! A rul in kan  
rul zaten a ei  
theh khi.

Ziangtin hitin  
a cangthei?



Jehovah cu  
sersiamtu Pathian a si,  
**“Ka mipi  
fehteraw a ti”**



Ziangtin hivek thil na tuah thei ti ka thei lo. Asinan na thiltuah mi ruangah (a thawng za siar) [million] salpawl ka thlah cuang lo ding. **Ka mithmai ihsin tlansuak uh!**

Suahlannak 7:13  
**“cun anih (Pathian) in Pharoah ih thinlung a hakter ruangah Bawipai a simcia vekin an thu a ngai lo.**



Ziangruangah Pathian in Pharoah ih dawthiampawlih tuahthei mi “hmuhsalnak” in thlah? Miaa in bangter theh.

Ka theithiam lo asinan Pathian in Pharoah ih thinlung ka hakter ding a ti. A hak ngaingai. Ka rul in an rul a ei thluh kha na hmu maw?

Ikha mi in miaa a bangter kha. Jehovah thawi biakawknak hmun ka hawl a tul. Tuteh ziang kan tuah ding ti ka thei lo.

Pathian in Mawsi a tawngsal ih a tuah ding mi a sim. Egypt-pawl cun Mawsi an zum thei lo. A mipi in an hnawl. Ziangah tile Pharoah in an hnatuan a punter. Asinan Mawsi cun a theithiam lo nan Pathian a ring ih a thu a thlun.



Jehovah in hitin a ti, **“Ka mipi na fehter siang lo ruangah a dik mi Pathian ka si zia na theihnak dingah Egypt ram ih tidai hmuahhmuah thisen ah ka canter ding”** a ti.

Tui tumih a tuah mi cu mithinlung a va khawih ve. Ziangtin a tuah?

Ka dawthiampawl ko hnik uh. Kan Nile Pathian in a cawlder ding.



Zoh hnik! Ka dawthiampawl in an tuahthiam ve si. Hi dawthiamnak lam na tuah mi cun i thlemtlu lo ding.



Ka dam sungah hivek thilcang ka hmu dah kel lo. Tihna-cirhtiput tiang in thisen ah an cang theh. A sal mi cu a Pathian hmin cu a si ko lo maw si?

Sim roero tla le a danglamnak ziang a um? Pathian a thawng tel in kan nei ih kan Nile Pathian a thin a heng ding so khaw.

Pathian pakhat e? Cuvek cu zum ding a um lo.

Mawsi an ti mi pa cun a Pathian cu Pathian umsun a si a ti.

Tidai thisen ih a can hnu nisarihnakah Mawsi in Egypt parah Pathian thuthennak a tlunter bet.



Tidai in Butlak tampi suah seh.



A thu mi thisen in Butlak thawngzatel a hun suahter.



Ka inn cu Butlak an khat theh.

Egypt ram pum in Butlak an khat. **Pathianpawl an thin a heng!**

Kan puithiampawl teh khuiah an si? Ziangtal an tuah thei lo maw si?



*Eiii*



Pharoah, zoh hnik aw, kannih dawthiampawl khal in Butlak kan tuah thei ve.

Ziangruangah Butlak cu an tuahbet? Mawsi an ti mi pa in tamtuk a suahter zo si lo maw? Tu-ah Pharoah in tamdeuh a suahter bet fawn.

Ziangruangah an lo dil vekin nelrawn ah cun na fehter men lo? Kan tuar nawn lo a si.



Mawsi kha ko hnikuh. Ka be duh tiah sim uh.

A si, Lal Bawi, na sim vekin siseh.



Butlakpawl lahlo theh dingin Jehovah hnenah in dilsak aw. In tuahsak asile na mipi raihawinak tuah dingah ka tlhah hai ding.

Ziangtikah tuahsak na duh?

Thaizingah.

Na tawng vekin siseh. Cuti cun mi zapi in Jehovah Pathian lo Pathian dang an um lo ti an theihnak dingah.



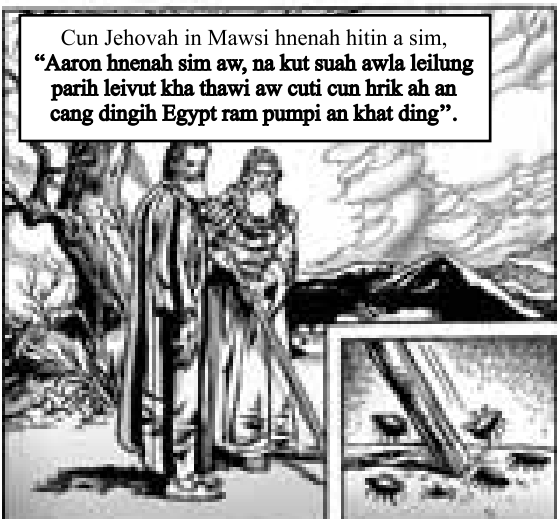
A tawng vekin a tikcu teah Butlakpawl an thi theh ti Pharoah in a hmuh tikah a thinlung a hakter sal ih Hebrew mipi thlah ding a siang sal lo.

Pathian kut suak a si tiah ziang in a lo ruatter? Anmah te an ra piangsuak men tla a si pei cu maw.

Pathian kut suak a si tiah ziang in a lo ruatter? Anmah te an ra piangsuak men tla a si pei cu maw.

Ziangtin Mawsi in a thleng ding ti a simlawk thei? Ziangtin cumi can ciah ah anzaten an thi ding ti theihthei?

Aw, tawngtam nawn hlah, cawl men aw, cuti lo cun theh ti kan nei lo ding.



Cun Jehovah in Mawsi hnenah hitin a sim, **“Aaron hnenah sim aw, na kut suah awla leilung parah leivut kha thawi aw cuti cun hrik ah an cang dingih Egypt ram pumpi an khat ding”**.



Egypt ram ih leivut hmuahhmuah cu hrik ah an cang theh.

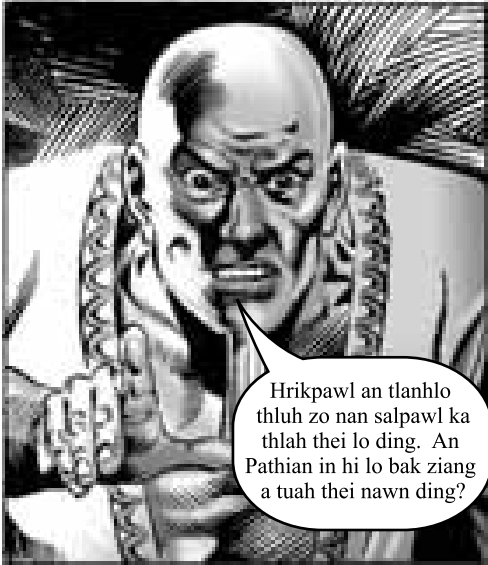
**IEEEEE!**



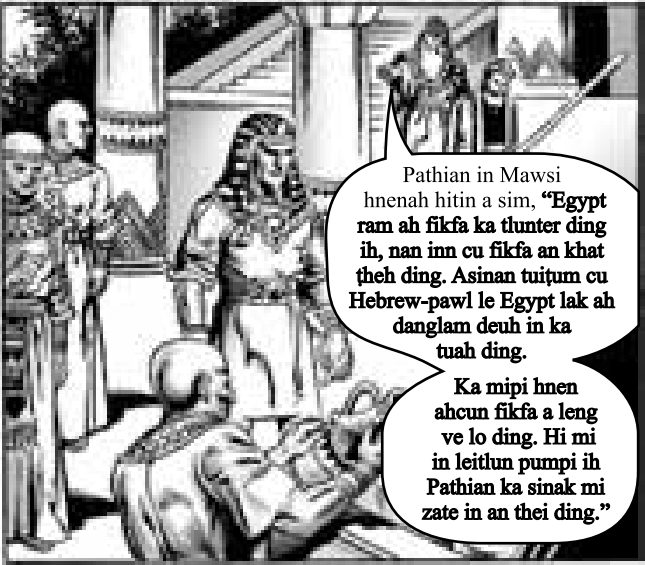
A si, Hi mi cu Pathian lawngin a tuah thei. Hi mi pahnih ih an tuah vek cu zohman in an tuah thei lo ding. Kannih cu huhman kan nei lo rori a si ko.

Hrik kan tuah thei lo e? **mipi in an Pathian hi kan Pathian hnakin a cak deuh ah an ruat ding so khaw.** Dawithiampawl, hi vial lawng maw nan tuah thei.

A simfiangdan tla phungdang zawng in a um men ding nan kannih cun kan ti thei lo rori a si. Mawsi hnenah hitin sim uh. A Pathian in hi hrikpawl a lakhloh ding a si ahcun Hebrew-pawl cu an Pathian be dingin ka thlah hai ding.



Hrikpawl an tlanhlo thluh zo nan salpawl ka thlah thei lo ding. An Pathian in hi lo bak ziang a tuah thei nawn ding?



Pathian in Mawsi hnenah hitin a sim. "Egypt ram ah fikfa ka tlunter ding ih, nan inn cu fikfa an khat theh ding. Asinan tui tum cu Hebrew-pawl le Egypt lak ah danglam deuh in ka tuah ding.

Ka mipi hnen ahcun fikfa a leng ve lo ding. Hi mi in leitlun pumpi ih Pathian ka sinak mi zate in an thei ding."



Papa, ziangruangah kan puithiapawl in an tuah thei ve lo. An huham khuinah a um?

Biaknak lam thu zianghman ka thei lo. Ka hna lawng si ka ngaihsak men.



A sim vek cekci in Hebrewpawl hnenah fikfa a thleng ve lo. Hi mi cu an Pathian ih tuah mi a si tengteng ding.

Feh uhla Mawsi va hawl uh.



Feh uhla nan Pathian hnenah raihawinak tuah uh. Asinan Egypt cu suahsan hlah uh.

Nithum sung hrawnghrang kan feh ding.

Nan feh thei ka lo ti. Asinan lam hlatpi ah nan feh lo pei. Tu-ah thlacam awla hi fikfapawl la hlo dingin dilaw.

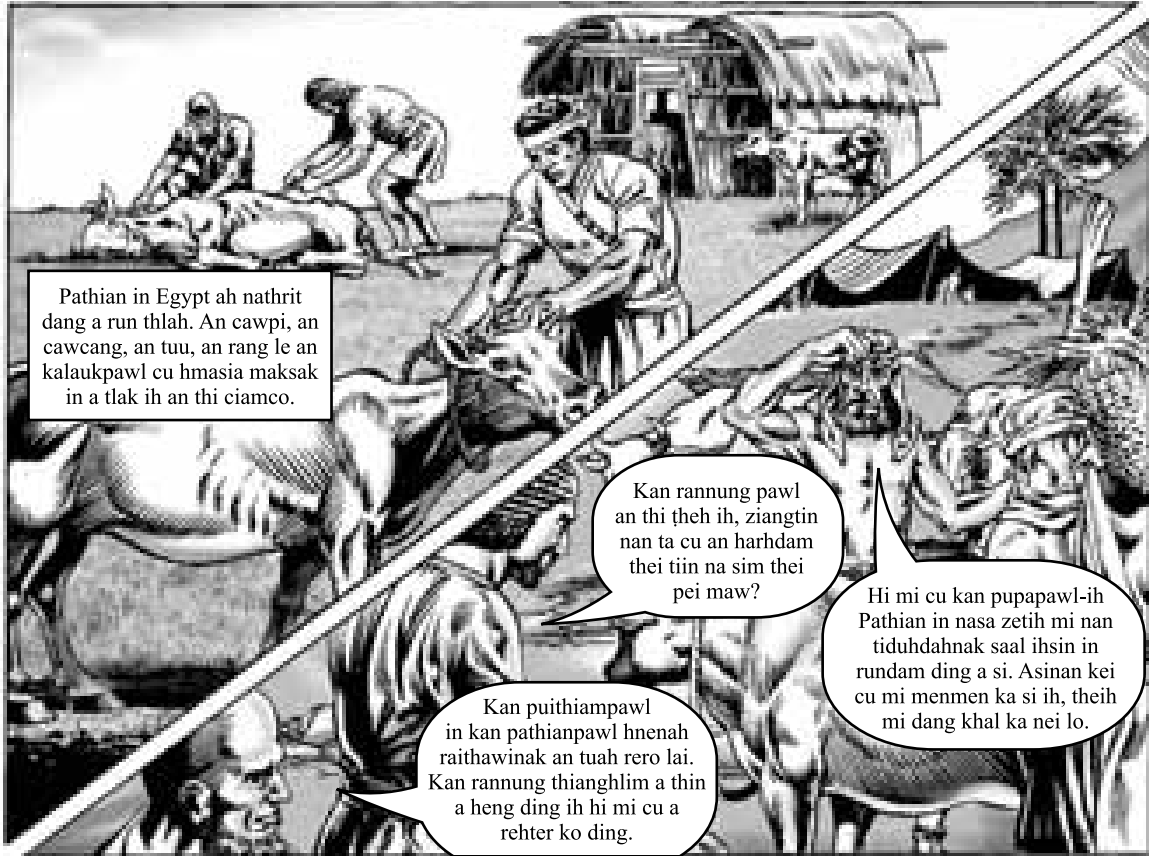


Fikfa pakhat hman Egypt ah an tang nawn lo. Hihi cu mangbanga a si.

Tawng hlah hi minungpawlih thu na zum thlang a si lo mav?

Pharoah in a thinlung a ti hak sal ih mipi fehter a siang lo.





Pathian in Egypt ah nathrit dang a run thlah. An cawpi, an cawcang, an tuu, an rang le an kalaukpawl cu hmasia maksak in a tlak ih an thi ciamco.

Kan rannung pawl an thi theh ih, ziangtin nan ta cu an harhdam thei tiin na sim thei pei maw?

Hi mi cu kan pupapawl-ih Pathian in nasa zetih mi nan tiduhdahnak saal ihsin in rundam ding a si. Asinan kei cu mi menmen ka si ih, theih mi dang khal ka nei lo.

Kan puithiampawl in kan pathianpawl hnenah raithawinak an tuah rero lai. Kan rannung thianghlim a thin a heng ding ih hi mi cu a rehter ko ding.



A tlaituk zo tiah Pharoah kha va sim uh. Kan rannung thianghlimpawl an thi theh zo. Kan Pathianpawl an mahte Hebrewpawl ih Pathian kut in an hum aw thei lo ti mipi in an theih tikah an thing a heng tuk ding.

Egypt pawlih Pathian khuiah an si? Huham an nei lo maw si?

Asinan Pharoah cun a thinlung a hakter tho.



Vutzampawl la awla an khawpi ah theh aw. Egyptpawl cu khuaihli natnak in a tuam ding tiah Pathian in Mawsi hnenah a sim.

**“Ka mipi na fehter na siang lo ruangah khuaihli natnak rapthlak cu nang le na rannung parah a thleng ding”** tiah Pathian in a ti.

Aw! A si lo, thleng nawn lo ee.

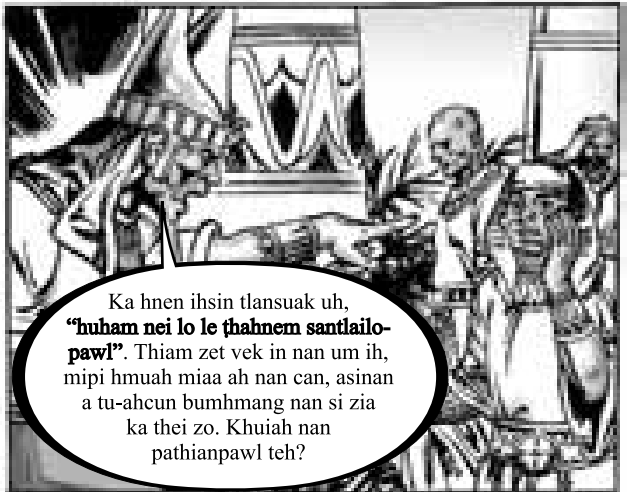


Dawthiampawl kha va ko hnik uh. An huham ko cio dingin sim uh. pathianpawl hnenah raithawinak tuah uh. Hi thil hi rehter uh.

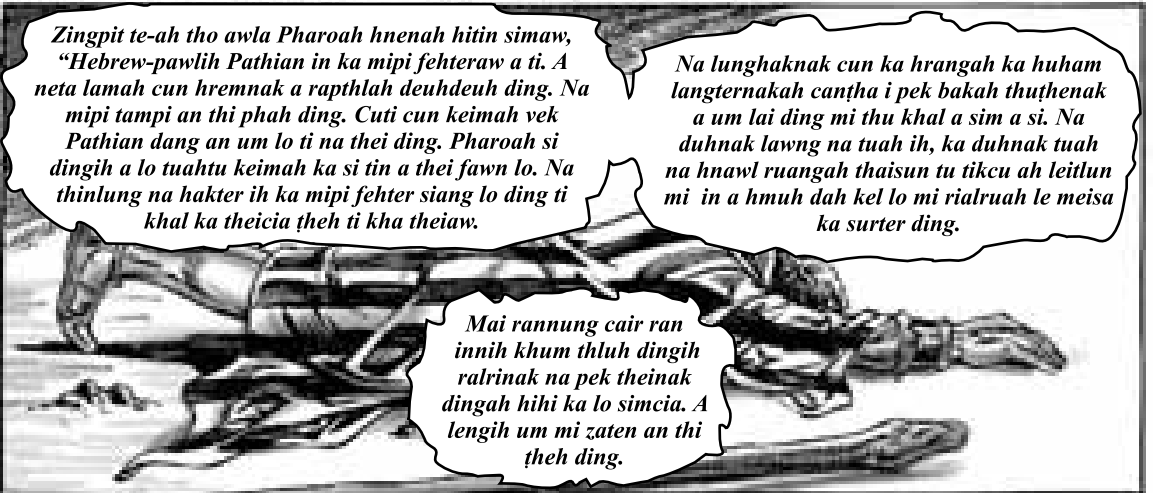


A naibikih um kha va ko aw.

Nang te? Mawsi-ih Pathian donak huham na nei lo maw si?



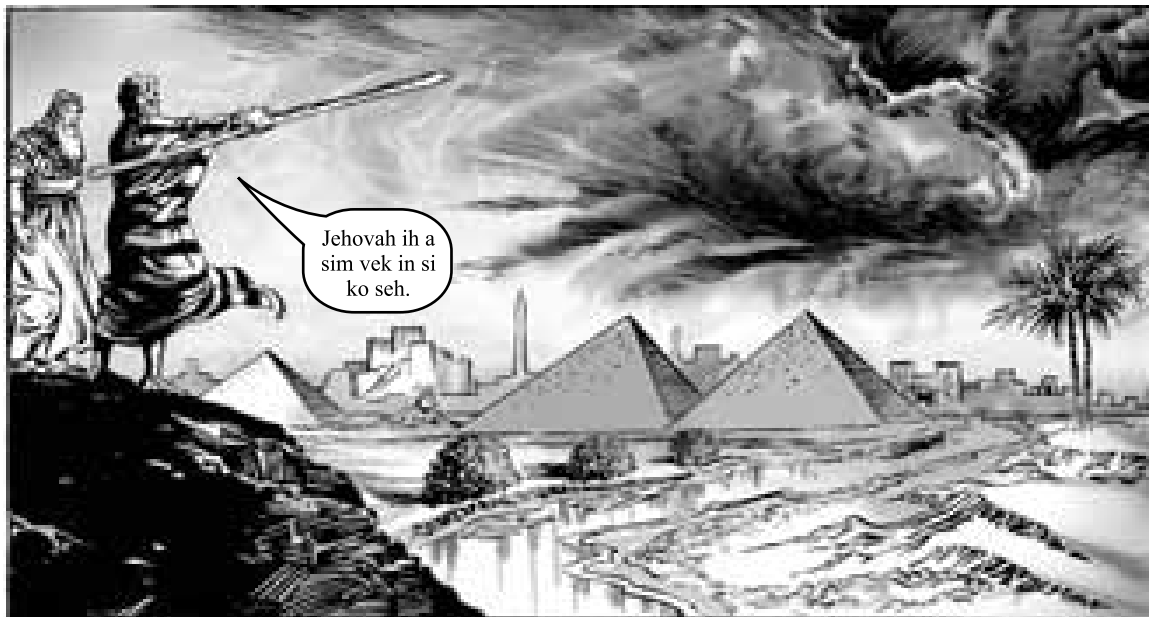
Ka hnen ihsin tlansuak uh, **“huham nei lo le thahnem santlailo-pawl”**. Thiam zet vek in nan um ih, mipi hmuah miaa ah nan can, asinan a tu-ahcun bumhmang nan si zia ka thei zo. Khuiah nan pathianpawl teh?



*Zingpit te-ah tho awla Pharoah hnenah hitin simaw, “Hebrew-pawlih Pathian in ka mipi fehteraw a ti. A neta lamah cun hremnak a rapthlah deuhdeuh ding. Na mipi tampi an thi phah ding. Cuti cun keimah vek Pathian dang an um lo ti na thei ding. Pharoah si dingih a lo tuahtu keimah ka si tin a thei fawn lo. Na thinlung na hakter ih ka mipi fehter siang lo ding ti khal ka theicia theh ti kha theiaw.*

*Na lungkannak cun ka hrangah ka huham langternakah cantha i pek bakah thuthenak a um lai ding mi thu khal a sim a si. Na duhnak lawng na tuah ih, ka duhnak tuah na hnawl ruangah thaisun tu tikcu ah leitlun mi in a hmuh dah kel lo mi rialruah le meisa ka surter ding.*

*Mai rannung cair ran innih khum thluh dingih ralrinak na pek theinak dingah hihi ka lo simcia. A lengih um mi zaten an thi theh ding.*



Jehovah ih a  
sim vek in si  
ko seh.

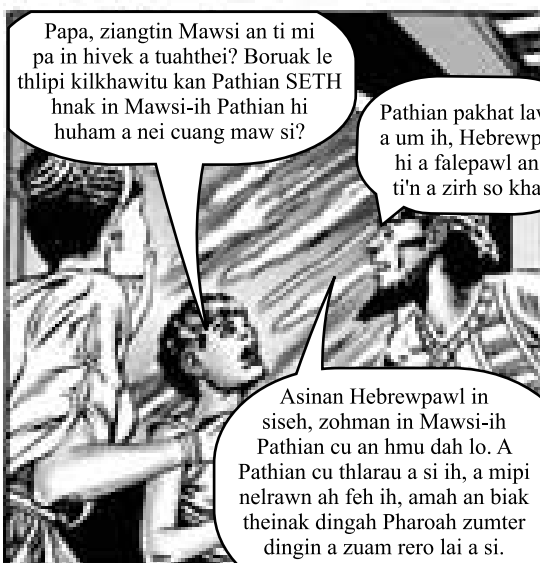


Ralrin peknak ngaihsak loih  
lenglamih umpawl cu an thi.

Ziangtin vur  
le meisa a rawi  
aw thei?

**A cak mi  
Pathian SETH in  
run hram aw.**

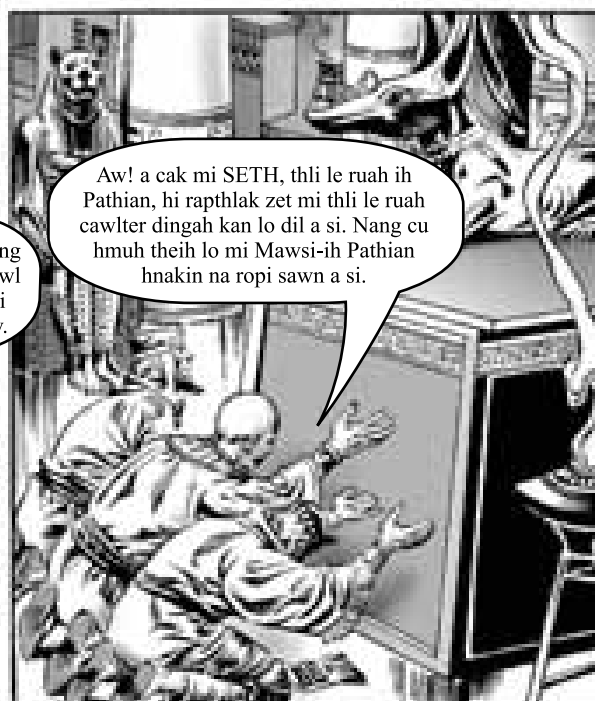
**AHHHH!**



Papa, ziangtin Mawsi an ti mi  
pa in hivek a tuahthei? Boruak le  
thlipi kilkhawitu kan Pathian SETH  
hnak in Mawsi-ih Pathian hi  
huham a nei cuang maw si?

Pathian pakhat lawng  
a um ih, Hebrewpawl  
hi a falepawl an si  
ti'n a zirh so khaw.

Asinan Hebrewpawl in  
sisseh, zohman in Mawsi-ih  
Pathian cu an hmu dah lo. A  
Pathian cu thlarau a si ih, a mipi  
nelrawn ah feh ih, amah an biak  
theinak dingah Pharoah zumter  
dingin a zuam rero lai a si.



Aw! a cak mi SETH, thli le ruah ih  
Pathian, hi raphlak zet mi thli le ruah  
cawltter dingah kan lo dil a si. Nang cu  
hmuh theih lo mi Mawsi-ih Pathian  
hnakin na ropi sawn a si.

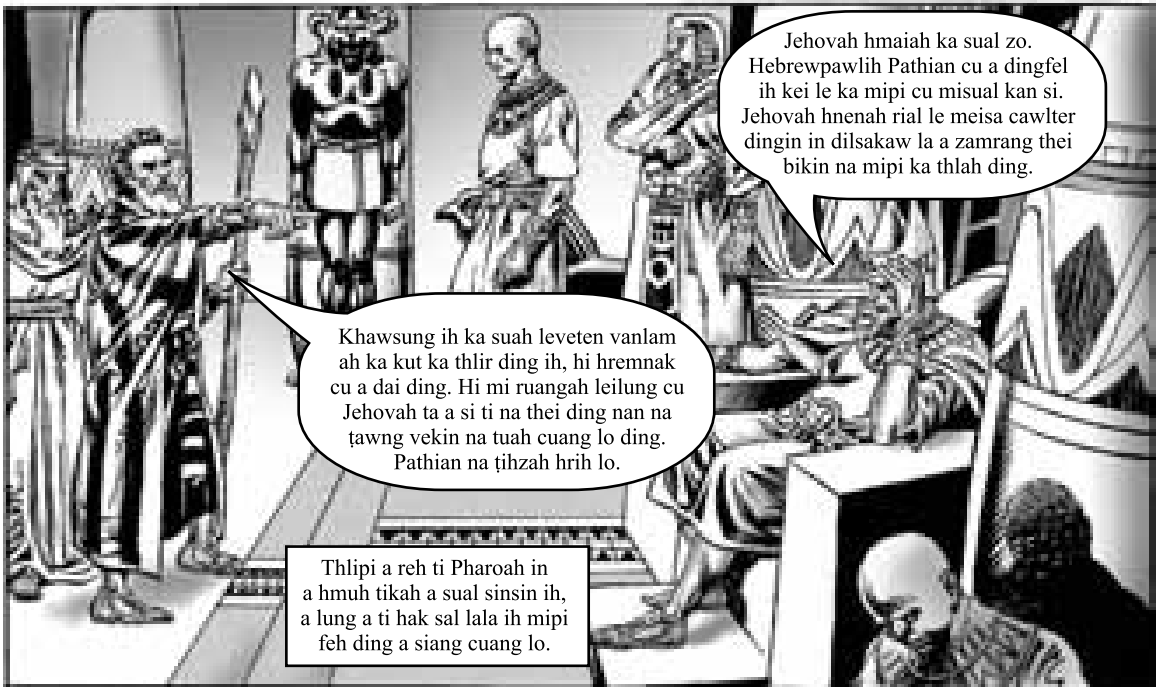


Kan hnen cu a ra thleng lo; Egyptpawl hnen lawngah a si.

Papa, ka tih. Vur le meisa kan parah a sur ve pei maw?

Sur ve lo e ka fapa, Jehovah-ih thu an lunlo ruangah Egyptpawl hremnak an tauar a si hi. An thli pathian Seth an ti mi in bawm dingah huham a nei lo tiin a Pathian in a langter a si.

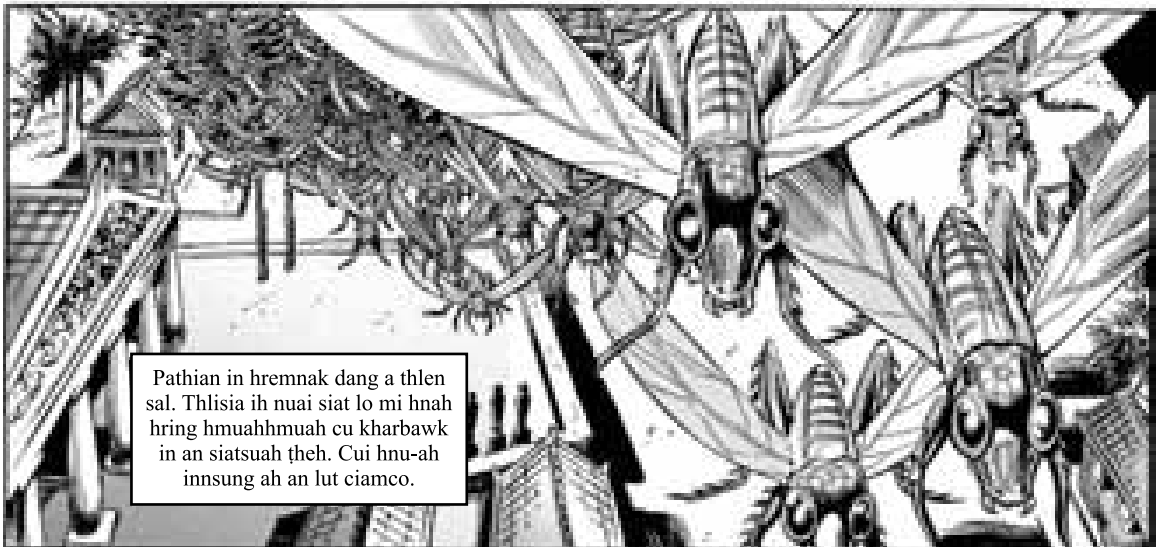
A raphlak tuk aw.



Jehovah hmaiah ka soal zo. Hebrewpawlih Pathian cu a dingfel ih kei le ka mipi cu misual kan si. Jehovah hnenah rial le meisa cawlder dingin in dilsakaw la a zamrang thei bikin na mipi ka thlah ding.

Khawsung ih ka suah leveten vanlam ah ka kut ka thlir ding ih, hi hremnak cu a dai ding. Hi mi ruangah leilung cu Jehovah ta a si ti na thei ding nan na tawng vekin na tuah cuang lo ding. Pathian na tihzah hrih lo.

Thlipi a reh ti Pharoah in a hmuh tikah a soal sinsin ih, a lung a ti hak sal lala ih mipi feh ding a siang cuang lo.



Pathian in hremnak dang a thlen sal. Thlisia ih nuai siat lo mi hnah hring hmuahhmuah cu kharbaw in an siatsuah theh. Cui hnu-ah innsung ah an lut ciamco.



Ka nu,  
ka nu.

A H H H E E E!

Khi khi  
la aw!



Geb, hangnahhangrah-ih  
pathian, kan thlairah cin mi  
parah Hebrewpaw! Pathian-ih a  
tuah mi hi na hmu lo maw si?

Orisis, tui ni-ah  
na cahnak rung  
langteraw.

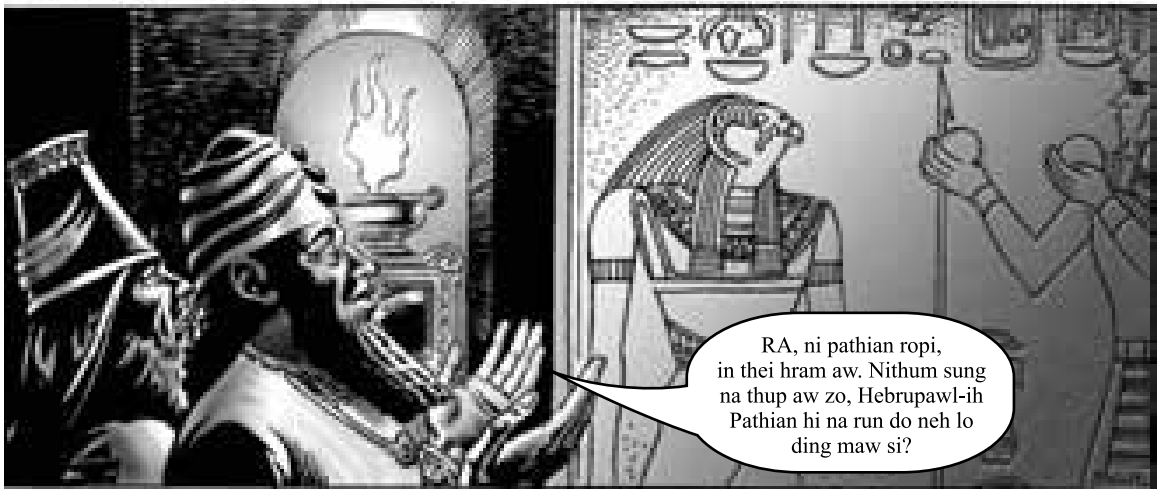
Pharoah in Mawsi a ko ih, a mipi fehter dingin thu a tiam,  
asinan Pathian in kharbaw a lakhlo theh tikah Pharoah  
cun a thimlung a haktersal ih, a salpaw! a thlah siang lo

Pathian in Egypt ram ah thimkhawzing a tlunter. Nithum sung cu zan ih mero sah zet hnakin a thim deuh.

In rak that thluh men hai sehla ka va ti em ve, asinan cuti rak sisehla kan pathian in an Pathian thluh huham a nei lo ti a langter ding fawn.

Ka hnen ihsin suakaw. 'Na mithmai ka hmu paih nawn lo. Ka lo hmuh ni cu na thih ni si seh.

Thudik vawikhat na sim zo. Kan hmuaw sal nawn lo ding.



RA, ni pathian ropi, in thei hram aw. Nithum sung na thup aw zo, Hebrupawl-ih Pathian hi na run do neh lo ding maw si?

**Hi maw si!** A netabik hremnak Egypt kan suahsan lai Pharaoh in a hmuh tikah a lung a awi ding. Tui zan rori ah Pathian in sual cawh a kuanter ding.

Pathian in a zumtu hmuahhmuah, Egypt mi hrang tiang, rundamnak a run pe ding. Tu va feh uhla tuu note va that uhla a thisen nan sangka biang ah man cio uh Jehovah in hitin a ti,

**fatir that ding ih Egypt ram ka run fansuak tikah sangkaa biang ih nan man mi tuu thisen ka hmuh ahcun nan inn ka lan ding ih, nan fatir ka that lo ding. Tui zan cu nan inn ciar ah um uhla nan thah mi tuu sa kha ei uh.**

Kan fatirpawl teh ziangtin? An thi ve pei maw?



Egypt uktu bawipawl hnenah va feh uhla an sui le ngun, hlawn thilpawl va cawi uh.

Pathian in an thilung ah hna a tuan ih alak in tampi an lo pe ding Nan tim tuah uhla thaizing zingpifah pawksuak dingin rak mancia uh. Hi hmunah nan ra kirsal nawn lo ding. Egypt cu catuan in bye bye nan ti thlang ding. Cu mi cu nan hrangah can thawknak ni thar a si ding



Papa, hi mi cu kan tuu neih sun a si ih, thil dang a sen mi kan hman thei lo maw?

Ka fapa, Pathian in tuu that uhla nan sangka biangah man uh a ti. A sim vek cekci in kan tuah a tul. A thu lung lopawl a hremdan na hmu zo. Hi tuu hi thihnak ihsin lo luattertu a si.



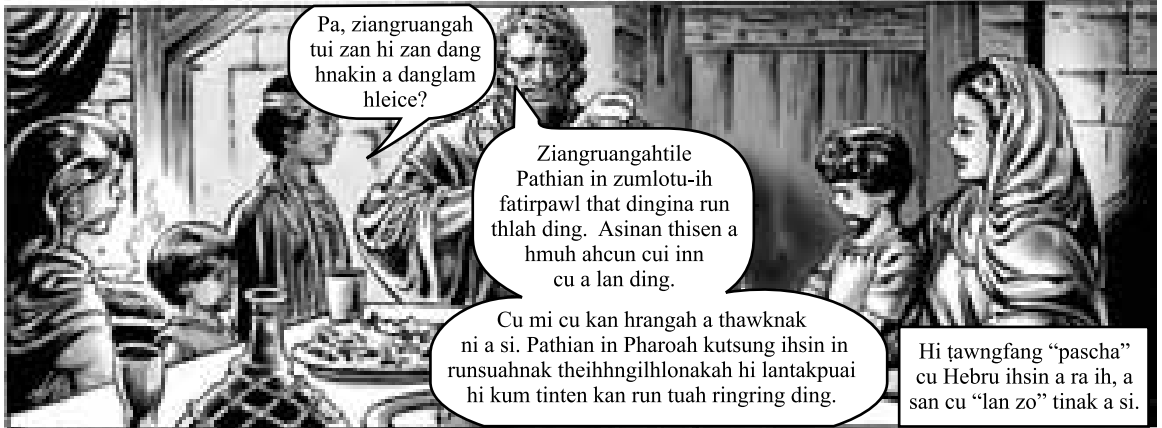
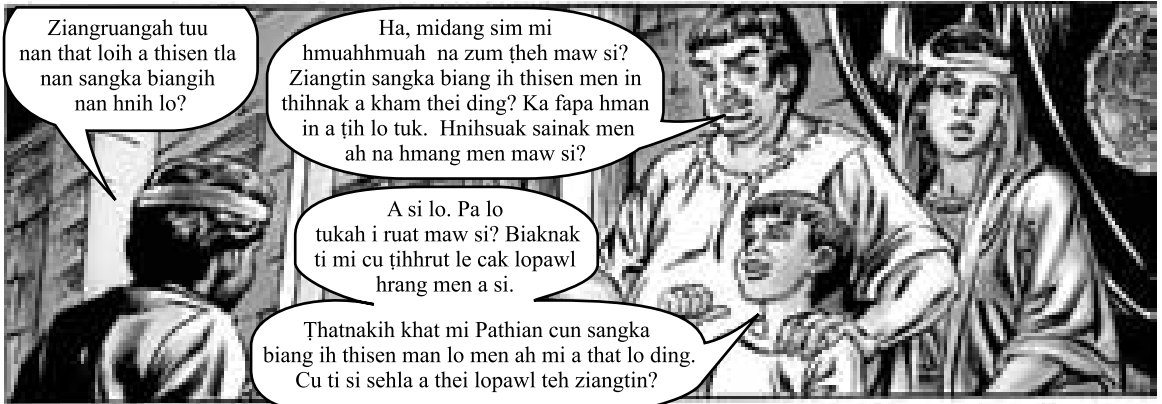
Cu ti a si ahcun hi tuu hi ka aiah a thi maw?

Ka hrang khalah a si. Ziangah tile kei khal fatir hrin ka si ve.

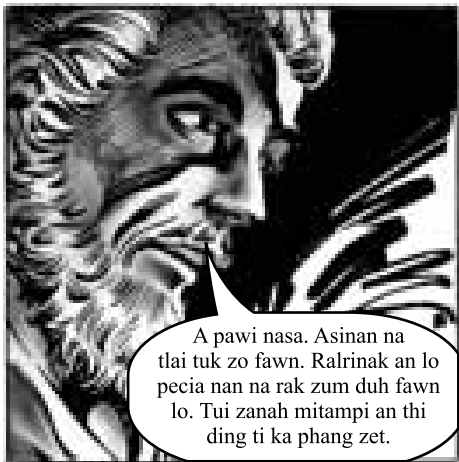


Jehovah in nan sangka biang ih thisen ka hmuh tikah in zum ti ka thei dingih innsungih um mi zohman ka that lo ding a ti.

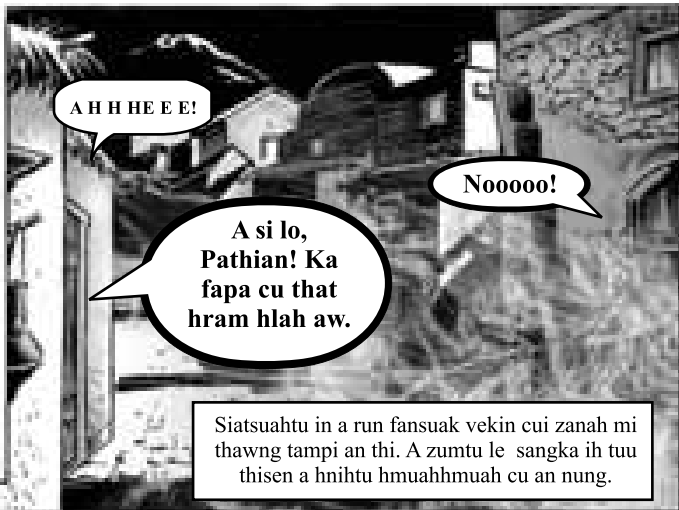
Nunu, ziangruangah papa in sangkaa biangah thisen a nhih?







A pawi nasa. Asinan na tlai tuk zo fawn. Ralrinak an lo pecia nan na rak zum duh fawn lo. Tui zannah mitampi an thi ding ti ka phang zet.



A H H H E E E!

Nooooo!

A si lo, Pathian! Ka fapa cu that hram hlah aw.

Siatsuahtu in a run fansuak vekin cui zannah mi thawng tampi an thi. A zumtu le sangka ih tuu thisen a hnihtu hmuahhmuah cu an nung.



Ka fapa a thi zo!

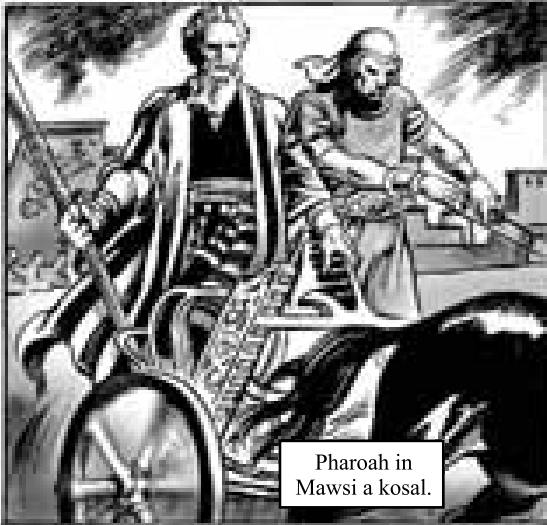
Zamrang uh, Mawsi kha hi nah rak hruai lohli uh.



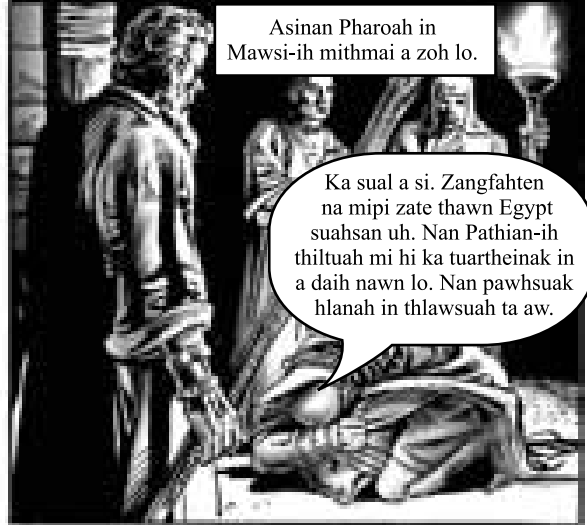
Ziangtin e..?

Hi pa hi an innsang-ih fatir a si.

Uh GGG!



Pharoah in Mawsi a kosal.



Asinan Pharoah in Mawsi-ih mithmai a zoh lo.

Ka soal a si. Zangfahten na mipi zate thawn Egypt suahsan uh. Nan Pathian-ih thiltuah mi hi ka tuartheinak in a daih nawn lo. Nan pawhsuak hlanah in thlawsuah ta aw.



An pupapawl hnenih a tiamcia vekin kum 400 a kim ih Egypt ram an suahsan thlang. Egypt-pawl in an phurh thei zat in sui le ngun, hlawnthil le ei ding phunkim an pek. Hebrew-pawl hrangah cun an lungawi bik can a si. Rampi pakhat ih an ni khatnak a si fawn.

Ramtiam an pan ih nunau le nauhak thawn mipa 600,000 cu Egypt ihsin an pawhsuak.

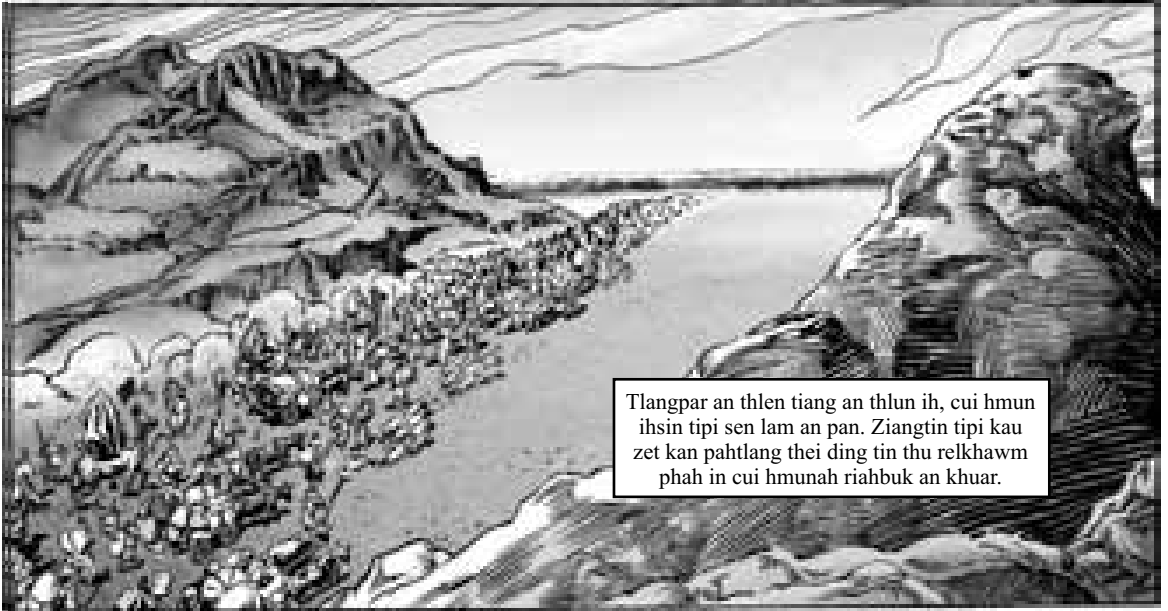
Pathian in sunnah daihnem petu mero le tleunak petu meisa thawn zanah a hruai hai.

וַיֹּאמֶר יְהוָה אֶל מֹשֶׁה וְאַהֲרֹן לֵאמֹר  
תִּהְיֶה תְהוֹמָה וְרוּחַ אֱלֹהִים יִפּוֹחַ עַל-פְּנֵי  
יָם: וַיֹּאמֶר אֶל הַיָּם יְהִי אֹר וַיִּהְיֶה



Bung 4:  
**SUAHLANNAK**

וַיֹּאמֶר יְהוָה אֶל מֹשֶׁה וְאַהֲרֹן לֵאמֹר  
תִּהְיֶה תְהוֹמָה וְרוּחַ אֱלֹהִים יִפּוֹחַ עַל-פְּנֵי  
יָם: וַיֹּאמֶר אֶל הַיָּם יְהִי אֹר וַיִּהְיֶה



Tlangpar an thlen tiang an thlun ih, cui hmun  
ihsin tipi sen lam an pan. Ziangtin tipi kau  
zet kan pahltang thei ding tin thu relkhawm  
phah in cui hmunah riahbuk an khuar.



A fapa hrangih a riahsiatnak a reh  
ih Pharoah cu a hlan hnakin a thin  
a heng sinsin. Ziangruangah ka  
salpawl ka luatter theh?

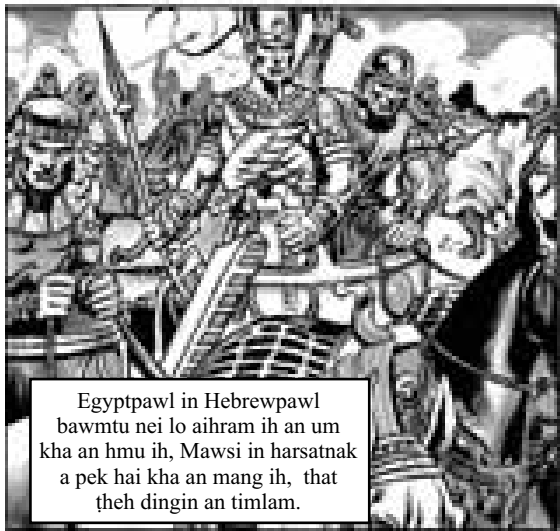
**A zamrang thei bik  
in rangleng timtuah  
uhla Hebrupawl kha  
hei dawi uh. Va that  
theh uh asilole hinah  
rak hruaisal uh.**

Na sim vekin  
si seh, na  
ropitnakah.



Zoh hnik uh, Egypt ralkappawl an ra! Hi nelrawn ah in awktang theh a si hi!

Hi tawkih thi dingah Mawsi in hi hmunah in hruai a si hi. Pathian ih hnawl mi ram ih thih hnakin sal dinhmun ih thih a thasawn lo maw si.



Egyptpawl in Hebrewpawl bawmtu nei lo aihram ih an um kha an hmu ih, Mawsi in harsatnak a pek hai kha an mang ih, that theh dingin an timplam.



Kan hmailam ah le tipi sen in in kham ih, kan sir ah le tlangpawl in in kham fawn, a karlak ah kan tang theh a si hi.

A tu-ah cun ziang ti hman in Pathian in in run thei lo ding.



Nan umnak ciarah ding uh. Pathian in mangbangza in in run ding.

Pathian in Pharoah-ih thinclung vawikhat ten a hakter sal a si hi. Tuisun ihsin hi Egypt ralkappawl hi catuan tiang nan hmu nawn lo ding.



Egypt ralkappawl in an hei nuai zik thlang tikah van ihsin meialh hlawmpi in a run kham ih, an pan thei nawn lo. Cui zanah Hebrewpawl cun meivang an nei nan Egyptpawl cun an nei ve lo.



Mawsi in a kianghrawl tipi tlun ih a khai tikah thli nasa zetin tipi cu a hrancat ih leiro parih zin vekah a cang.



Mangbangza thilmak pakhat a si. Israel mipawl cu leiro parah an feh.

A ra thleng ding can ah tipi sungih zin a sialsaktu Pathian-ih thu cu hla in an sak leh ding. Cu ti cun mizapi in Pathian pakhat lawng a um ih, a hmin cu Jehovah a si ti an thei ding.



Egypt ih kan hmuh mipawl cu hi thil cang mi in a siatsuah theh.

Aw haw! kan Pathian cu pathian hmuahmuah lakih tha bik a si. Tipithuanthum laifang ih kan um hi.



**Josiah! Na aa maw si? Khatlamah um hlah! Tileuh na thiam lo ti na thei lo maw si!**



Nga mawite ka tham duh.

Tipi ral an kai theh zik tikah Pathian in Egyptpawl a khamnak meisa hlawmpi cu a laksak. Tipi a thenaw ti thei loin Hebrupawl dawi in an tlan lan.



**Hmaiah tlan uhla Hebrupawl khi that uh!**



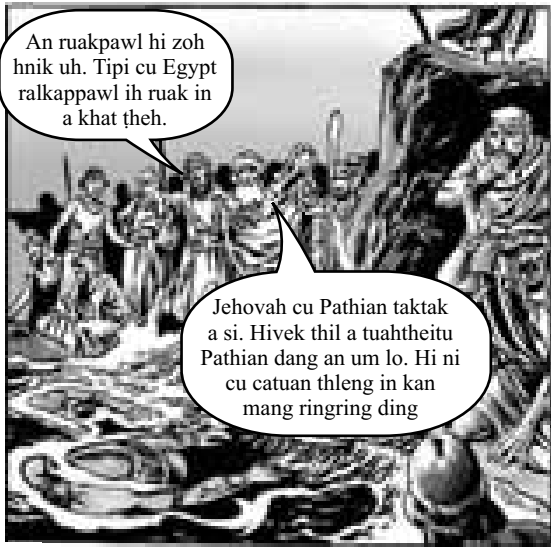
Tuisunah  
Jehovah-ih huham  
nan hmu zo.

Zoh hnik uh, tidai a  
zawmawsal. An zaten  
an pil theh thlang ding.



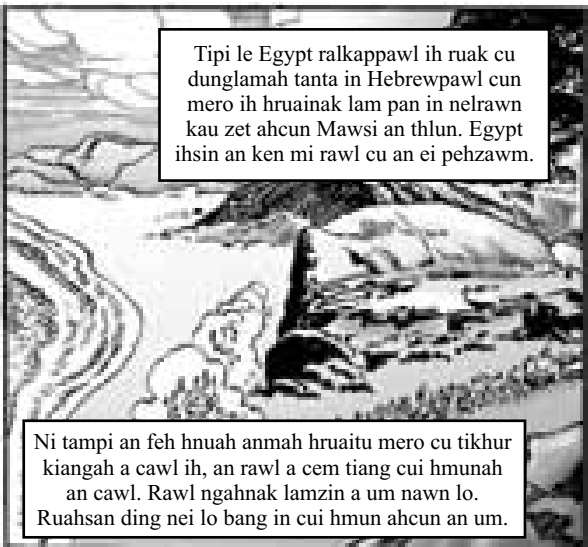
Egypt ralkap zaten tipithuanthum  
sungah an pil theh. An thing le lung  
pathianpawl in an bawm thei lo.





An ruakpawl hi zoh hnik uh. Tipi cu Egypt ralkappawl ih ruak in a khat theh.

Jehovah cu Pathian taktak a si. Hivek thil a tuatheitu Pathian dang an um lo. Hi ni cu catuan thleng in kan mang ringring ding



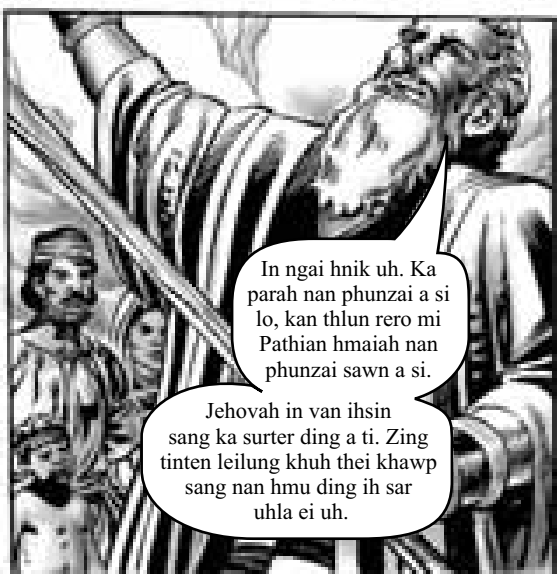
Tipi le Egypt ralkappawl ih ruak cu dunglamah tanta in Hebrewpawl cun mero ih hruainak lam pan in nelrawn kau zet ahcun Mawsi an thlun. Egypt ihsin an ken mi rawl cu an ei pehzawm.

Ni tampi an feh hnuah anmah hruaitu mero cu tikhur kiangah a cawl ih, an rawl a cem tiang cui hmunah an cawl. Rawl ngahnak lamzin a um nawn lo. Ruahsan ding nei lo bang in cui hmun ahcun an um.



Egypt ah khan rak um men sehla hi tawk hnakin a tha deuh ding nan. Sal dinhmun in ei khawp kan ngah nan hi hmun ahcun ei ding zianghman kan nei lo.

Rilrawng in hi tawkah maw kan thi ding.



In ngai hnik uh. Ka parah nan phunzai a si lo, kan thlun rero mi Pathian hmaiah nan phunzai sawn a si. Jehovah in van ihsin sang ka surter ding a ti. Zing tinten leilung khuh thei khawp sang nan hmu ding ih sar uhla ei uh.



Mawsi in ziang a sim? Ziangtin rawl kan ngah ding? Nauhakpawl rawl loin an um.

Zingtin Jehovah in van ihsin sang a surter ding a ti.



Ni a suak zikte thlang. Mawsi ih a sim vekin lei parah sang a um ding ti na zum maw?

A um lo ahcun rilrawng tihal in kan um ding.

Van ihsin sang a tla ti na thei dah kel maw?

Thei lo, asinan tipithuanthum ah zin a um ti khal ka thei dah lo. Mawsi-ih Pathian cu leitlun sersiamtu Pathian a si ko ding. Van ihsin sang tlakter cu a hrangah a har ding ka zum lo. Ra aw, a can a kim. Kan va zoh pei.



A sim vek cekci in van ihsin sang a rung tla.

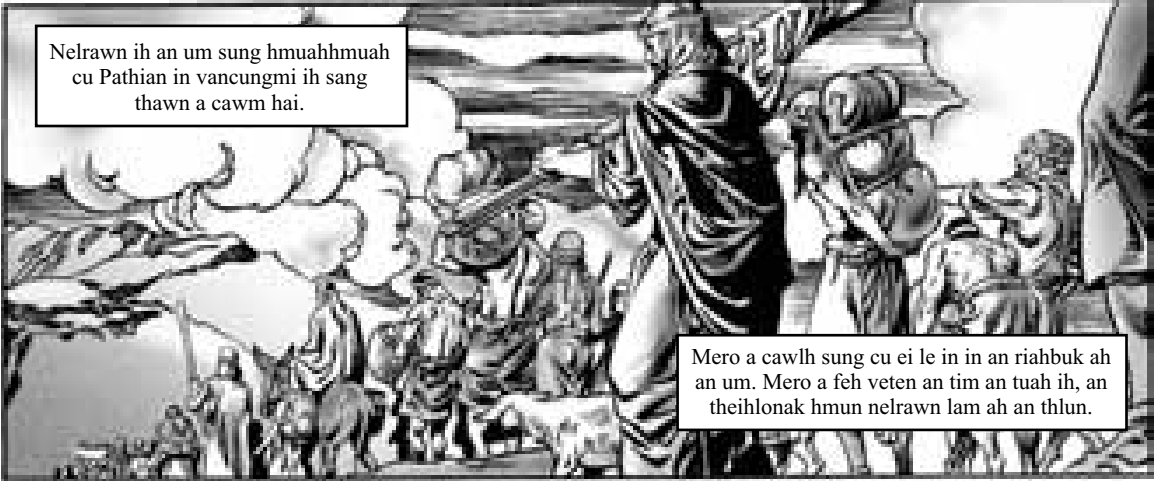
Ziangruangah kan ringhlel ngam hrih?



Zoh hnik! Hmun kipah a um.

Aw, a thaw zet ual! Khuaitizu vek a si.

Jehovah cu Pathian ngaingai a si ih Mawsi cu a prophet a si.



Nelrawn ih an um sung hmuahhmuah cu Pathian in vancungmi ih sang thawn a cawm hai.

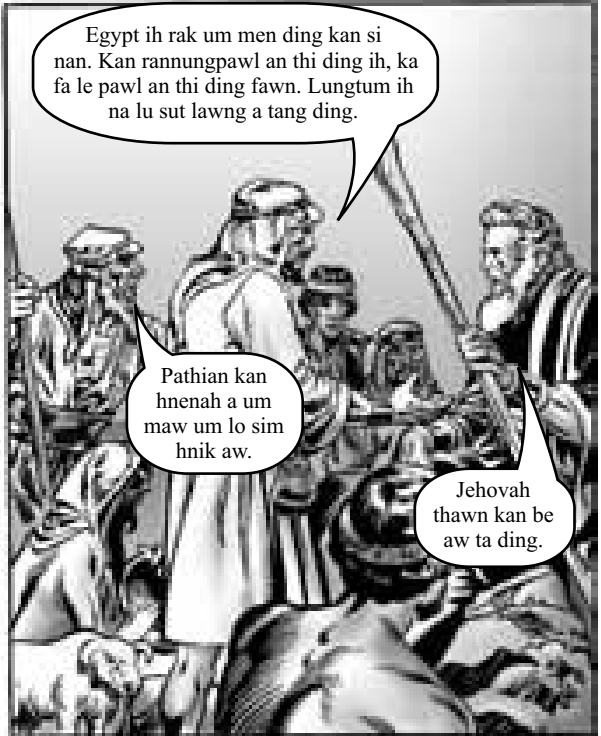
Mero a cawlh sung cu ei le in in an riahbuk ah an um. Mero a feh veten an tim an tuah ih, an theihlonak hmun nelrawn lam ah an thlun.



Tidai an neih lo can a thlang thlang.

Sang in pe nan tihal in in that tho tho ding a si hi.

Tidai kan ngah lohli lo a si ahcun ka fanute a thi ding.



Egypt ih rak um men ding kan si nan. Kan rannungpawl an thi ding ih, ka fa le pawl an thi ding fawn. Lungtum ih na lu sut lawng a tang ding.

Pathian kan hnenah a um maw um lo sim hnik aw.

Jehovah thawn kan be aw ta ding.



Pathian in Mawsi  
hnenah a tuah  
ding mi a sim.

Ra uhla Jehovah ih  
huham hi zoh ve hnik  
uh. Nan zum loih nan  
phun nan kio.



Sang a lo pe, tu-ah  
tidai umlonak lungpi  
ihsin tidai a lo pe.



**Whack!**

**Ieeeeee!**

Tidai cu tiva vek  
in a luangsuak.



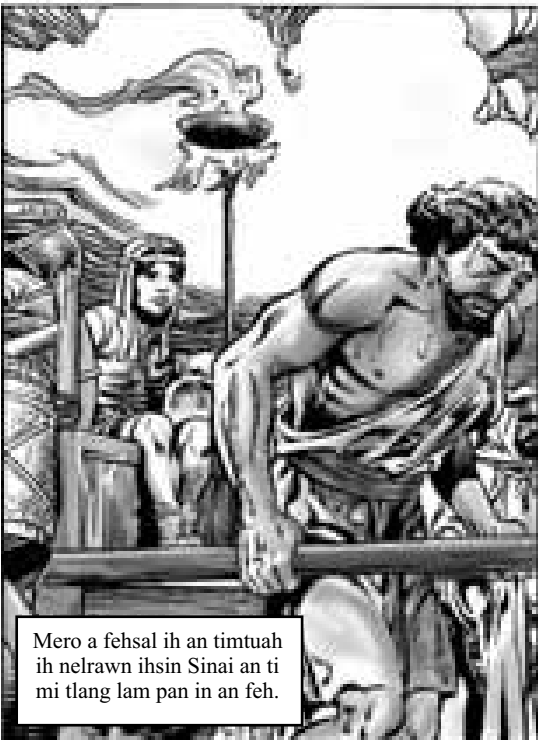
Mero a fehsal ih an timtuh ih nelrawn ihsin Sinai  
an ti mi tlang lam pan in an feh. Cui hmun ah Mawsi  
thla a cam ih, Pathian cu a hnenah a tawngsal.

*Anmah runsuah dingah  
Egypt-pawl parih ka tuah  
mi, ziangtin ka cawm hai ih  
lungpi sung in tidai ka pek ti  
mi pawl hi mangtersal aw .*

*Ka thupek an thlun asile  
leitlun rampipawl tlunah ka  
ret mi ka mipi bik an si ding.  
In thlun asile puithiam ram  
an si ding tin sim hai aw.*

*Mawsi na hnenih ka tawng  
tikah, mero sahpi in ka ra dingih,  
cu ti cun mipi in cucu an hmuh  
ding, an ngai ding ih, keimah  
ka si ti in thei ding..*

Mero a fehsal ih an timtuh  
ih nelrawn ihsin Sinai an ti  
mi tlang lam pan in an feh.

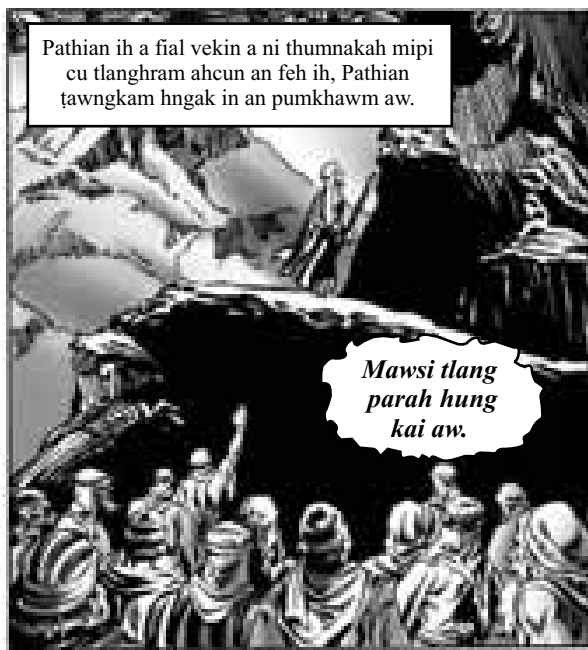




Mawsi cu tlangpar  
ihsin a rung tum ih  
mipi hnenah Pathian ih  
a sim mipawl a sim hai.

A thu kan lung  
ding. Pathian ih  
ziang vek khal tuah  
dingih a ti mi zaten  
kan tuah ding

A silen va feh uhla nan  
sinfen va sawp uhla nan  
takkholh uh. Pathian be dingin  
nan timtuah pei. Nithum  
hnu-ah Pathian in a rung  
lo vehvai ding



Pathian ih a fial vekin a ni thumnakah mipi  
cu tlanghram ahcun an feh ih, Pathian  
tawngkam hngak in an pumkhawm aw.

*Mawsi tlang  
parah hung  
kai aw.*



*Mawsi, Egypt ram ihsin a  
lo hruaisuaktu Jehovah ka si. Na  
vungtum veten hi tlang hi kulh aw.  
Mi pakhat in hi tlang a dai pang  
a si ahcun a thi ding.*

*Mipi na sim dingah  
thukam pahra ka lo  
pe ding..*



KEIMAH SIARLO  
MIDANG PATHAIN NAN  
NEI LO PEI

BIAKNAK HRANGAH  
MILEM ZUK NA TUAH LO  
PEI

THUNNGAI THLAK LOIN  
KA HMIN NAN LAM LO  
PEI

NASARINAK CU PATHIAN  
BIKNAK NI NAN SERH PEI

NA NU LE NA PA UPAT AW

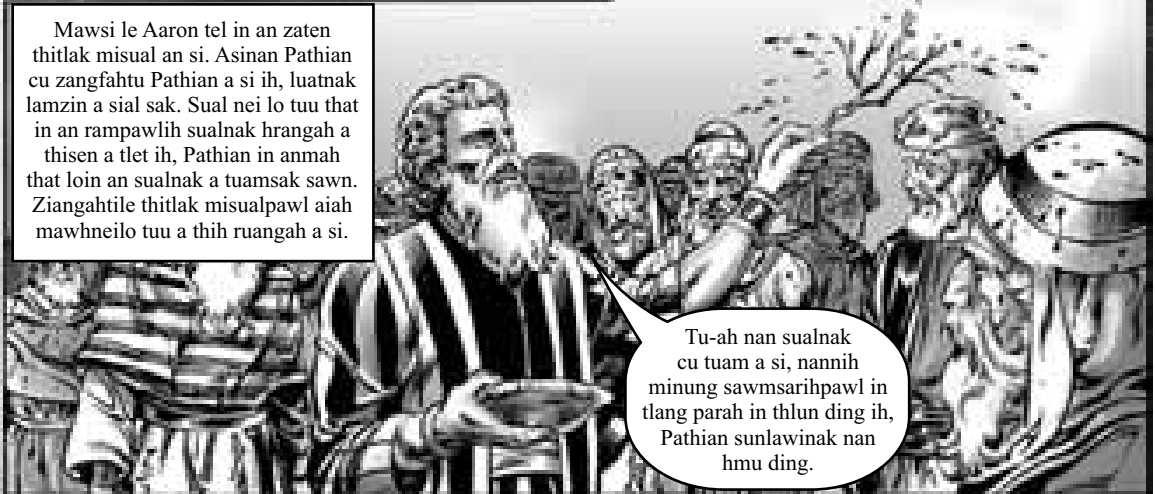
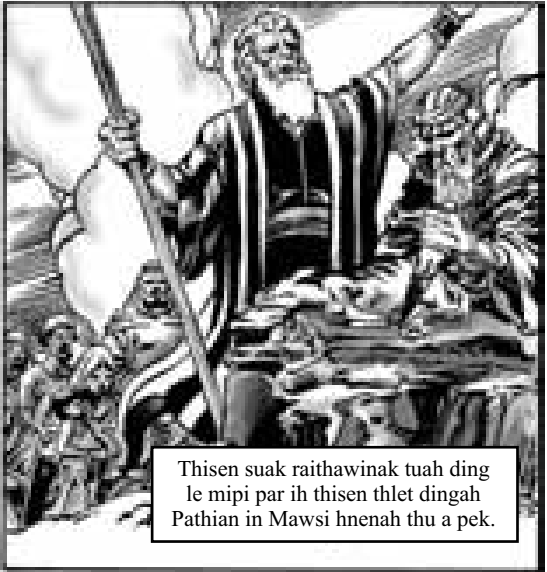
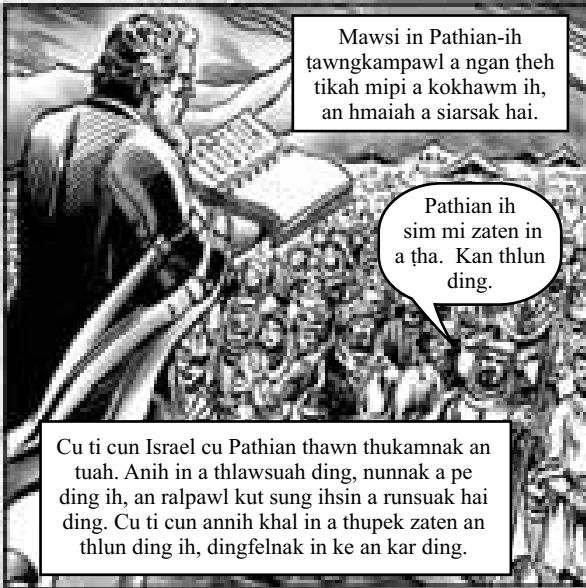
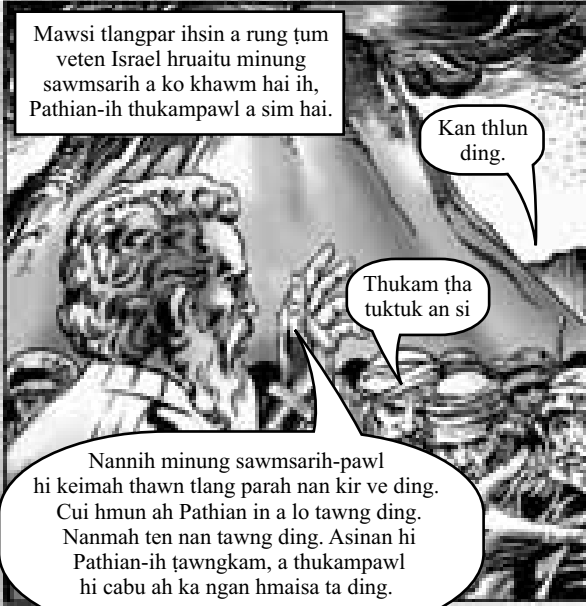
TUAL THAT HLAH

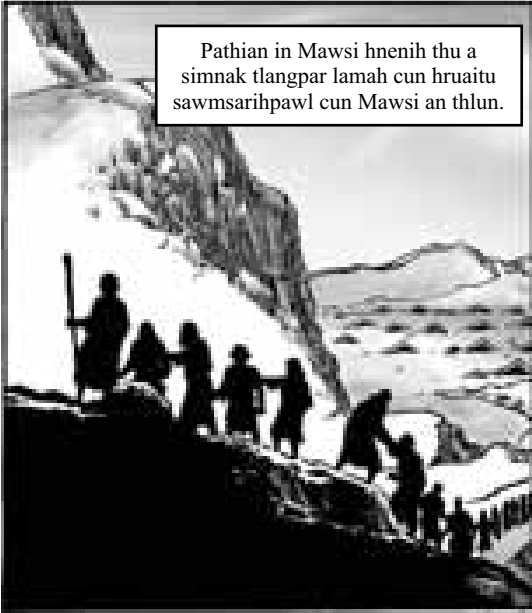
UIRE HLAH

FI FIR HLAH

MISIATNAK THU  
REL HLAH

NANGMAI TA A SI LO  
MI VA DAW HLAH





Pathian in Mawsi hnenih thu a  
simnak tlangpar lamah cun hruaitu  
sawmsarihpawl cun Mawsi an thlun.



Hmakhatte-ah Pathian ih  
laltohkham hmaiah a rung lang.

**Pathian-ih  
sunlawinak!**



Hruaitu sawmsarihpawl cun  
Mawsi tlang parih a kaisoh cu an  
thlir ih, Pathian sunlawinak eng  
sungih a pillhloh tiang an zoh cuahco.

**Cu tluk ih  
mawinak cu!**

**A sunlawinak cu!**

Pathian thawn  
hmaitawn ih biakaw  
thei midang zohman  
an um lo.





Mawsi, keimah in biaknak dingah mipi in puanthlam sak hai seh. A sungah raithawinak hlannak dingah Biaktheng nan tuah pei ih nan tesinfa tiang in puithiam sang kumkhat vawikhat ka tawn theinak dingah hmun thianghlim khal nan tuah pei.

Ziangtin puanthlam nan sak ding ti cu ka lo sim leh ding. Levi miphun cu ka puithiam an si ding ih, Aaron le a cithlah cu ka puithiam sang an si ding. Annih in mipi cu dingfelnak thu an zirh ding ih, mipi in sualnak an tuah tikah raithawinak an tuah ding.



Tlang parah meisa thawn a rung langlonak zarh tampi luan a sizo ih, tu-ahcun a thi zo a si ding.

Si ee. Hi nelrawn ah a kumkhua in kan to men thei lo.

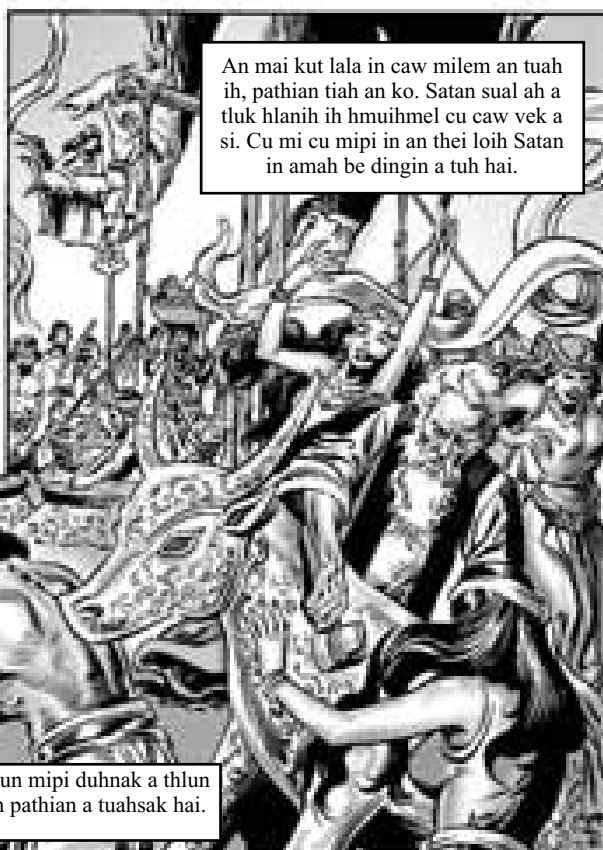
Mawsi vekih in hruaitu ding pathian kan tul.

Kan Pathian dingah sui in milem tuah sehla.



Mawsi cu a thi zo. Aaron in Egypt ram ih in hruaisaltu dingah sui in pathian in tuahsak ding.

Nan sui in pek uh.



An mai kut lala in caw milem an tuah ih, pathian tiah an ko. Satan sual ah a tluk hlanih ih hmuihmel cu caw vek a si. Cu mi cu mipi in an thei loih Satan in amah be dingin a tuh hai.



Aaron cun mipi duhnak a thlun ih sui in pathian a tuahsak hai.



Egypt ram ihsin a lo  
hruaisuaktu nan pathian cu hihi  
a si. Thaisunah raihawinak  
nasatak tuah in Jehovah kan  
biak ding.

Aaron a aa tuk – milem cu  
Pathian a si lo ti thei na cing  
in mipi tih ah a tuahsak.

Pathian in milem tuah lo ding  
le be lo dingin thu a pe zo nan  
anmai ruahnak an thlun.

Mipi cu lamphah in an mahte  
taklawng in an tuah aw. Zuu  
an ri ih nupa sualnak an tuah.  
Anmah pawl siatsuah ding le  
khawsia le a dungthluntupawl  
hrangih tuah mi meidil sungih  
hlawn dingah a tiarcia a si.

Pathian in Mawsi hnenah, “turoriah vungtum aw a ti.  
Sualnak tumpi an tuah zo. Taklawng in an tuah aw ih  
milem hmaiah an lam. Ka siatsuah theh hai ding. An  
thimlung a hak ih, dingfelnak an thlun lo.”



Mipi in Pathian an hngilh ih milem an tuah ti Mawsi in a theih tikah a thin a heng tuk.

Pathian-ih daan nan pahbal zo!



Thukam pahra ngannak lungpheng cu Mawsi in a khuai theh.



Jehovah Pathian nei cingih Pathian dang nei lo dingih a lo sim a si lo maw? Nan kut ih nan tuah mi milem hi nan Pathian a si thei ding maw?

An caw milem cu Mawsi in a sutkuai theh



Pathian lam ih tangpawl ka lamah ra ding uh. Egypt pathian nan biak ding asile nan dinnak hmun ah ding uh.

Abraham, Isaac, le Jacob-ih Pathian kan thlun ding.

Tipi a thentertu Pathian cu hmuihmel nei lo hmansehla ka thlun sawn ding.



Sualman cu thihnak a si. An thi tengteng ding tiah Jehovah in a ti. Nan nam sau la uhla milem biak a duh sawn pawl khi tu roriah that uh.

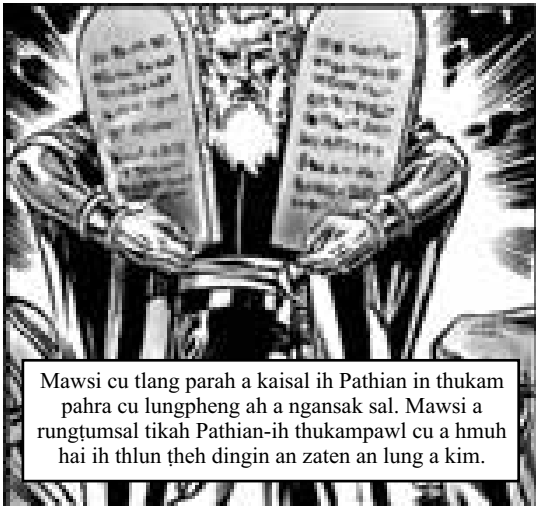


Milem bia le nupasualnak a tuahtupawl minung 3,000 cui ni-ah thah an si.

**Thel aw!**

**Si lo!**

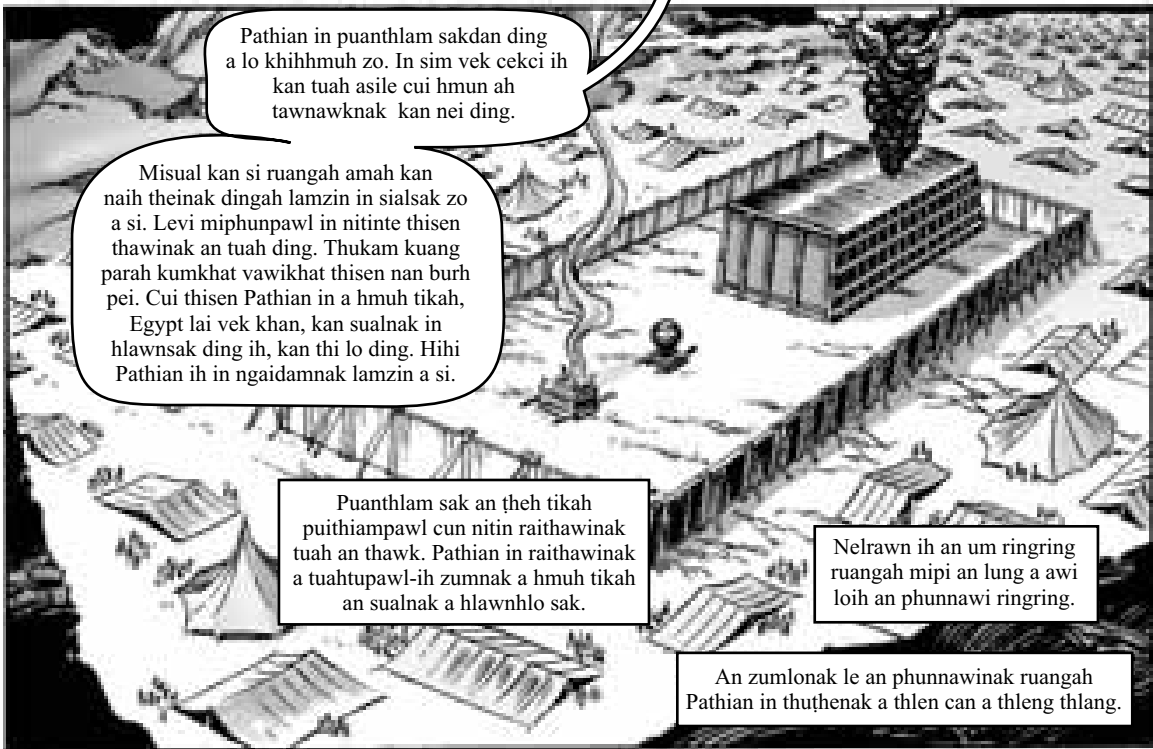
**In zangfah aw!**



Mawsi cu tlang parah a kaisal ih Pathian in thukam pahra cu lungpheng ah a ngansak sal. Mawsi a rungumsal tikah Pathian-ih thukampawl cu a hmuh hai ih thlun theh dingin an zaten an lung a kim.



Thinlung hak le mi eltai duh mi miphun nan si tiah Pathian in a ti. Nan sual tikah khan a lo that theh tum nan thla ka lo camsak ih nan sualnak cu a lo hlawnhlo sak ding. Jehovah cu zangfahnak le ngaidamnak nei mi a si.



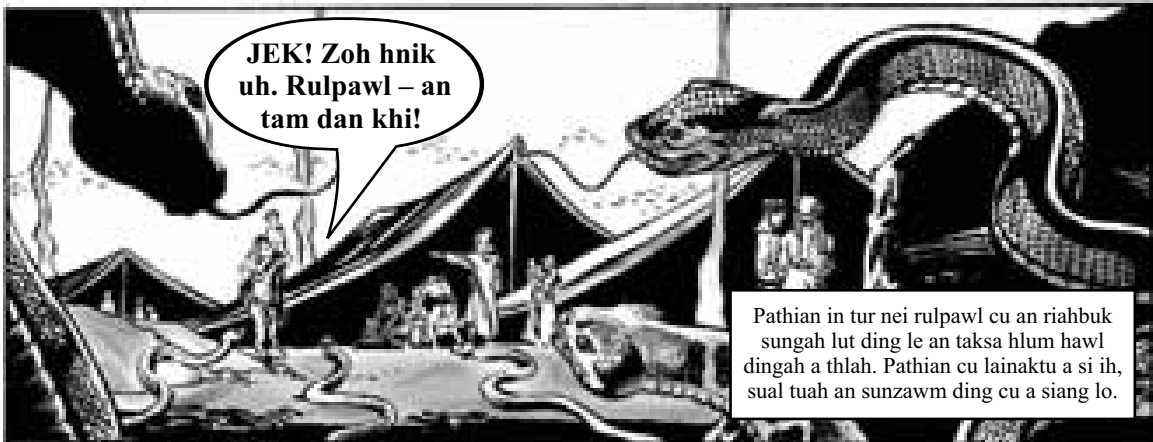
Pathian in puanthlam sakdan ding a lo khihmuh zo. In sim vek cekci ih kan tuah asile cui hmuh an tawnawknak kan nei ding.

Misual kan si ruangah amah kan nai theinak dingah lamzin in sialsak zo a si. Levi miphunpawl in nitinte thisen thawinak an tuah ding. Thukam kuang parah kumkhat vawikhat thisen nan burh pei. Cui thisen Pathian in a hmuh tikah, Egypt lai vek khan, kan sualnak in hlawnsak ding ih, kan thi lo ding. Hihi Pathian ih in ngaidamnak lamzin a si.

Puanthlam sak an theh tikah puithiampawl cun nitin raithawinak tuah an thawk. Pathian in raithawinak a tuahtupawl-ih zumnak a hmuh tikah an sualnak a hlawnhlo sak.

Nelrawn ih an um ringring ruangah mipi an lung a awi loih an phunnawi ringring.

An zumlonak le an phunnawinak ruangah Pathian in thuthenak a thlen can a thleng thlang.



**JEK! Zoh hnik uh. Rulpawl – an tam dan khi!**

Pathian in tur nei rulpawl cu an riahbuk sungah lut ding le an taksa hlum hawl dingah a thlah. Pathian cu lainaktu a si ih, sual tuah an sunzawm ding cu a siang lo.



Hmakhatteah an riahbuk  
cu tur nei rul in a khat.



**Pathian in  
bawm aw!**



Pathian in bawm aw!

Blissss



In bawm uh. Rul  
in in cukngah zo.



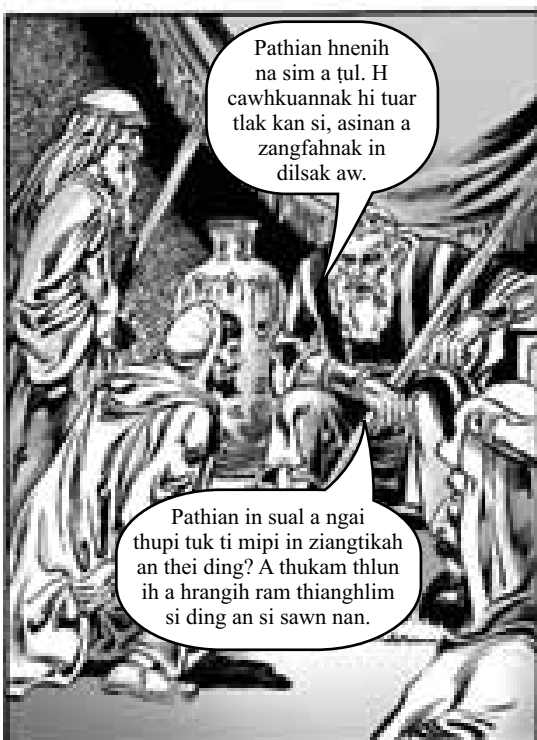
**Noooooo!**

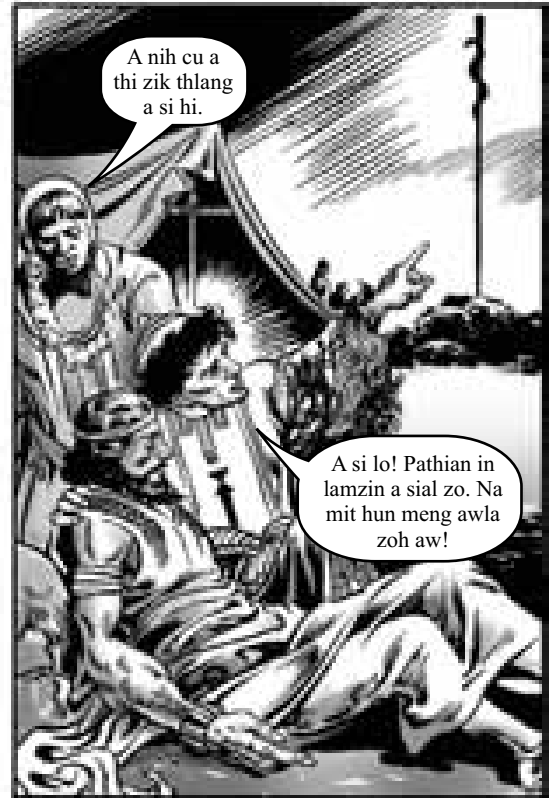


A si lo! Joab!

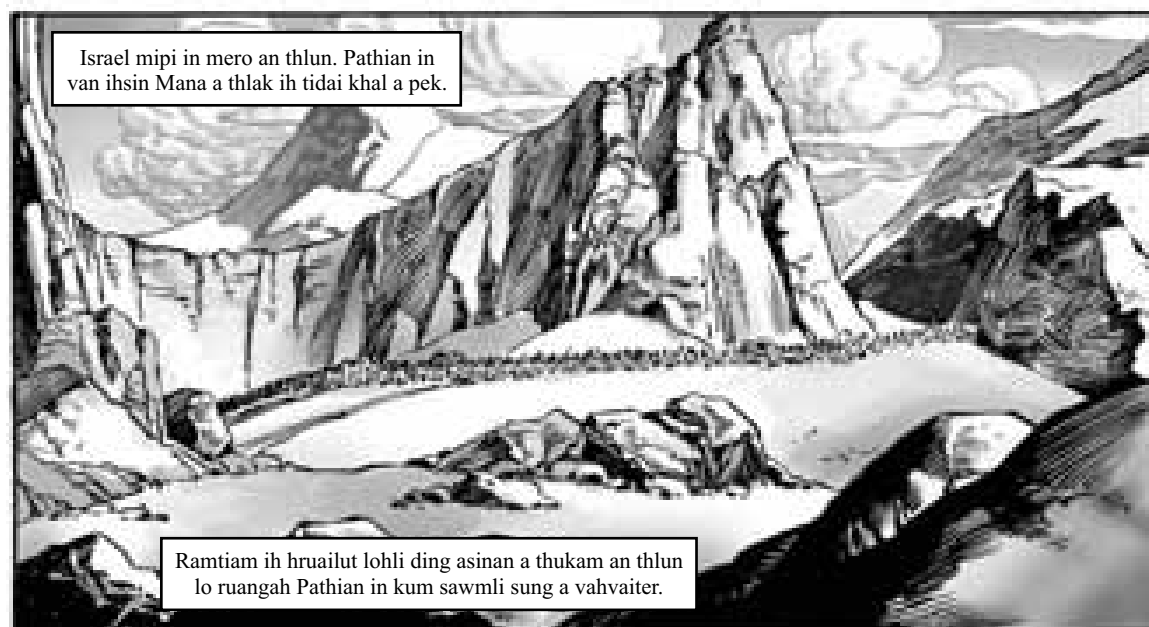
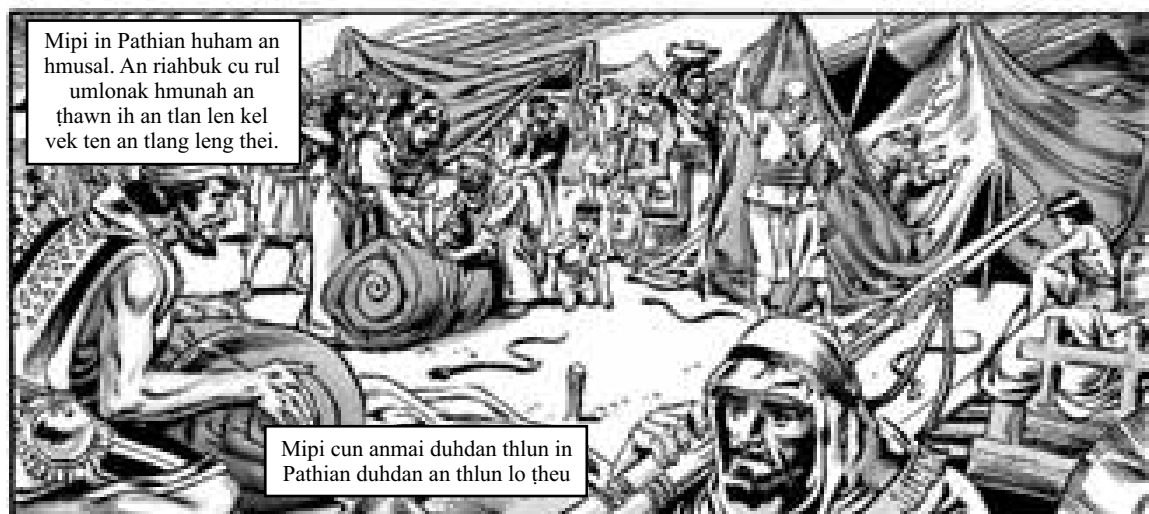
Nun u!

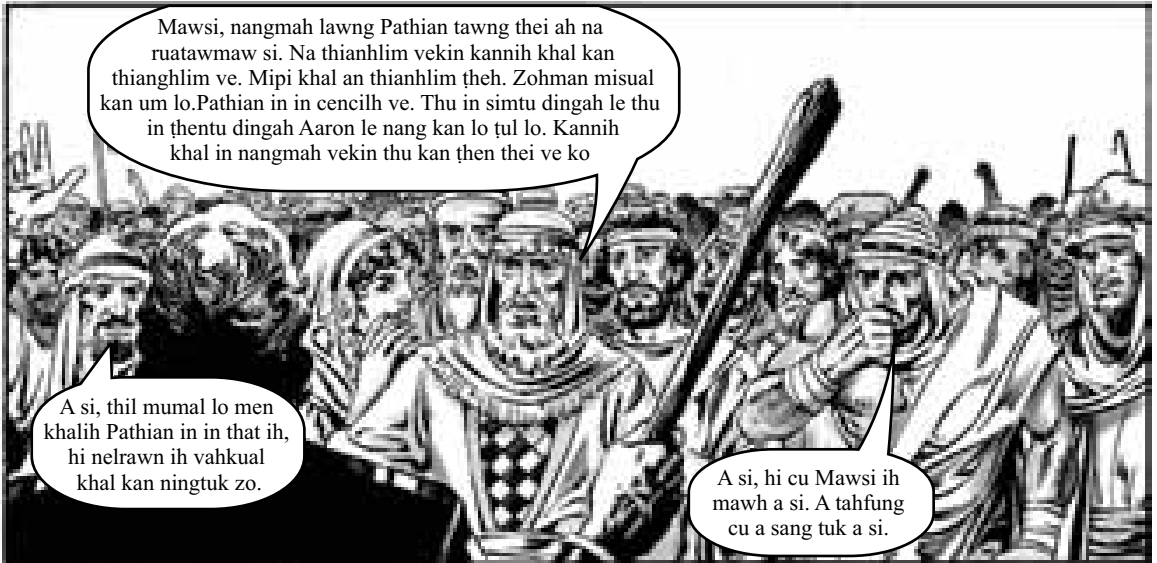
Nu le pai sualnak ruangah  
nauhakpawl tiangin an tuar pah.

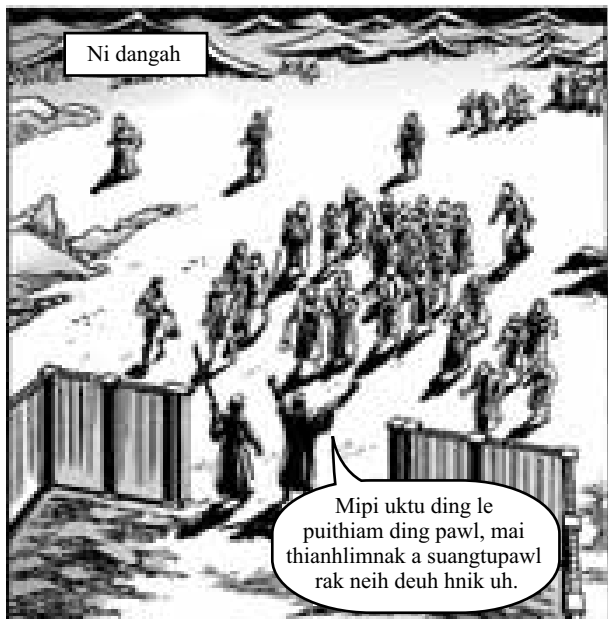






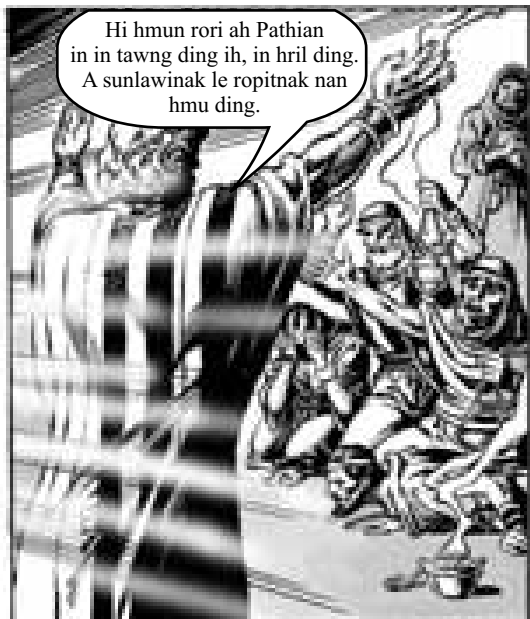






Ni dangah

Mipi ukto ding le puithiam ding pawl, mai thianhlimnak a suangtupawl rak neih deuh hnik uh.



Hi hmun rori ah Pathian in in tawng ding ih, in hril ding. A sunlawinak le ropitnak nan hmu ding.

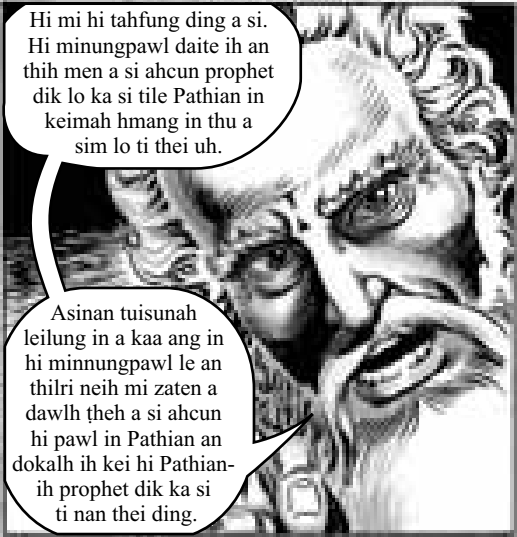


*Hi misualpawl hnen ihsin thiarfilm aw uh, a rei hlanah hi pawl hi ka run that theh ding.*



*An riahbuk sung ihsin tlansan uh. Va naih hlah uh cu lole nan thi ve pang ding.*





Hi mi hi tahfung ding a si.  
 Hi minungpawl daite ih an  
 thih men a si ahcun prophet  
 dik lo ka si tile Pathian in  
 keimah hmang in thu a  
 sim lo ti thei uh.

Asinan tuisunah  
 leilung in a kaa ang in  
 hi minungpawl le an  
 thilri neih mi zaten a  
 dawlh theh a si ahcun  
 hi pawl in Pathian an  
 dokalh ih kei hi Pathian-  
 ih prophet dik ka si  
 ti nan thei ding.



**Karek**

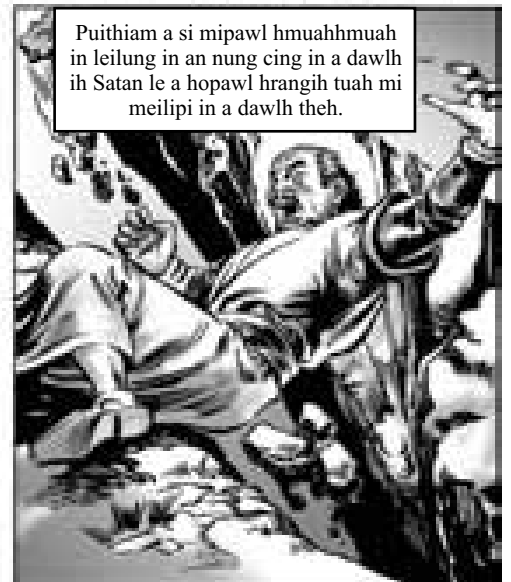
**Burumm**



**In bawm uh!**

**Zi eeee!**

**NOOOO**



Puithiam a si mipawl hmuahhmuah  
 in leilung in an nung cing in a dawlh  
 ih Satan le a hopawl hrangih tuah mi  
 meilipi in a dawlh theh.



An rimhmu  
darkheng kha sar  
uhla biaktheng ah  
hmgang uh.

Biaktheng khuhnak darkheng  
nan hmuh tinten Pathian tupek  
thlun loih anmah te puithiam ih  
an tuahawk tumnak ni, tui ni hi  
nan mang ringring ding.

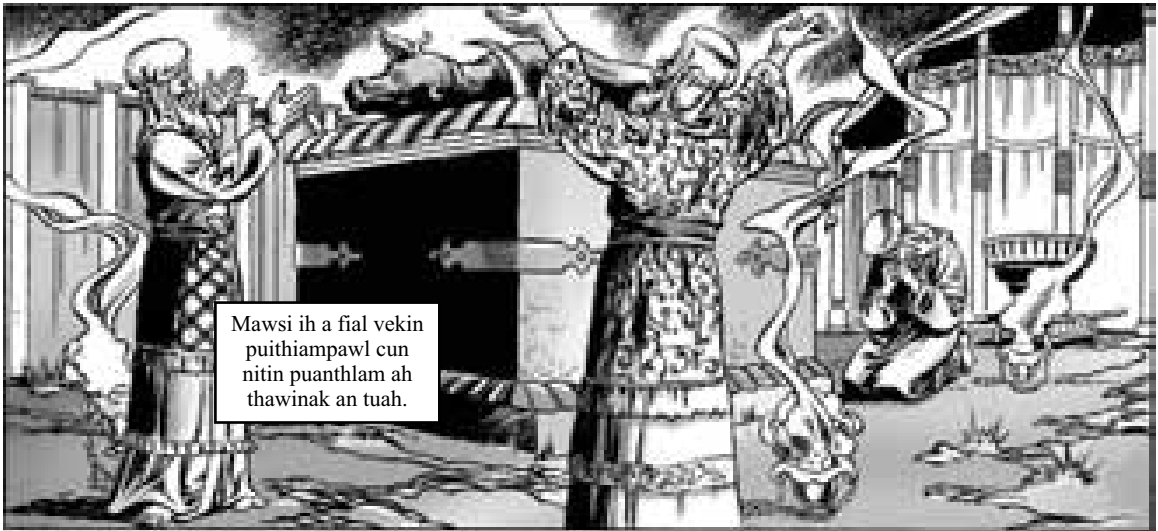
Israel-pawl ih an hngilh thei  
lo mi ni ah a cang. Mawsi  
lawng prophet a si ih amai  
miruat lo pawl cu puithiam an si  
thei lo ti Pathian in a fiangter.



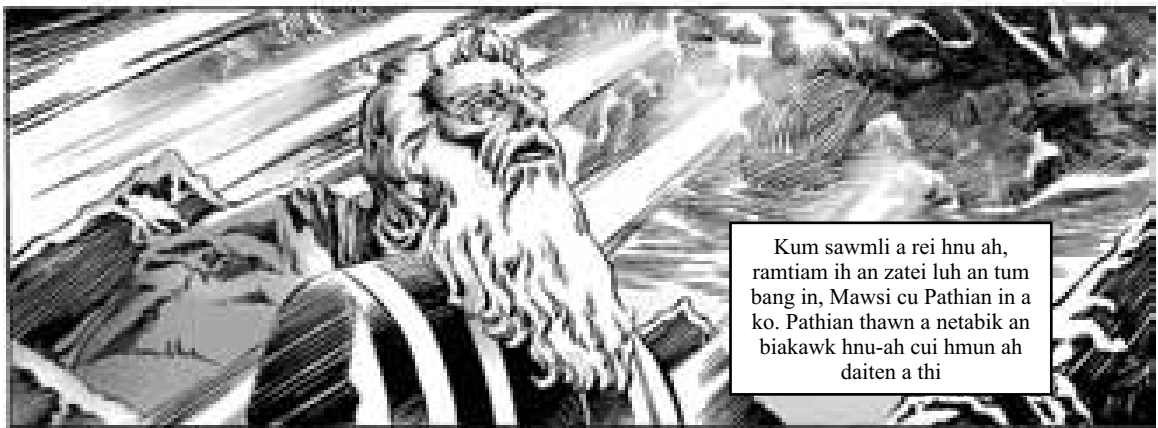
Pathian sunlawinak cu puantlam thlunah a cam  
ringring ih, kum sawmli sung mipipawl in Mawsi cu  
nelrawn ah dunglam le hmailam in an thlun vivo.

Pathian  
sunlawinak cu  
kan hnenah a um  
ih van ihsin sang  
in pe a si.

Pathian in sang cu sunzawm in van ihsin  
a surter ih, lungpi ihsin tidai a pe. Zan ah meisa  
in, sun ah mero in a hruai. Pathian thukampawl  
thlun dingah an thinlung an phum.



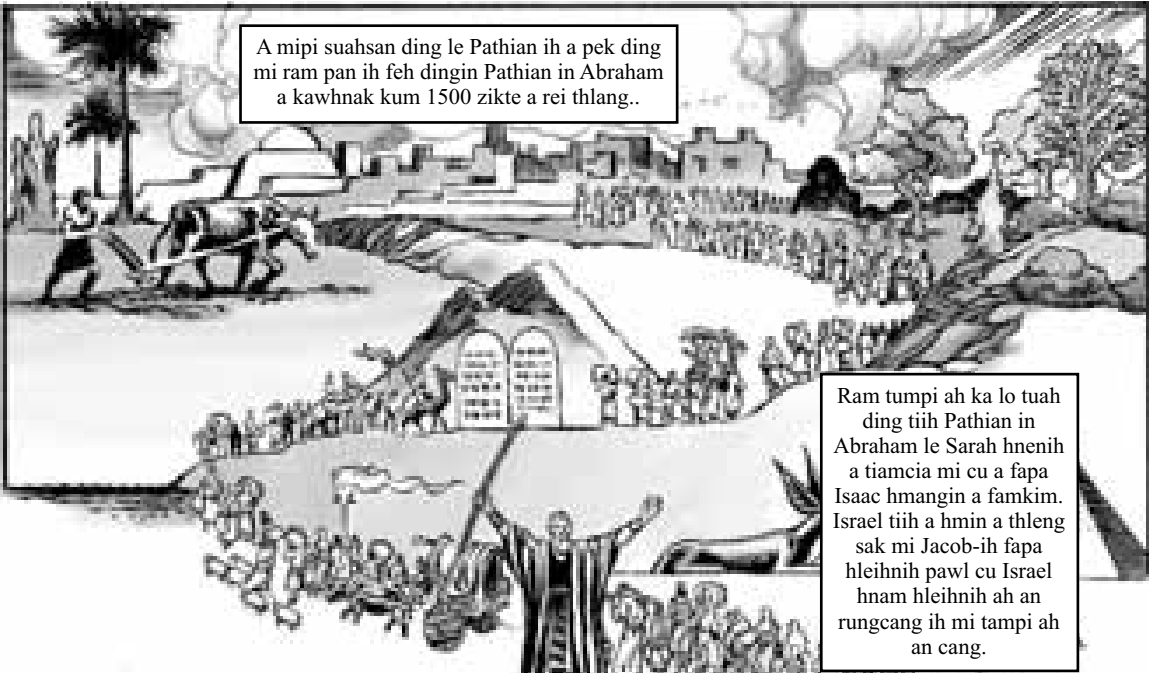
Mawsi ih a fial vekin  
puithiampawl cun  
nitin puanthlam ah  
thawinak an tuah.



Kum sawmli a rei hnu ah,  
ramtiam ih an zatei luh an tum  
bang in, Mawsi cu Pathian in a  
ko. Pathian thawn a netabik an  
biakawk hnu-ah cui hmun ah  
daiten a thi



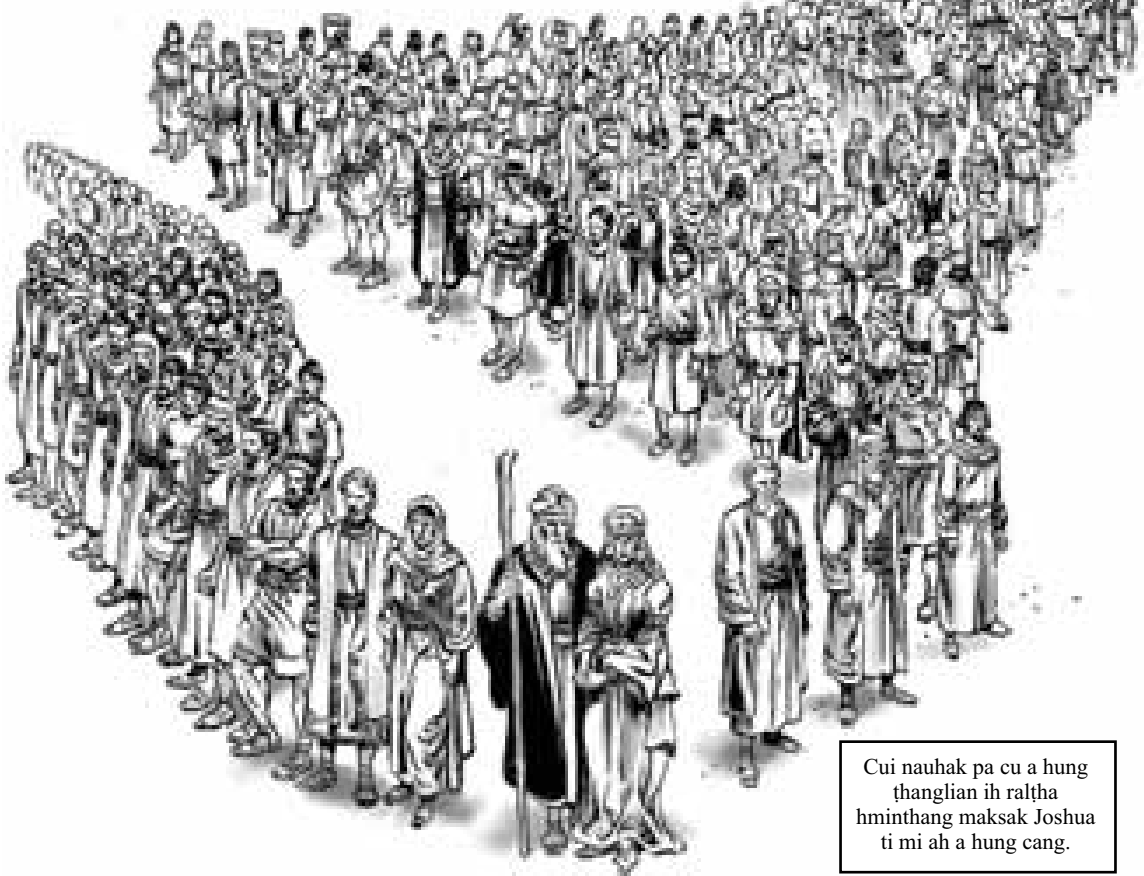
Hmakhatteah a thlarau cu Pathian  
hmaiah a thleng. Ni netabikih Abraham  
hnenih a tiamcia mi ram ih mipi a umcilh  
hlan cu cui hmunah a umlan ta ding.



A mipi suahsan ding le Pathian ih a pek ding mi ram pan ih feh dingin Pathian in Abraham a kawhna kum 1500 zikte a rei thlang..

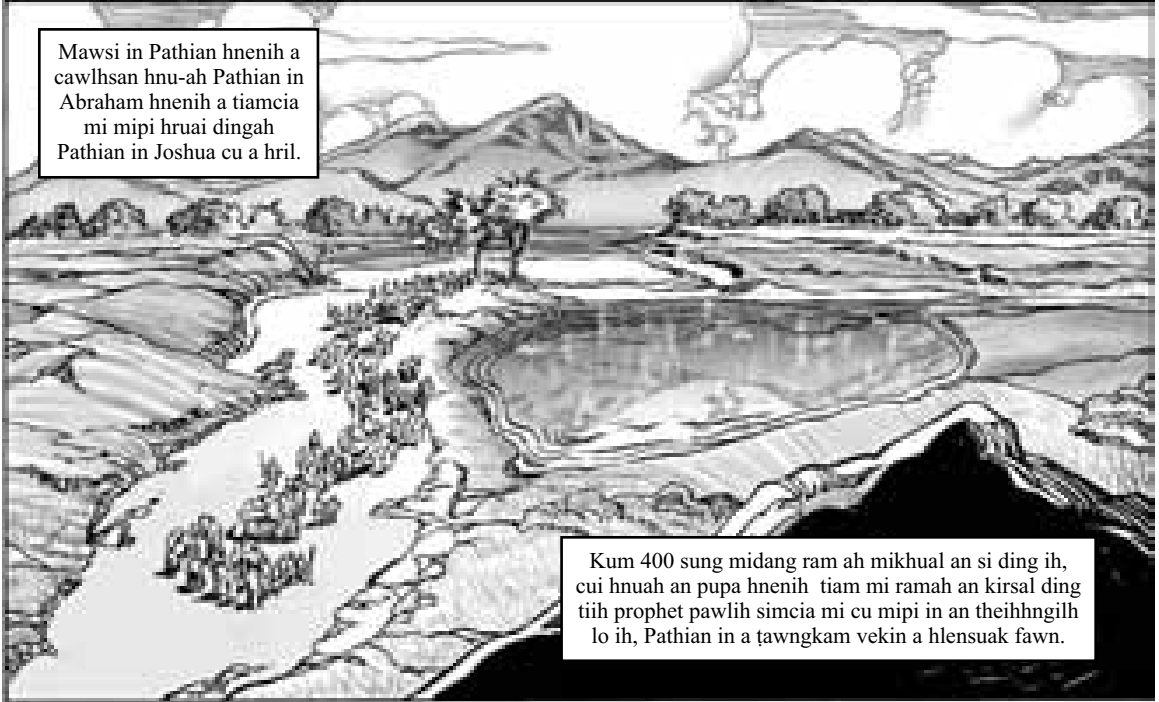
Ram tumpi ah ka lo tuah ding ti ih Pathian in Abraham le Sarah hnenih a tiamcia mi cu a fapa Isaac hmangin a famkim. Israel ti ih a hmin a thleng sak mi Jacob-ih fapa hleihnih pawl cu Israel hnam hleihnih ah an rungchang ih mi tampi ah an cang.

Sal sungin an suakih Mawsi thawn nelrawn ih an vahvaih hnu-ah Pathian in daan a pe ih tu-ahcun a netabik ah ramtiam ah an lut thlang. Nelrawn ih an feh laiah mi note pakhat cu Mawsi kiangah a rak um ringring ih ziangtin Israel mi kaihhruai an tul ti a zirh.



Cui nauhak pa cu a hung thanglian ih raltha hminthang maksak Joshua ti mi ah a hung cang.

Mawsi in Pathian hnenih a cawlhsan hnu-ah Pathian in Abraham hnenih a tiamcia mi mipi hruai dingah Pathian in Joshua cu a hril.



Kum 400 sung midang ram ah mikhual an si ding ih, cui hnuah an pupa hnenih tiam mi ramah an kirsal ding tiih prophet pawlih simcia mi cu mipi in an theihhngilh lo ih, Pathian in a tawngkam vekin a hlensuak fawn.

Jordan tiva an kan hnu cun van ihsin mana a sur nawn loih an luhnak ramih rawl thar an ei thawk.

Ka pasal, Pathian in mangbangza ram in pe zo.

A si, hi hmun hi tefa nei ih thianhlimnak le daihnak zirnak dingah a tha nasa a si.





תֵּהֵא תְהוּם וְרוּחַ אֵל הַיַּם־מִרְחֶפֶת עַל־פְּנֵי הַיָּם׃ וַיֹּאמֶר אֵל הַיָּם יְהִי אֹר וַיְהִי־אֹר׃ וַיֹּאמֶר אֵל הַיָּם אֶת־הָאֹר כִּי־טוֹב וַיִּבְדֵּל אֵל הַיָּם בֵּין הָאֹר וּבֵינֵיהֶם שֶׁד׃ וַיִּקְרָא אֵל לְאֹר יוֹם וְלַשֶּׁד קָרָא לַיְלָה וַיִּבְרָא אֵל וַיְהִי־בִבְרִית יוֹם אֶחָד׃ פֿ וַיֹּאמֶר אֵל



**Bung 5:**  
**PROFET-PAWL**

Israelpawl ih luhnak Palestine ram cu sual in a khat. Cui minungpawl cu Canaan ti ih kawh an si ih, Israel thawn an tawng hman mi a dang veve. Annih cun sui le ngun, thing le lung le dar ih tuah mi Pathian hmaiah minung raithawinak an tuah.

Maw Baal hi sual nei lo naute hi kan lo hlan ih, a thisen in na thinhengnak daiter hram aw.

Ka sualnak aiah ka fate hi ka lo pe ding.

Ni khatkhat ah raithawinak petu puithiam sang tla kan si leh men ding so khaw.

Hi mi tuah cu ka duh lo nan ka tuah thothe a tul. Thiltha tuah uhla thil tha nan ngah ding. Thil sual nan tuah le thil tha lo nan ngah ding.

An sual sir dingah Pathian in puithiam le prophetpawl a thlah nan sual an tuah thothe. Noah sanih minungpawl le Sodom le Gomorrah a siatsuah bangin Canaan mipawl khal Pathian in a siatsuah ding.

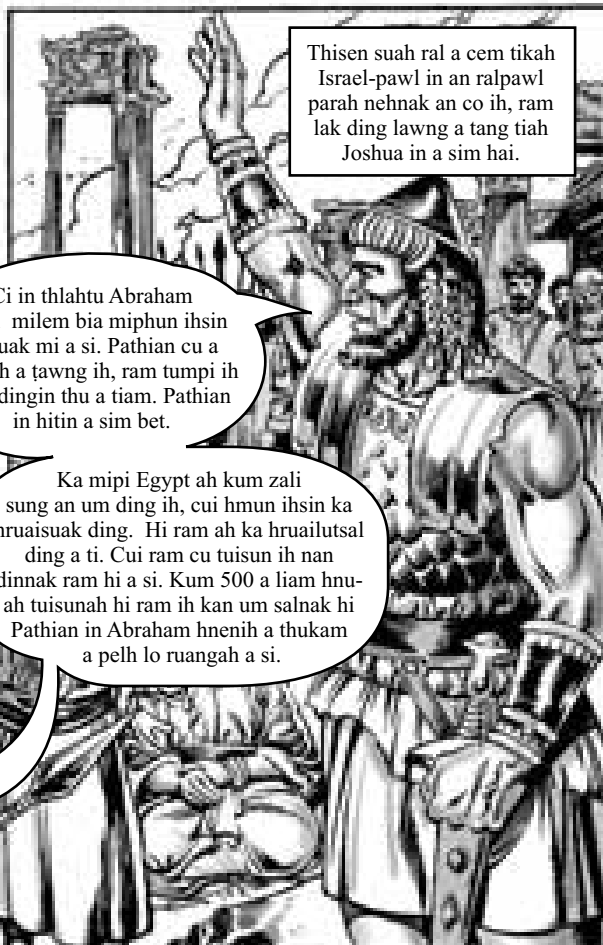


Ramtiam ih a rak cengtu miphunpawl in an ram hum dingah Israel mipawl an do nan Pathian in Israel hnenah nehnak a pe.



Hi biakinn thianghlimah ziangtin na rung lut ngam.

Na fa netabik na that zo.



Thisen suah ral a cem tikah Israel-pawl in an ralpawl parah nehnak an co ih, ram lak ding lawng a tang tiah Joshua in a sim hai.

Ci in thlahtu Abraham khal milem bia miphun ihsin ra suak mi a si. Pathian cu a hnenah a tawng ih, ram tumpi ih tuah dingin thu a tiam. Pathian in hitin a sim bet.

Ka mipi Egypt ah kum zali sung an um ding ih, cui hmun ihsin ka hruiiswak ding. Hi ram ah ka hruiilutsal ding a ti. Cui ram cu tuisun ih nan dinnak ram hi a si. Kum 500 a liam hnuah tuisunah hi ram ih kan um salnak hi Pathian in Abraham hnenih a thukam a pelh lo ruangah a si.

Tu rori ah a tang laimi ram hi la uhsi. An misualpawl ih nundan hi cawng hlah uh. Zianghatile Pathian in hi minungpawl a hrem vekin a lo hrem ve ding.

Ram thar ahcun thin daiten an um. Mai inn le lo an nei ih ei ding khawpkham an nei. Mi phundang pawl hnakin Pathian in a thlawsuah hleice.

Zanriah ei kan man zo.

Hi lungpi kan phawrh theh in av.



Pathian in a tiamcia bangin Hebrew-pawl cu ram luahkhat thei dingin an pungzai. Diknak le ruahnak tha thawn an khawpipawl ah cun an um. Cui ram thar cu Israel tiah kawh a si.

Ka farnu, na hnenah daihnak um hram seh. Nga teh ziang a bang?

Tipithuanthum ta kaih thar mi an si.





Jehovah in nan ral a neh zo nan milem biaknak hi ramah a um lai thocho. Tuisun ah hril uh; hi ram ih an biak mi milempawl maw nan biak ding asilole Abraham ih Pathian sawn nan biak ding. Kei le ka innsang cun Bawipa lawng kan rian ding.

Pathian in kan hmaiah Ammon mipawl khal an cennak hmun in a dawisuak. Curuanga kannih khal in Bawipa lawng kan be ve ding, anih cu kan Pathian a si.

Pathian rian dingah thu kan tiam a si.

Pathian nung hnawl in pathian dang kan biak ding cu Pathian in in siang hram hlah seh; Ziangruangahtile Jehovah in a huham cahnak in sal sung in in runsuak ih, nelrawn khalah in kilkhawi.

Pathian cu a thianglim mi, thiksia mi Pathian a si ih, nan hnawl asile a dung a lo tun ding ih, a lo siatsuah ding.

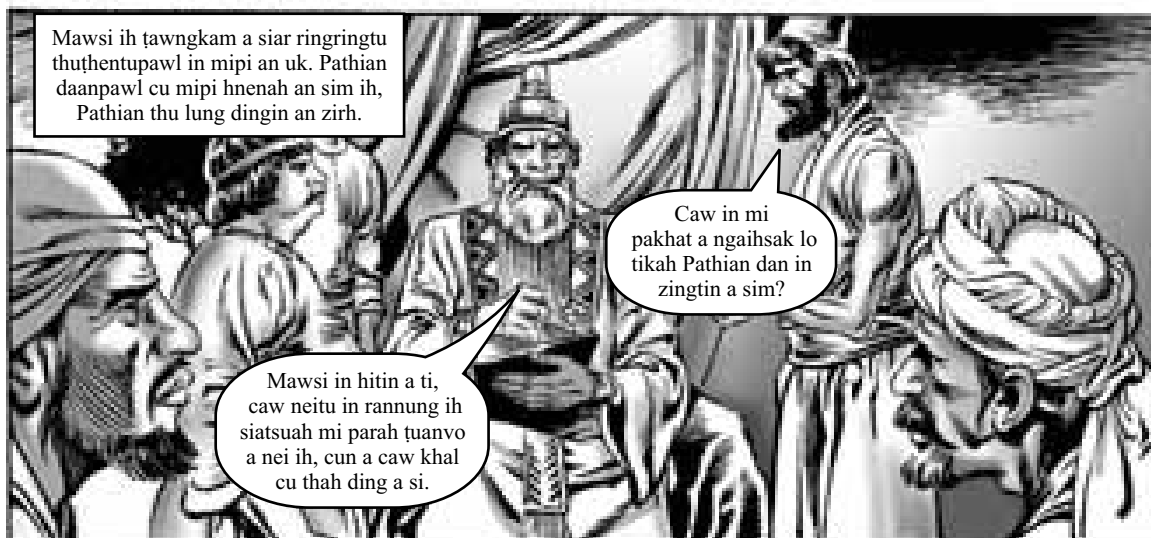


Pathian hmaih nan thutiam mi ah nanmah lala hi theihpitu nan si.

Theihpitu cu kanmah kan si ko.

Tui sun ih Pathian hnenih thukam nan tuah mi hi ca in ka ngan ding.

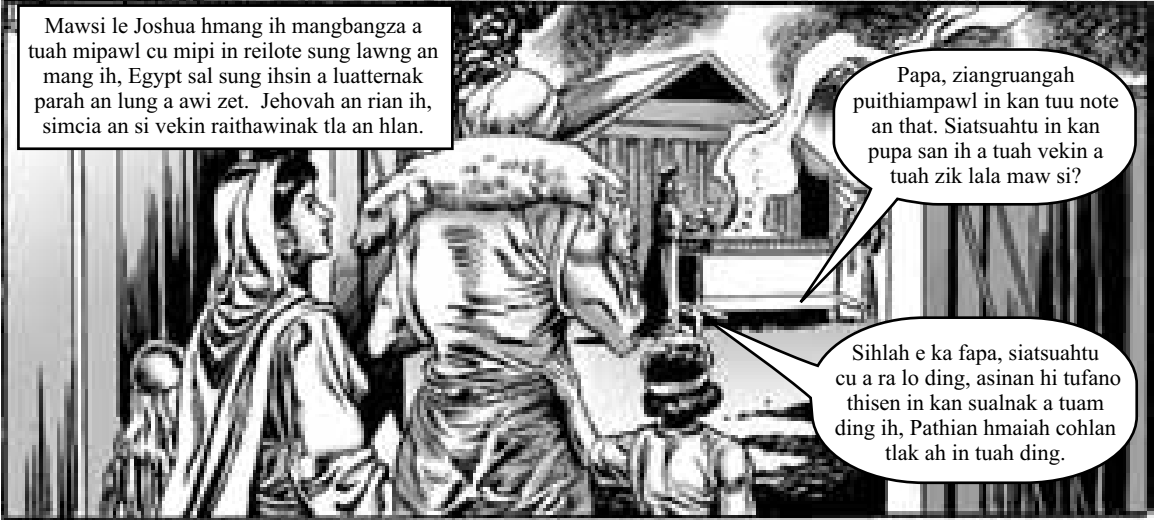
Pathian in Mawsi a umpi vek in lo umpi ve seh; Mawsi-ih thu kan thlun vekin ziang tinkim ah na thu kan thlun ding a si.



Mawsi ih tawngkam a siar ringringtu thuthentupawl in mipi an uk. Pathian daanpawl cu mipi hnenah an sim ih, Pathian thu lung dingin an zirh.

Caw in mi pakhat a ngaihsak lo tikah Pathian dan in zingtin a sim?

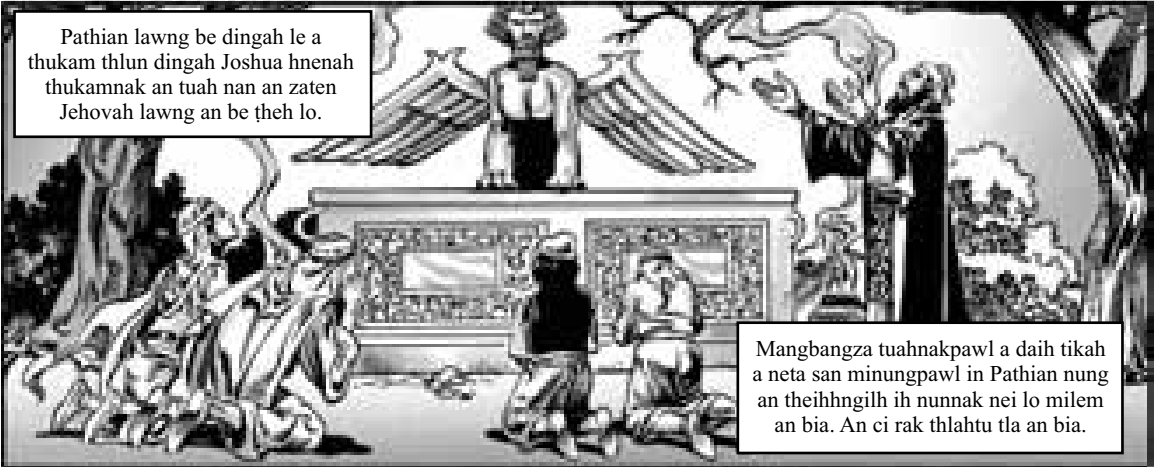
Mawsi in hitin a ti, caw neitu in rannung ih siatsuah mi parah tuavo a nei ih, cun a caw khal cu thah ding a si.



Mawsi le Joshua hmanh ih mangbangza a tuah mipawl cu mipi in reilote sung lawng an mang ih, Egypt sal sung ihsin a luatarnak parah an lung a awi zet. Jehovah an rian ih, smicia an si vekin raithawinak tla an hlan.

Papa, ziangruangah puithiapawl in kan tuu note an that. Siatsuahtu in kan pupa san ih a tuah vekin a tuah zik lala maw si?

Sihlah e ka fapa, siatsuahtu cu a ra lo ding, asinan hi tufano thisen in kan sualnak a tuam ding ih, Pathian hmaiah cohlan tlak ah in tuah ding.



Pathian lawng be dingah le a thukam thlun dingah Joshua hnenah thukamnak an tuah nan an zaten Jehovah lawng an be theh lo.

Mangbangza tuahnakpawl a daih tikah a neta san minungpawl in Pathian nung an theihhngilh ih nunnak nei lo mitem an bia. An ci rak thlahtu tla an bia.



Joshua in ralrinnak a pek vek in Pathian theilotupawl in Israel an run siatsuah.

**A si lo!  
Baal in run  
aw!**

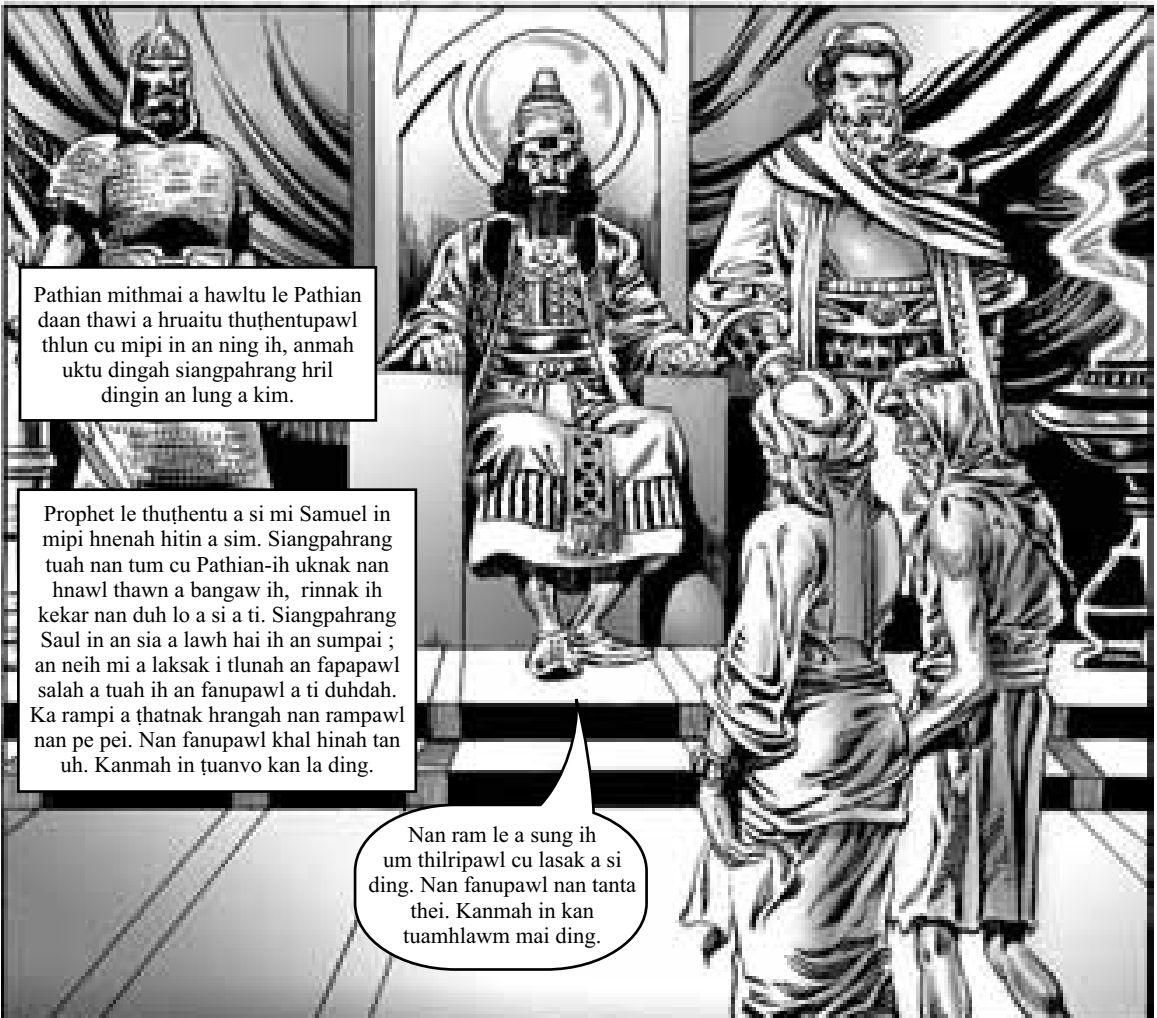
**YAHHHHh!**



Pathian thuthennak mipi in an tawn tikah Pathian dangpawl an mang ih an سوال an sir sal.

O Jehovah, kan سوال in ngaidam awla daihnak in pe leh sal aw.

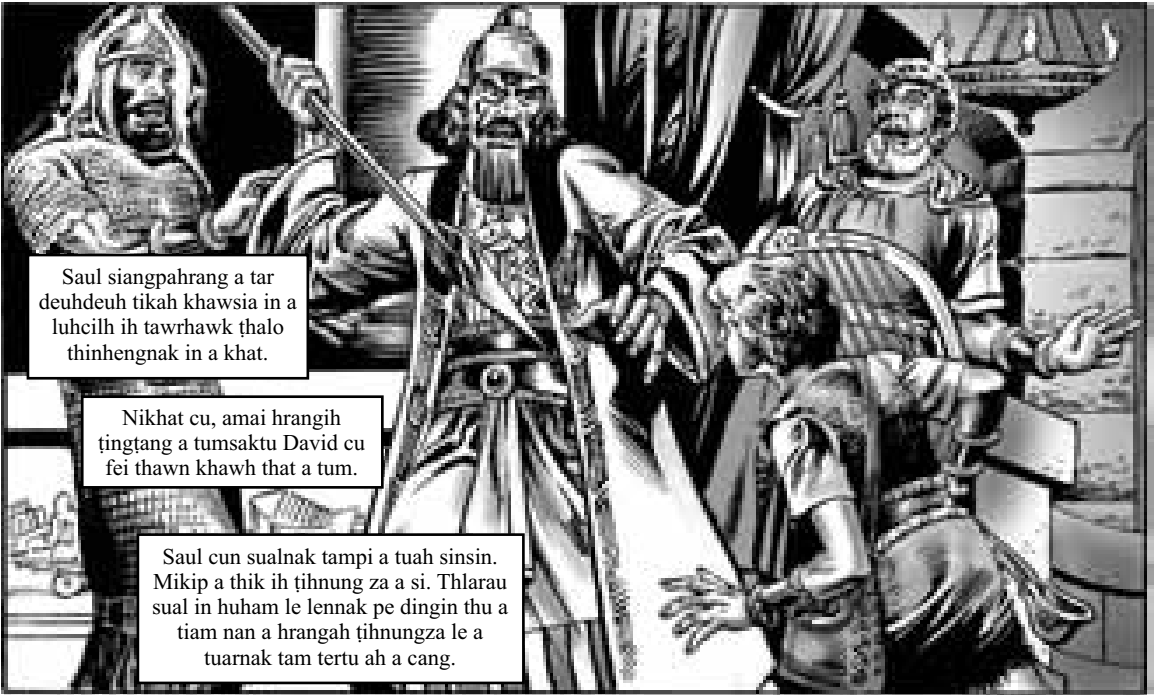
Sual phuannak an nei ih, Pathian in an سوال a ngaidam ih, an ram a damtersal.



Pathian mithmai a hawltu le Pathian daan thawi a hruaitu thuthentupawl thlun cu mipi in an ning ih, anmah uktu dingah siangpahrang hril dingin an lung a kim.

Prophet le thuthentu a si mi Samuel in mipi hnenah hitin a sim. Siangpahrang tuah nan tum cu Pathian-ih uknak nan hnawl thawn a bangaw ih, rinnak ih kekar nan duh lo a si a ti. Siangpahrang Saul in an sia a lawh hai ih an sumpai ; an neih mi a laksak i tlunah an fapapawl salah a tuah ih an fanupawl a ti duhdah. Ka rampi a thatnak hrangah nan rampawl nan pe pei. Nan fanupawl khal hinah tan uh. Kanmah in tuanvo kan la ding.

Nan ram le a sung ih um thilripawl cu lasak a si ding. Nan fanupawl nan tanta thei. Kanmah in kan tuamhlawm mai ding.



Saul siangpahrang a tar deuhdeuh tikah khawsia in a luhcilh ih tawrhawk thalo thinhngnak in a khat.

Nikhat cu, amai hrangih tingtang a tumsaktu David cu fei thawn khawh that a tum.

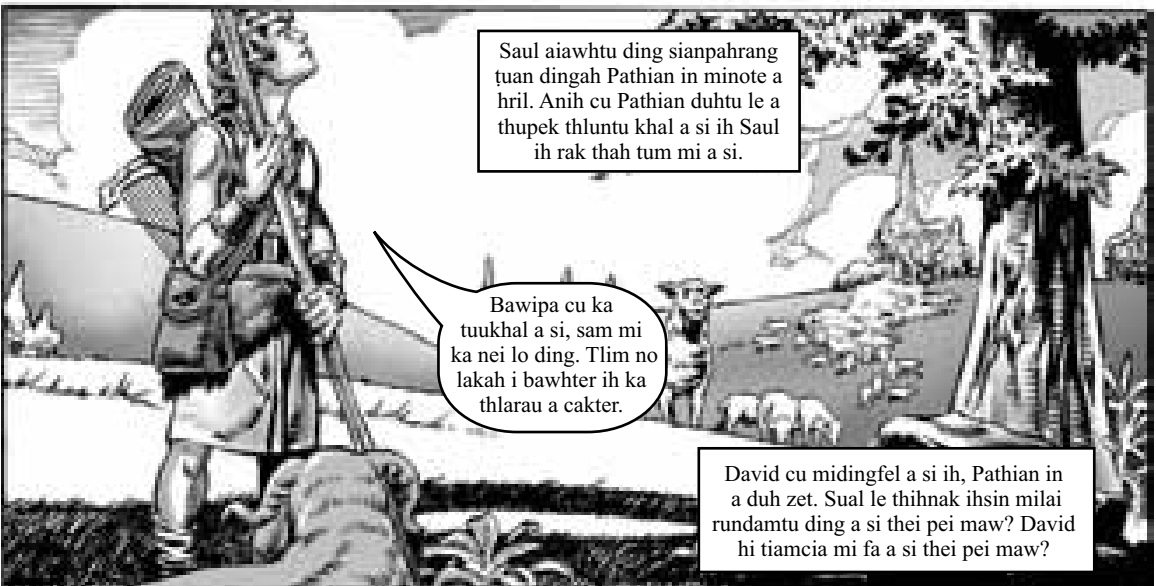
Saul cun sualnak tampi a tuah sinsin. Mikip a thik ih ðhningza a si. Thlarau sual in huham le lennak pe dingin thu a tiam nan a hrangah ðhningza le a tuarnak tam tertu ah a cang.



Saul cun Pathian nung a tlansan ih dawwithiam a rawn thlang.

Thimpi ka hmu. Thil thalo a si.. Raldonak ah na thi ding ih, midang in na ai an aw h ding.

Saul cu raldonakah a thi ih a thlarau cu Hell ah thlak a si.



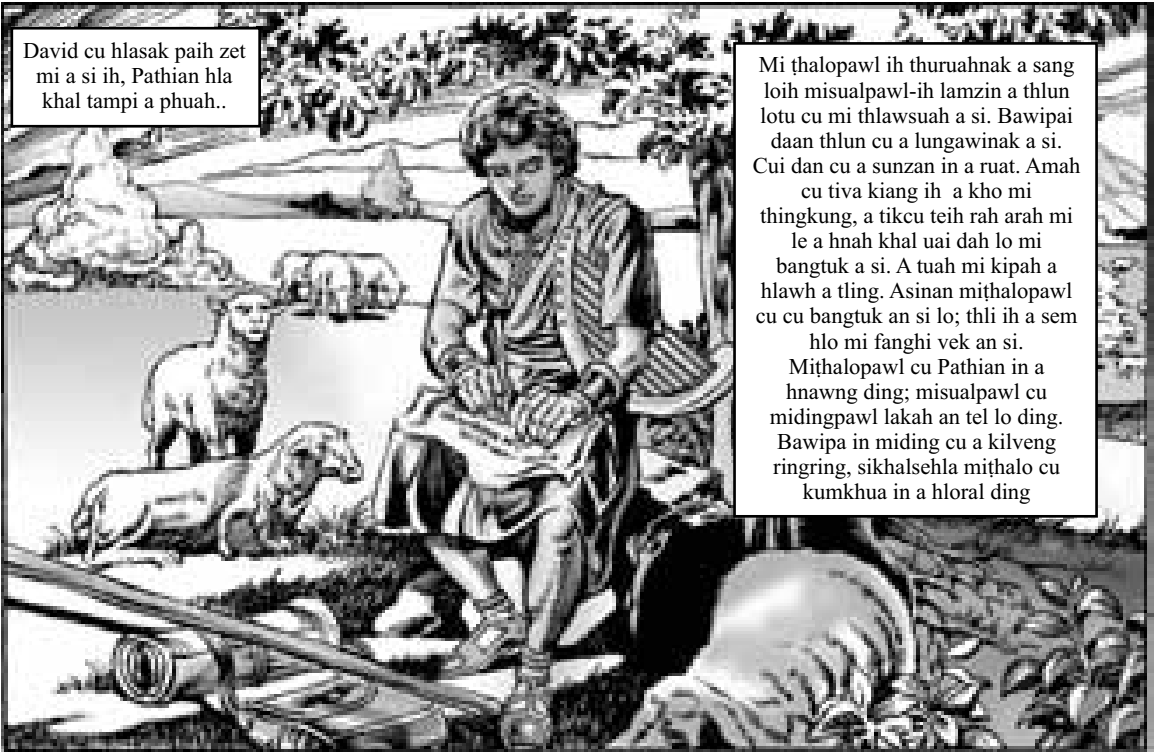
Saul aiawhtu ding siangpahrang tuan dingah Pathian in minote a hriil. Anih cu Pathian duhtu le a thupek thluntu khal a si ih Saul ih rak thah tum mi a si.

Bawipa cu ka tuukhal a si, sam mi ka nei lo ding. Tlim no lakah i bawhter ih ka thlarau a kakter.

David cu midingfel a si ih, Pathian in a duh zet. Sual le thihnak ihsin milai rundantu ding a si thei pei maw? David hi tiamcia mi fa a si thei pei maw?



David cu hlasak paih zet mi a si ih, Pathian hla khal tampi a phuah..



Mi thalopawl ih thuruahnak a sang loih misualpawl-ih lamzin a thlun lotu cu mi thlwsuah a si. Bawipai daan thlun cu a lungawinak a si. Cui dan cu a sunzan in a ruat. Amah cu tiva kiang ih a kho mi thingkung, a tikcu teih rah arah mi le a hnah khal uai dah lo mi bangtuk a si. A tuah mi kipah a hlawh a tling. Asinan mi thalopawl cu cu bangtuk an si lo; thli ih a sem hlo mi fanghi vek an si. Mi thalopawl cu Pathian in a hnawng ding; misualpawl cu midingpawl lakah an tel lo ding. Bawipa in miding cu a kilveng ringring, sikhalsehla mi thalo cu kumkhua in a hloral ding

Saul a thih tikah David cu Israel siangpahrang ah a cang ih, Pathian be dingah le a thupek thlun dingah mipi a hruai.



Hi nu hi a ram peksal uhla siah khal khawng nawn hlah uh.

David uknak hnuaiah rampi cu a thangso ih diknak in a nung.

Pathian cu David hnenah a tawng ih, hmailam thil thleng ding thu tampi a sim. David cun cui simlawknak (Prophecy) pawl cu Saam cabu ah a ngan. A tamsawn cu an famkim zo.

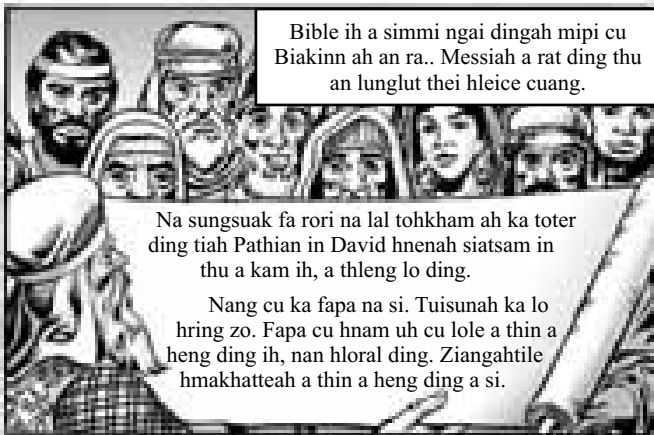
A ralai ding rundamtui thu ah David in hitin a ngan:

Minungpawl felten thu a then sak ding ih, mi hmuhsuamtupawl a khekkhuai theh ding. A nun dam sungah a karhzai ding ih, thlapi a um sung hmuahhmuah ah daihnak a um ringring ding. A ram uk mi cu tiffinriat in tiffinriat khatlam tiang a si ding ih, tiva ihsin leilung netnak tiang a kau ding. Siangpahrang hmuahhmuah a hmaiah an kun ding ih, ram hmuahhmuah in an rian ding. An nunnak cu bumnak le siatsuahnak sungin a rundam ding ih amah an thangthat ding. A hmin cu catuan in a dai lo ding; ni a tlan sung hmuahhmuah in a hmin a thang ding. Amai ruangah minung hmuahhmuah cu thlawsuah an si ding ih, rampipawl in thlawsuah mi pa tiah an ko ding. Psalm 72.

Na thih hnu-ah na fapa in na lalram a run luah ding tiah Pathian in David hnenah a sim. Biakim a sak ding ih, cui hmun in keimah in be ding ih, cu ti cun a lalram cu catuan in ka dingsak ding.

David a thih hnu-ah a fapa Solomon in siangpahrang a tuan (971 B.C). Pathian in David hnenih a sim vekin Solomon in nelrawn ih puanthlam aiawhtu dingah Biakim a sak (966 B.C). Tui hlan hmuahhmuah hnakin Israel mipi in thansonak an hmu. Pathian in an ram ih hrui kirsal ding le cui hmun ih thlawsuah pe dingih a tiam mi cu a famkimter.

Asinan Pathian thutiamkam a famkin lo mi a um lai. Setan hna - uan tisiatral dingh tiamcia runtu, mipawl an sual sinsin ih an sual hrangah rannung thisen in rai a thawi. Kumkhua in an sual ngaidamtu ding a rat thlen hlan lo tiang Pathian in an sual ngaidam theinak ding lamzin a tuahsak hai ruangah an lung a awi.



Bible ih a simmi ngai dingh mipi cu Biakinn ah an ra.. Messiah a rat ding thu an lunglut thei hleice cuang.

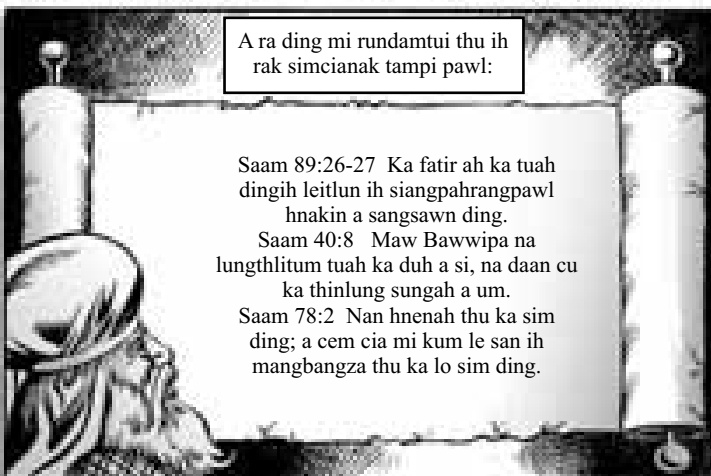
Na sungsuak fa rori na lal tohkham ah ka toter ding tiah Pathian in David hnenah siatsam in thu a kam ih, a thleng lo ding.

Nang cu ka fapa na si. Tuisunah ka lo hring zo. Fapa cu hnam uh cu lole a thin a heng ding ih, nan hloral ding. Zianghatile hmakhatteah a thin a heng ding a si.

A ra thleng ding mi rundantui thuhla ah David in hitin a ngan:

Psalm 110:1 Bawipa in siangpahrang ka Bawipai hnenah, "Na ralpawl na ke thuai ih ka ret hlan lo ka vawrhlahmah to aw a ti," a ti. Saam 22:4 Bawipa in thukamnac cu siatsam in a tuah zo ih a la sal nawn lo ding. Puithiam Melchizedek bangtuk in kumkhua in puithiam na si ding a ti.

Saam 45:6-7 Pathian in a lo pek mi laltokhham cu kumkhua in kumkhua tiang a hmun ding. Nauknac cu dingnac thawn na uk a si. A hman mi cu na duh ih a tha lo mi cu na hua; curuangah Bawipa na Pathian in a lo hril zo ih midang hmuahhmuah hnakin na parah lungawinac cu a burh a si zo.



A ra ding mi rundantui thu ih rak simcianak tampi pawl:

Saam 89:26-27 Ka fatir ah ka tuah dingih leitlun ih siangpahrangpawl hnakin a sangsawn ding.

Saam 40:8 Maw Bawwipa na lungthlitum tuah ka duh a si, na daan cu ka thinsungah a um.

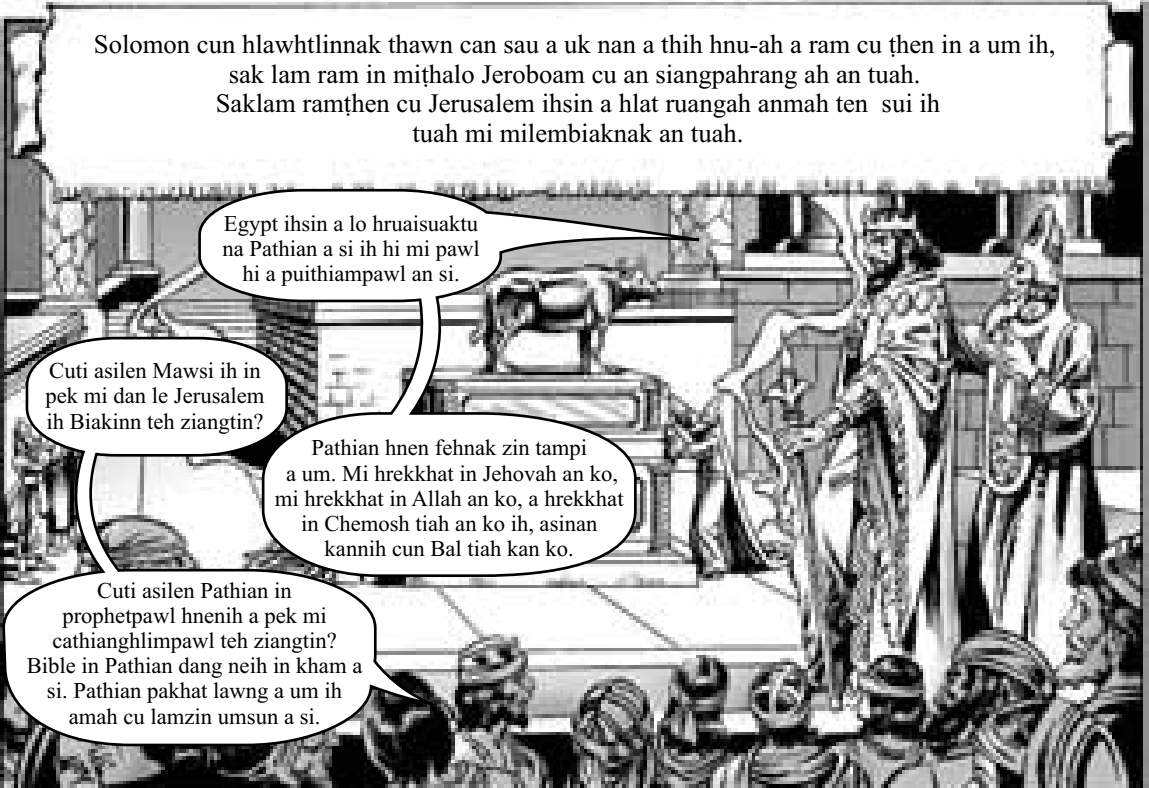
Saam 78:2 Nan hnenah thu ka sim ding; a cem cia mi kum le san ih mangbangza thu ka lo sim ding.

Theih a har zet mi a ra lai ding mi rundantui thu-ah David in hitin a ngan:

Saam 22:6 Asinan kei cu milai ka si nawn lo, cancel fang ka si; mi hmuahhmuah ih hmuahsuam mi le hnihsan mi ka si.

Saam 22:14-16 tidai vekin sunbung ka si. Ka ruhpaawl an pelh theh. Ka thinsung cu meisa kiangih khuailul vekin a zup a si. Ka dang cu peibung vekin a car ih, ka lei cu ka sangkhar ah a erhaw a si. A thi zo ah i ruat ih leivut lakah I tanta.

Saam 22:16 Ka kut le ka kepawl in sun.



Solomon cun hlawhtlinnak thawn can sau a uk nan a thih hnu-ah a ram cu then in a um ih, sak lam ram in mi thalo Jeroboam cu an siangpahrang ah an tuah. Saklam ram then cu Jerusalem ihsin a hlat ruangah anmah ten sui ih tuah mi milembiaknac an tuah.

Egypt ihsin a lo hruaisuaktu na Pathian a si ih hi mi pawl hi a puithiampawl an si.

Cuti asilen Mawsi ih in pek mi dan le Jerusalem ih Biakinn teh ziangtin?

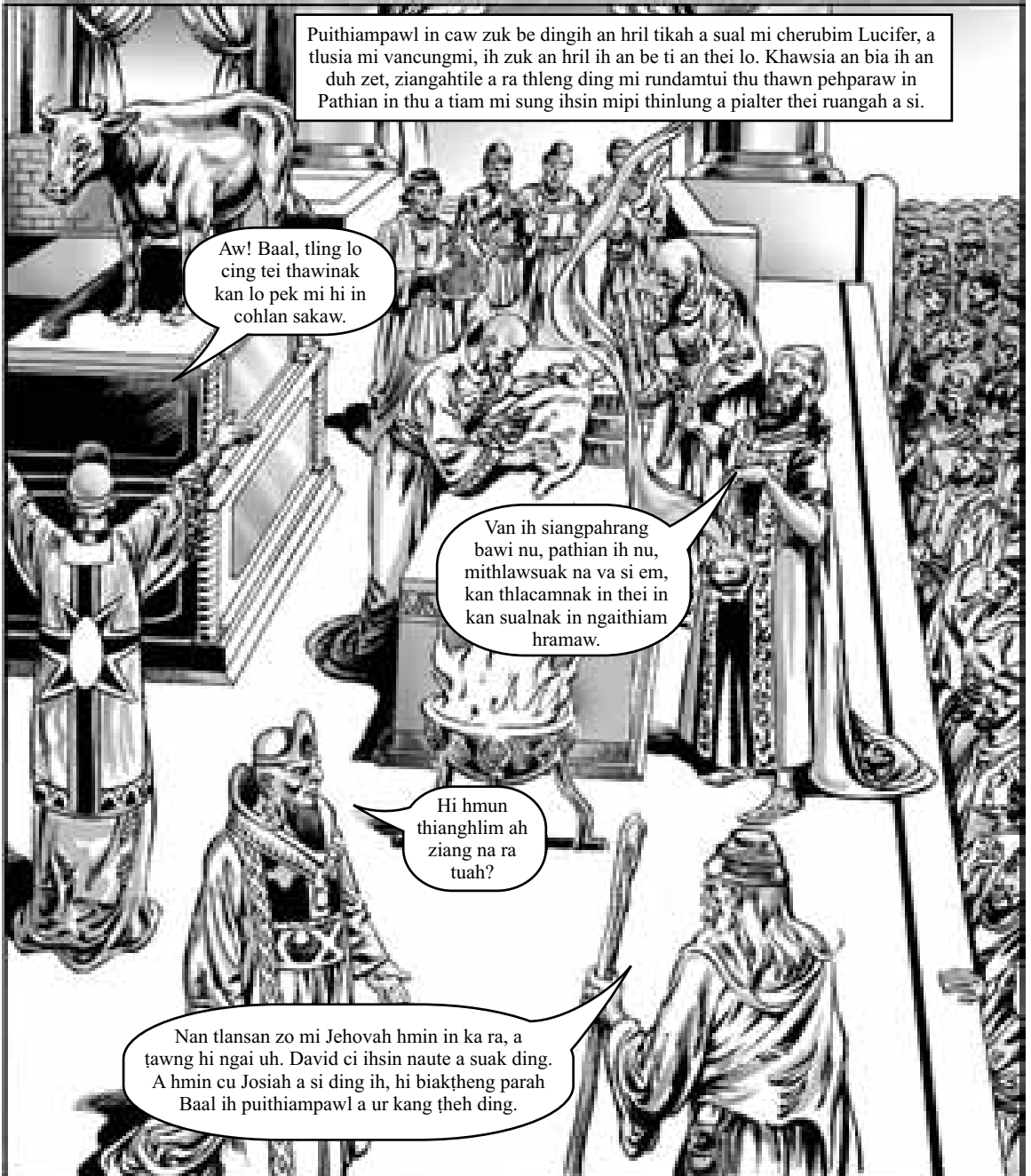
Pathian hnen fehnek zin tampi a um. Mi hrekhat in Jehovah an ko, mi hrekhat in Allah an ko, a hrekhat in Chemosh tiah an ko ih, asinan kannih cun Bal tiah kan ko.

Cuti asilen Pathian in prophetpawl hnenih a pek mi cathianghlimpawl teh ziangtin? Bible in Pathian dang neih in kham a si. Pathian pakhat lawng a um ih amah cu lamzin umsun a si.



Pathian cu a thinlung a tenau tuk na ti maw?

Hivek thutheih ka paih nawn lo. Hi ram ahcun Baal khawzing lawng kan bia. A be lo tupawl cu thah an si ding!



Puithiampawl in caw zuk be dingih an hril tikah a sual mi cherubim Lucifer, a tulusia mi vancungmi, ih zuk an hril ih an be ti an thei lo. Khawsia an bia ih an duh zet, zianghatile a ra thleng ding mi rundamtui thu thawn pehparaw in Pathian in thu a tiam mi sung ihsin mipi thinlung a pialter thei ruangah a si.

Aw! Baal, tling lo cing tei thawinak kan lo pek mi hi in cohlan sakaw.

Van ih siangpahrang bawi nu, pathian ih nu, mithlawsuak na va si em, kan thlacamnak in thei in kan sualnak in ngaithiam hramaw.

Hi hmun thianghlim ah ziang na ra tuah?

Nan tlansan zo mi Jehovah hmin in ka ra, a tawng hi ngai uh. David ci ihsin naute a suak ding. A hmin cu Josiah a si ding ih, hi biaktheng parah Baal ih puithiampawl a ur kang theh ding.





**Sut kuai awn!**

**Boooooom!**

**Biiiiiiii!**

**Nooo!**

**Jehovah!  
A va rang ve?**



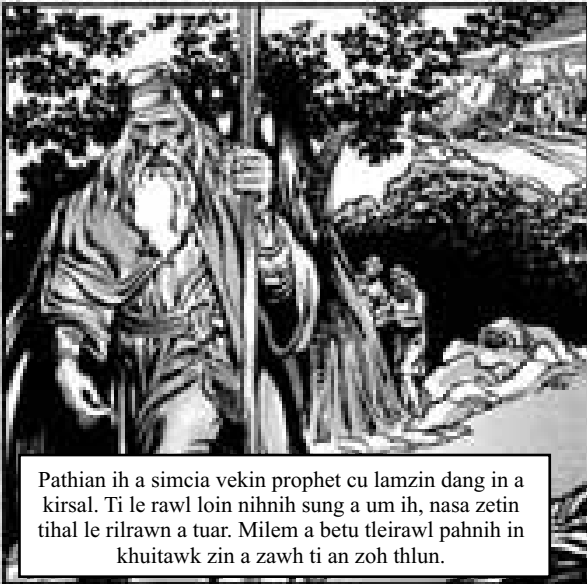
Ka sakhuanak a siatsuah theh. Zianghman a tang nawn lo.

Pathian ih mi taktak na si. Baal prophetpawl in hi vek thil an tuah dah kel lo. Ka hnenah ra aw. Ti le rawl ei tlannak kan nei ding ih, Pathian hna ropi na tuan ruangah lennak le upatnak tuini-ah ka lo pe ding.

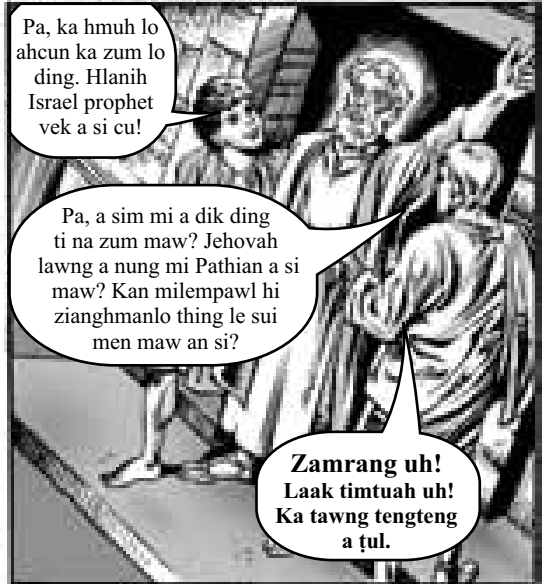
Puithiampawl-ih ruhrawl an ur kang ding na ti ih zohman an thih ual lo.

A si lo. Na hnenah ka ra thei lo. Pathian in Israel ih ka rat sungah ti le raw ei lo dingin le ka ratnak zin kel ih tlung lo dingin in sim a si.

Pathianih tawngkam a si, keimai tawngkam a si lo.



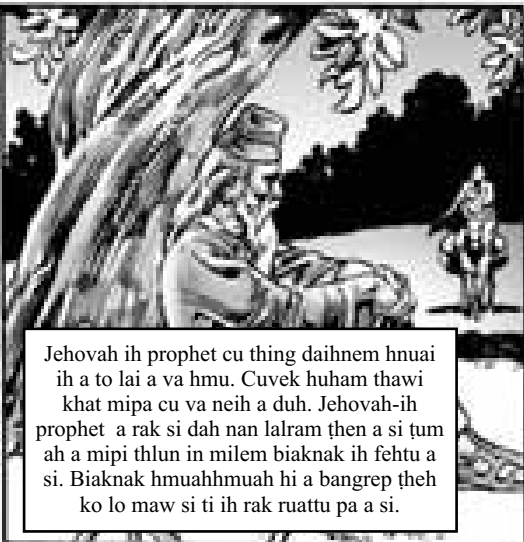
Pathian ih a simcia vekin prophet cu lamzin dang in a kirsal. Ti le rawl loin nihnih sung a um ih, nasa zetin tihal le rilrawn a tuar. Milem a betu tleirawl pahnih in khuitawk zin a zawh ti an zoh thlun.



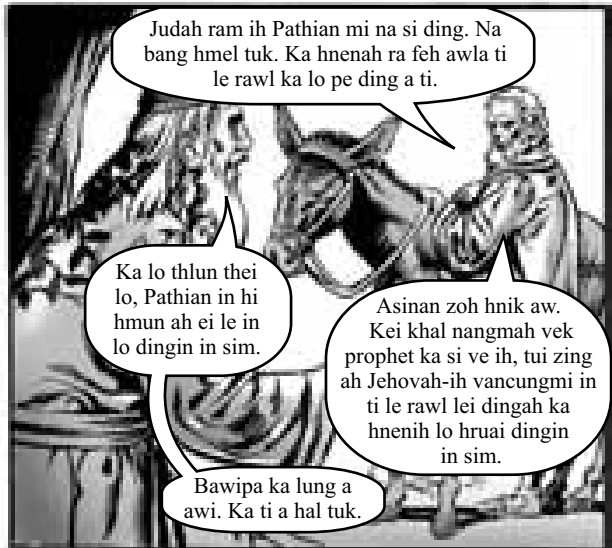
Pa, ka hmuh lo ahcun ka zum lo ding. Hlanih Israel prophet vek a si cu!

Pa, a sim mi a dik ding ti na zum maw? Jehovah lawng a nung mi Pathian a si maw? Kan milempawl hi zianghmanlo thing le sui men maw an si?

**Zamrang uh!**  
**Laak timtua uh!**  
**Ka tawng tengteng a tul.**



Jehovah ih prophet cu thing daihnem hnuai ih a to lai a va hmu. Cuvek huham thawi khat mipa cu va neih a duh. Jehovah-ih prophet a rak si dah nan lalram then a si tum ah a mipi thlun in milem biaknak ih fehtu a si. Biaknak hmuahhmuah hi a bangrep theh ko lo maw si ti ih rak ruattu pa a si.

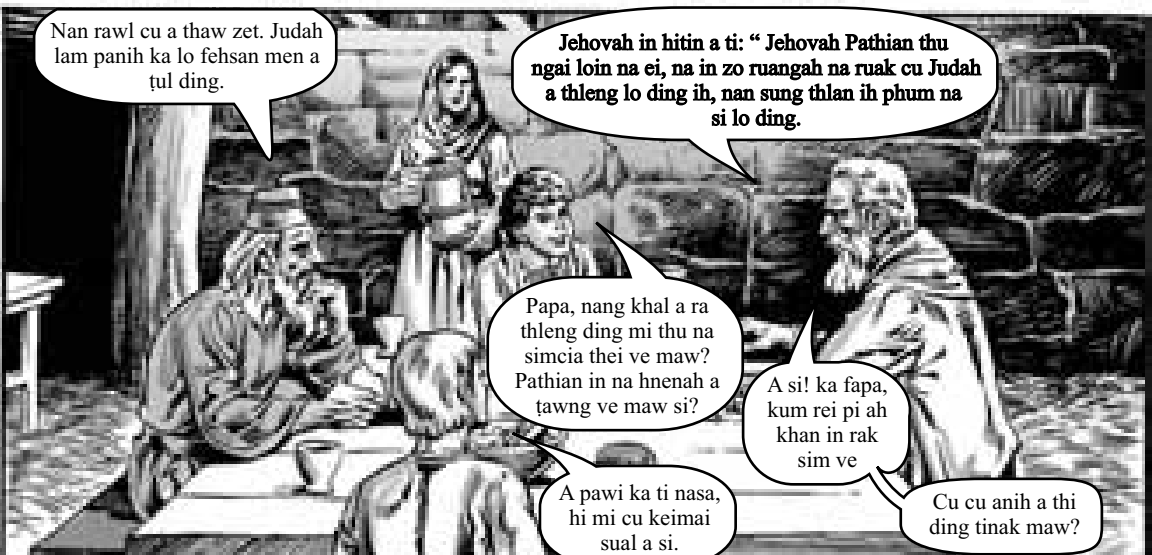


Judah ram ih Pathian mi na si ding. Na bang hmel tuk. Ka hnenah ra feh awla ti le rawl ka lo pe ding a ti.

Ka lo thlun thei lo, Pathian in hi hmun ah ei le in lo ding in sim.

Asinan zoh hnik aw. Kei khal nangmah vek prophet ka si ve ih, tui zing ah Jehovah-ih vancungmi in ti le rawl lei dingah ka hnenih lo hruai ding in sim.

Bawipa ka lung a awi. Ka ti a hal tuk.



Nan rawl cu a thaw zet. Judah lam panih ka lo fehsan men a tul ding.

**Jehovah in hitin a ti: “Jehovah Pathian thu ngai loin na ei, na in zo ruangah na ruak cu Judah a thleng lo ding ih, nan sung thlan ih phum na si lo ding.”**

Papa, nang khal a ra thleng ding mi thu na simcia thei ve maw? Pathian in na hnenah a tawng ve maw si?

A si! ka fapa, kum rei pi ah khal in rak sim ve

A pawi ka ti nasa, hi mi cu keimai soal a si.

Cu cu anih a thi ding tinak maw?



Pathian cu a tawngkam zate ah a rinum ti thei in prophet cu thimbang zetin a suahsan. A thi ding ti a thei. A tu rori ih a thih a zum lo, asilole, hi ti vekin a cang ding ti a zum lo.



Khi pa cu Judah mi prophet a si ual!

Hi vek thil ka hmu dah lo. Kiosa in a deh nan a sa ei loin a to men.

Ruang kil tlang bang in Kiosa le laak an to tlang hi thilmak zet a si.

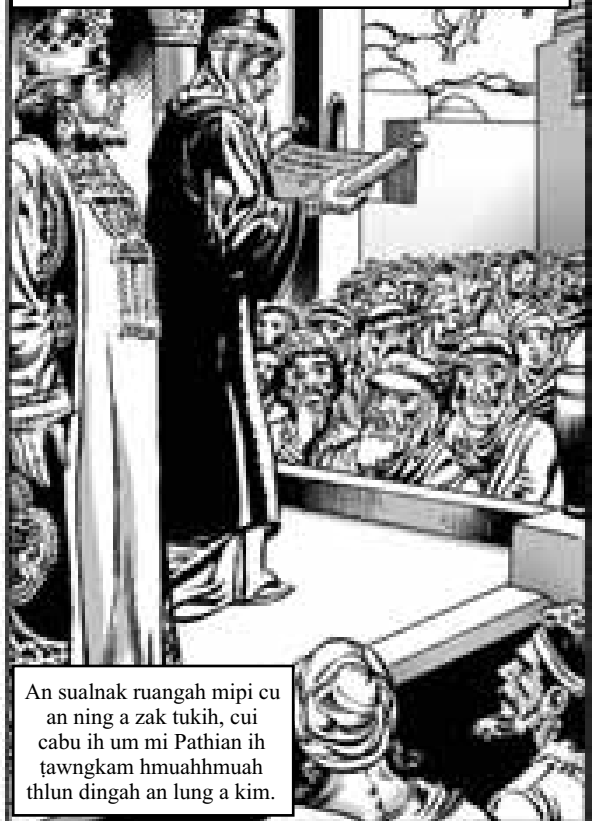


A diklomi prophet cun a ruang a lak ih, amai thlan ah a phum. Cu mi cu Baal prophetpawl-ih thlan lakah a um ih, Pathian-ih biaktheng a siatsuhnak kiang naiah a si.

Thulunlonak ruangah Pathian in a that. A simcia mi zaten a famkim theh ding.

Pathian mi hman pa cu an phum ih rei lo te-ah mipi in an theihhngih. Mi malte lawng in an mang. Biaktheng cu an remthasal ih kum 300 tiang baal betupawl in an run hman. Asinan prophet ih a rak simcia vekin an ruhrawl cu ur theh an si lo.

Kum 300 a rei hnu-ah siangahrang Josiah in Judah a uk (640 B.C). Biakinn ah a feh ih, Bible a hmu. An rampi in Pathian theihhngilh in milem an biakt'heh a hmuh tikah a thin a nuam lo. Bible ih a sim mi ngai dingah upapawl, prophetpawl, puithiampawl le Jerusalem ih um mipawl a ko theh hai.



An sualnak ruangah mipi cu an ning a zak tukih, cui cabu ih um mi Pathian ih tawngkam hmuahhmuah thlun dingah an lung a kim.





**A thianglim mi Nunu, in runaw.**

Mipi in Pathian daan an thlun ih, an ram ih milem biaknak hmuahhmuah an siatbal. Ni hnenah siseh, thlapi hnenah siseh, van boruak hnenah le van siangpahrang nu hnenih rimhmuai urnak a tuahtu puithiam hmuahhmuah an that theh.



Mawsi ih a pek mi Pathian daan in a kham bangin mai nunau pi a si lole mipa pi thawi pawlawknak a tuahtu Sodom mipawl khal an ram in an dawisuak theh.

**Tuar thei ding a si ual lo.**



Kuttial zohthiam, pawlthiam le dawwithiampawl umnakpawl khal an thianfai theh.

**An Baal ceimawinakpawl tan theh uhla an inn ur theh uh.**



Tuihlan kum 300 a rei  
laiih Judah mi prophet in  
Israel ih an siangpahrang  
hmaisabik Jeroboam a  
tawnnak tlang tiangin  
Josiah a hung kai.

Biaktheng le mitem  
zaten an khuai theh ih,  
thingkungpawl khal an  
hau theh ih dip theh ko  
in an rial theh.

Pathian pakhat lawng a  
um ih mitem hmang in biak a  
theih lo. Hi puithiam diklopawl  
in mipi cu Jehovah hnen ihsin  
an hruai sual theh.

**Na thi  
tengteng ding.**

Biaktheng cu thendarh a  
si ih, a vutzampawl khal  
thehdarh theh an si.

Prophet diklopawl  
hmuahhmuah in thah an si  
ih, biaktheng parah ur an si.

Hi hrawngah puithiam diklopawl-ih  
thlan a um. Mipi in an thlan an biak  
lonak dingah Josiah cun an ruh a  
pawrh ih biaktheng parah a ur theh.



An ruh zaten ur uh.

Hi mi cu Judah ihsin a ra mi prophet , a liamcia mi kum 300 ah, tuisun ih thil cang ding mi rak simciatu pai thlan a si.

Josiah tiih kawh mi nangmah cu a ra ding ih, tuisun ih na tuah mi hi a tuah ding a si tiah a rak sim a si

Cuti a si ahcun ani ruh cu tan uhla midang ruhpawl cu ur theh uh.. Pathian in in thlawsuah theinak ding ahcun hi milempawl biaknapawl hi kan center a tul..

A liamcia mi kum 300 ih simcianak cu Pathian mi ih a rak simcia vek cekci in a ra famkim.

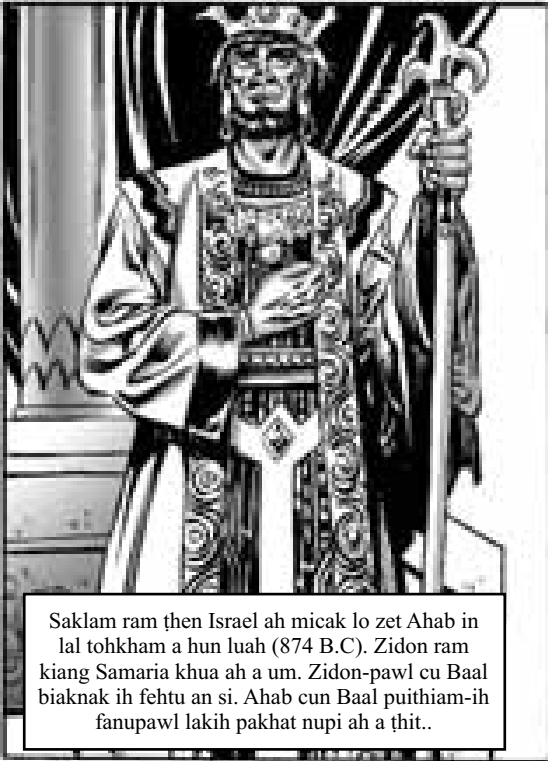


Cutin milem biaknak cu a cem ih Israel mipawl Egypt ram ihsin a hruaisuaktu Jehoavah theih hngilh lonak ah lantak puai (Passover) tuah dingin Josiah in thu a pe..

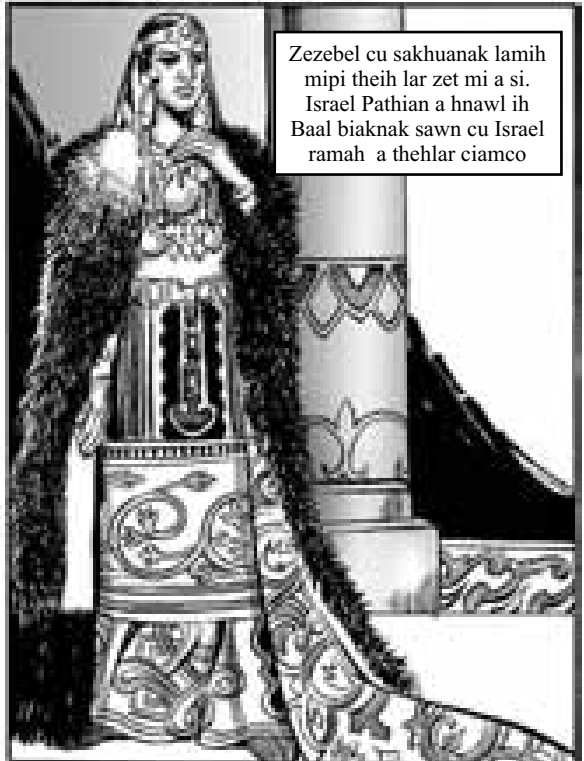
Sersiam mi hmahhmuah ih siangpahrang, leilung ihsin sang suahtertu ka Bawipa le Pathian thlawsuah in um hram seh.

Pa, tuisun cu ni dang hnakin a va dang cuang ve.

Cu ticun a pa in, ziangtin Pathian in Egypt sal in a runsuak ih daan a pe ih puanthlam a pe ti pawl a sim. Ziangtin fatirpawl sangkaa biang ih thisen man mi in a luatter ti khal a sim. Cu mi cu a ropi bik mi lantak puai a si.



Saklam ram then Israel ah micak lo zet Ahab in lal tohkham a hun luah (874 B.C). Zidon ram kiang Samaria khua ah a um. Zidon-pawl cu Baal biaknak ih fehtu an si. Ahab cun Baal puithiam-ih fanupawl lakih pakhat nupi ah a thit..



Zezebel cu sakhuanak lamih mipi theih lar zet mi a si. Israel Pathian a hnawl ih Baal biaknak sawn cu Israel ramah a thehlar ciamco



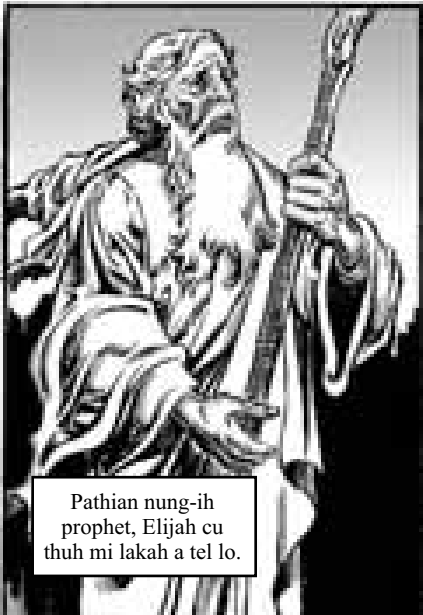
Jehovah-ih prophetpawl hmuahhmuah hawlsuak uhla that theh uh. Baal lawng kan pathian a si ding.

Obadiah cu siangpahrang-ih sal lakih Jehovah betu a si.

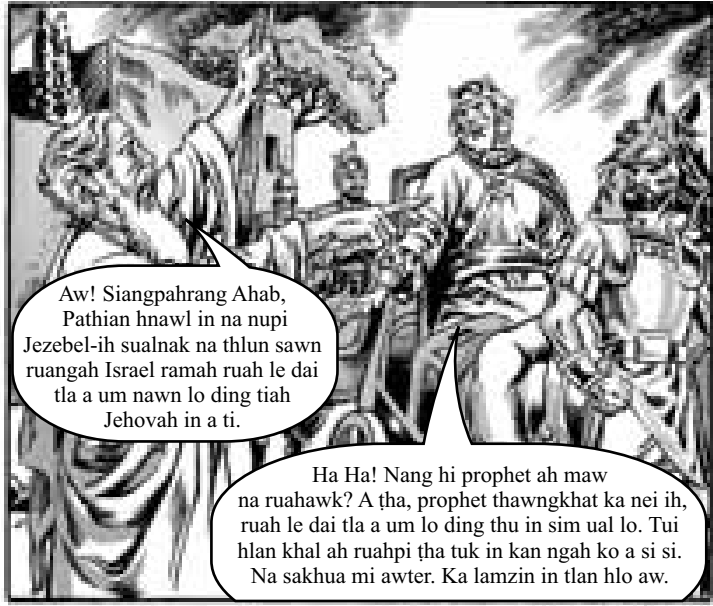
Pathian-ih prophetpawl ka hawlsuak ih ralrinnak ka pek a tul.



Obadiah cun Pathian-ih prophet minung 100 a thup ih ti le rawl a pe.



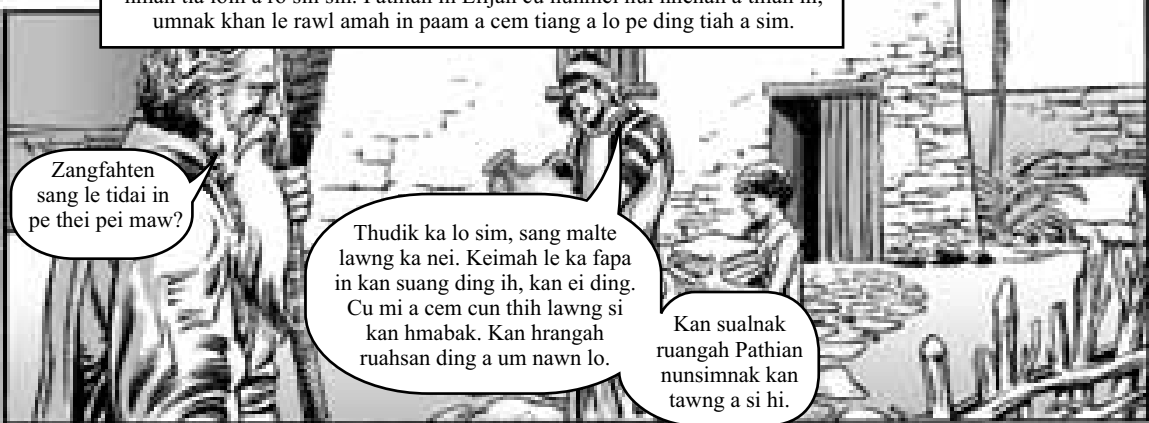
Pathian nung-ih prophet, Elijah cu tuh mi lakah a tel lo.



Aw! Siangpahrang Ahab, Pathian hnawl in na nupi Jezebel-ih sualnak na thlun sawn ruangah Israel ramah ruah le dai tla a um nawn lo ding tiah Jehovah in a ti.

Ha Ha! Nang hi prophet ah maw na ruahawk? A tha, prophet thawngkhat ka nei ih, ruah le dai tla a um lo ding thu in sim ual lo. Tui hlan khal ah ruahpi tha tuk in kan ngah ko a si si. Na sakhua mi awter. Ka lamzin in tlan hlo aw.

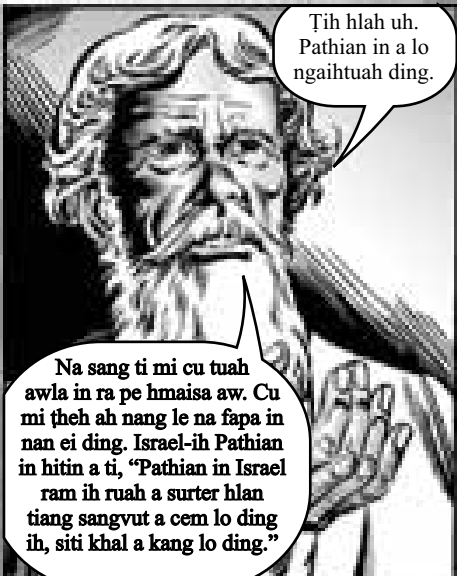
Pam a luar sinsin ih mipi cu rawl loin an um thawk thlang. Baal hnenah prophet diklopawl cun thla an cam nan Baal in a let lo. Ruah le dai fawrkhat hman tla loin a ro sin sin. Pathian in Elijah cu nuhmei nui hnenah a thlah ih, umnak khan le rawl amah in paam a cem tiang a lo pe ding tiah a sim.



Zangfahten sang le tidai in pe thei pei maw?

Thudik ka lo sim, sang malte lawng ka nei. Keimah le ka fapa in kan suang ding ih, kan ei ding. Cu mi a cem cun thih lawng si kan hmabak. Kan hrangah ruahsan ding a um nawn lo.

Kan sualnak ruangah Pathian nunsimnak kan tawng a si hi.



Tih hlah uh. Pathian in a lo ngaihtuah ding.

Na sang ti mi cu tuah awla in ra pe hmaisai aw. Cu mi theh ah nang le na fapa in nan ei ding. Israel-ih Pathian in hitin a ti, "Pathian in Israel ram ih ruah a surter hlan tiang sangvut a cem lo ding ih, siti khal a kang lo ding."



**Cu mi cu a dik ko!** Cuam sung ah sangvut a um ih bel sungah siti khal a um lai.



**A cem thei lo!  
A rung suak  
rero thotho.**

Hi thil cu  
mangbangza  
a si. Pathtian  
cu a tha.

Cui hnu kum hnih  
sung cui cuam sungih  
ta sang an ei.



Nikhat cu Elijah cu nuhmei  
nui inn ah a ra tung ih, cu  
nui fapa cu a thi in a pindan  
sungah a hmu.

**Khawsik  
natnak thawn  
a ra tung ih a  
thi!**



Nang lo tisiat dingah  
ziang ka tuahsual mi a um?  
Ka sualnak i mangter dingah le  
Pathian in ka fapa a thahnak  
dingah maw na rat.

Israel ah  
Pathian a um  
so khaw.



Maw Jehovah, hi  
nauhak-ih nunnak  
cu a taksa ah rak  
kirter sal aw.



Pathian in Elijah ih  
thlacamnak cu a  
thei ih nauhak pai  
ruang sungah  
nauhak pai nunnak  
cu a ra kirtersal.



Abraham, Issac le  
Jacob-ih Pathian ka lung  
a awi. Nangmah lawng  
hi Pathian na si.

Israel ah  
Pathian a um  
ti ka lo simcia  
kha.

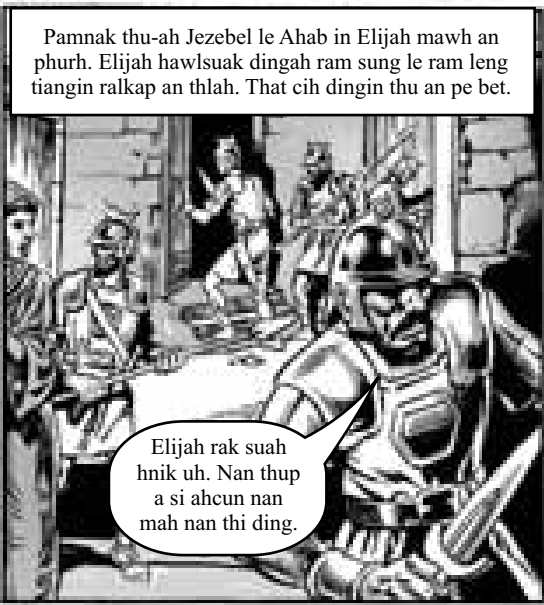
**Ka fapa!**



Kum thum sung pam a tlung hrih lai. Mipi rawl loin an um nan Baal khawzing biak an bang cuang lo.

Ziangruangah Baal in in ngai loih ruah a surter lo?

Baal hi tawng thei lo milem a si men ding e. Hna tla a nei lo si ding.



Pamnak thu-ah Jezebel le Ahab in Elijah mawh an phurh. Elijah hawlsuak dingah ram sung le ram leng tiangin ralkap an thlah. That cih dingin thu an pe bet.

Elijah rak suah hnik uh. Nan thup a si ahcun nan mah nan thi ding.



Ahab keimah maw i hawl rero.

Israel ram ih pamnak a thlentu hi nangmah na si lo maw?

Nangmai milem ruagah sawn a si. Jehovah le Baal zuamawknak kan nei pei cu. Carmel tlang parih in tawng dingah na prophet 850 pawl kha rak hrui aw.

Zuamaw ding e? Phur a um zet ual. Cu tawkah ka ra lo tawng ding.

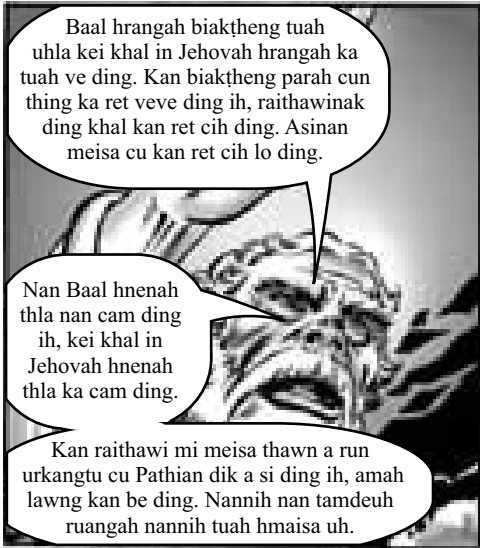


Ni tampi a rei hnuah Carmel tlang parah cun.

Ziangtik tiang so ruahnak pahnih kar lakih nan um ding? Pathian pakhat lawng a um. Jehovah hi Pathian a si ahcun amah lawng biak uh. Baal hi Pathian a si ahcun biak uh.

Nan thinclung thencat uh. Baal prophetpawl tuisunah ka lo zuam a si. A dik mi Pathian kan hawlsuak ding.

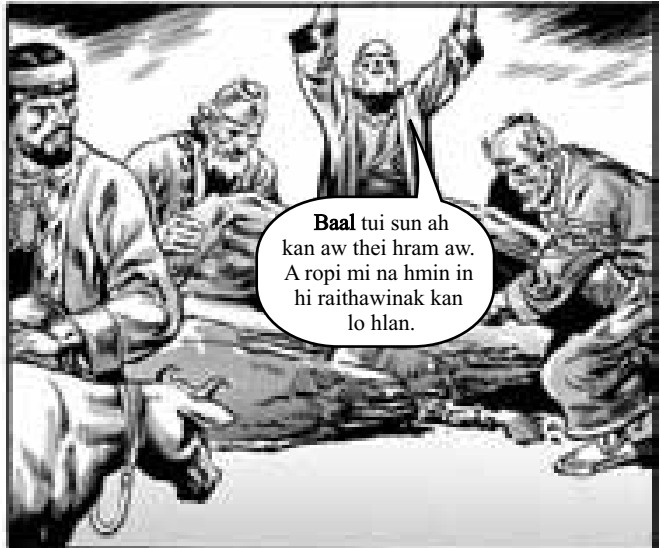
Si ee, Pathian-pawl karlakih zuamawknak cu ziang kan tuah ding?



Baal hrangah biaktheng tuah uhla kei khal in Jehovah hrangah ka tuah ve ding. Kan biaktheng parah cun thing ka ret veve ding ih, raithawinak ding khal kan ret cih ding. Asinan meisa cu kan ret cih lo ding.

Nan Baal hnenah thla nan cam ding ih, kei khal in Jehovah hnenah thla ka cam ding.

Kan raithawi mi meisa thawn a run urkangtu cu Pathian dik a si ding ih, amah lawng kan be ding. Nannih nan tamdeuh ruangah nannih tuah hmaisais uh.

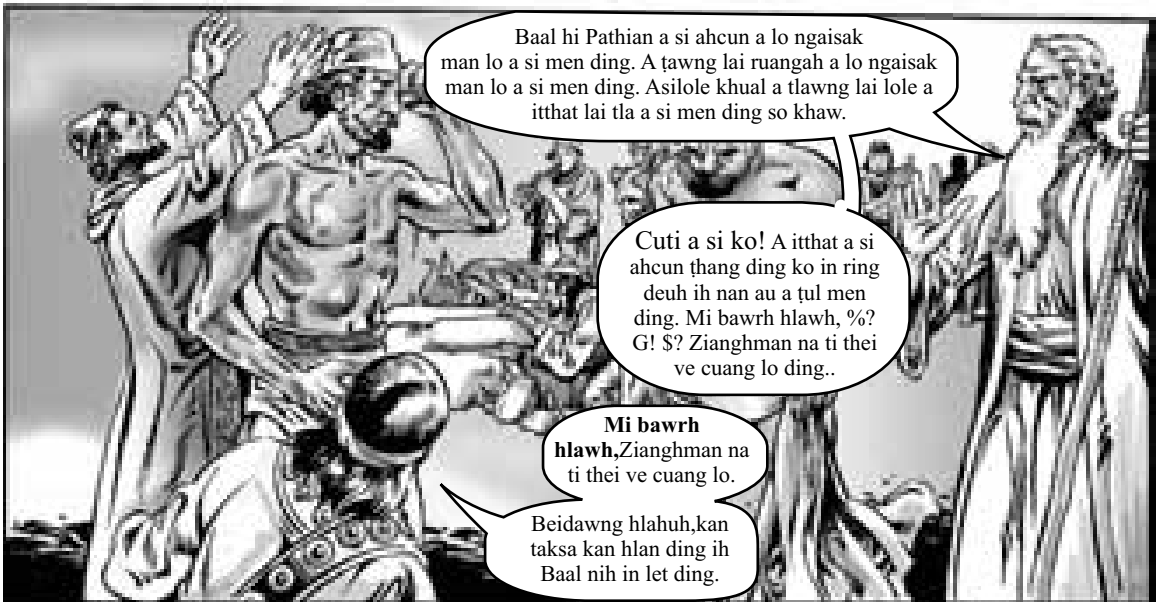


**Baal** tui sun ah kan aw thei hram aw. A ropi mi na hmin in hi raithawinak kan lo hlan.



Maw Baal, a ropi mi le a cak mi.

Van-ih siangpahrang bawinu ra awla tui niah Baal ra bawmaw



Baal hi Pathian a si ahcun a lo ngaisak man lo a si men ding. A tawng lai ruangah a lo ngaisak man lo a si men ding. Asilole khual a tlawng lai lole a itthat lai tla a si men ding so khaw.

Cuti a si ko! A itthat a si ahcun thang ding ko in ring deuh ih nan au a t'ul men ding. Mi bawrh hlawh, %? G! \$? Zianghman na ti thei ve cuang lo ding..

**Mi bawrh hlawh,**Zianghman na ti thei ve cuang lo.

Beidawng hlahuh,kan taksa kan hlan ding ih Baal nih in let ding.



Baal prophetpawl cu an beidawng in leilung ah anmah te an hlawnaw ih Baal ih a ngaihsak beisei in an taksa an at ih an au an kio.

SCreeeacch!

YAAHHEEE!

Maw Baal, ka thisen ka lo hlan. In ngaithla hram aw! Meisa run thlahaw! Rung cangvai aw.

Ai HHEEE!



Ha! Ha! Zoh aw hnik uh! Nazi pakua sung a lo ngaithla thei lotu Pathian nan ko. Pathian a si ahcun tui can hi a phuanlangawknak cantha ah a hmgang ko ding.

Tu cu keimai can a si thlang. Ka tuah ding mi hi naiten ra zoh uh.

Maw Baal, ziangruangah in let lo?



Ziang ruangah khur thukpi na lai rero?

Thim seh a tinak men a si ding.

Ziangtikah thlacam na thawk ding? Lei laih zuamawknak can a si lo pi.

Va feh aw la tipung pali khat in tidai va cawi awla zanthing le thawinak parah va tawih aw.

Tidai e? Ka ti ciar ahcun a kang thei lo ding.



Hi prohet cu a aa thlang a si hi. Nitlak hmu ta ding tiang cun a nunnak zuah a si lo na sa ding.

A ciar tawk hrih lo. Pung pali khat in va tawihsal uh.

A thinlung a kim nawn lo maw si? Ziangruangah siangpahrang in hi vek minung thawn hi thil a tuah?



Ha!Ha! Pathian hrangah thil harsa a um maw si? Tidai pung khat in tawihsal uh. Israel ah Pathian a um ih a hmin cu Baal a si lo ti nan thei ding.

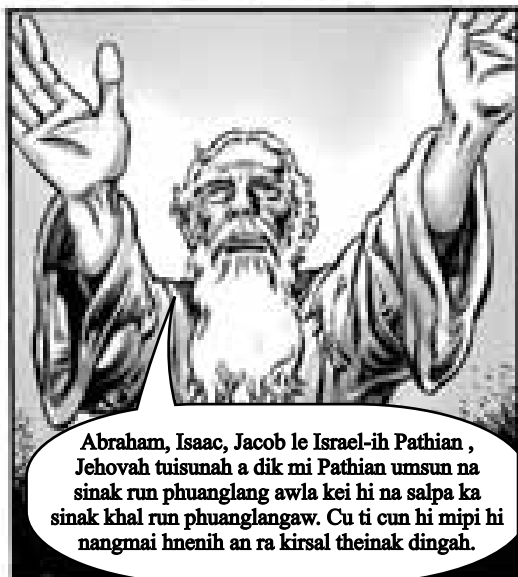
Ahab in a luruh in a kuanter tengteng ko ding.



Dungah ding uh.

Hlatdeuh ah.

Sip hrih uh.



Abraham, Isaac, Jacob le Israel-ih Pathian , Jehovah tuisunah a dik mi Pathian umsun na sinak run phuanglangaw. Cu ti cun hi mipi hi nangmai hnenih an ra kirsal theinak dingah.



**VAROOOOOM!**

ABIBIBIBIB

**CRRRACK!**

**JEEE!**



Abrahamh Pathian!

A satuk aw!

Van ihsin meisa!

In bawm uh!



Abraham le Isaac-ih Pathian in meisa thawn in run let.

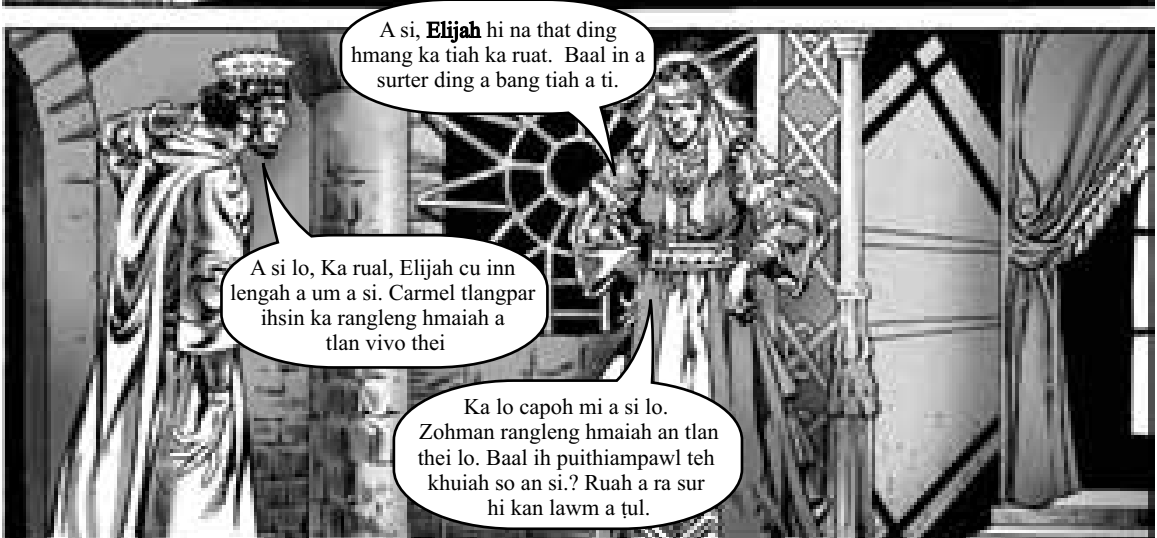
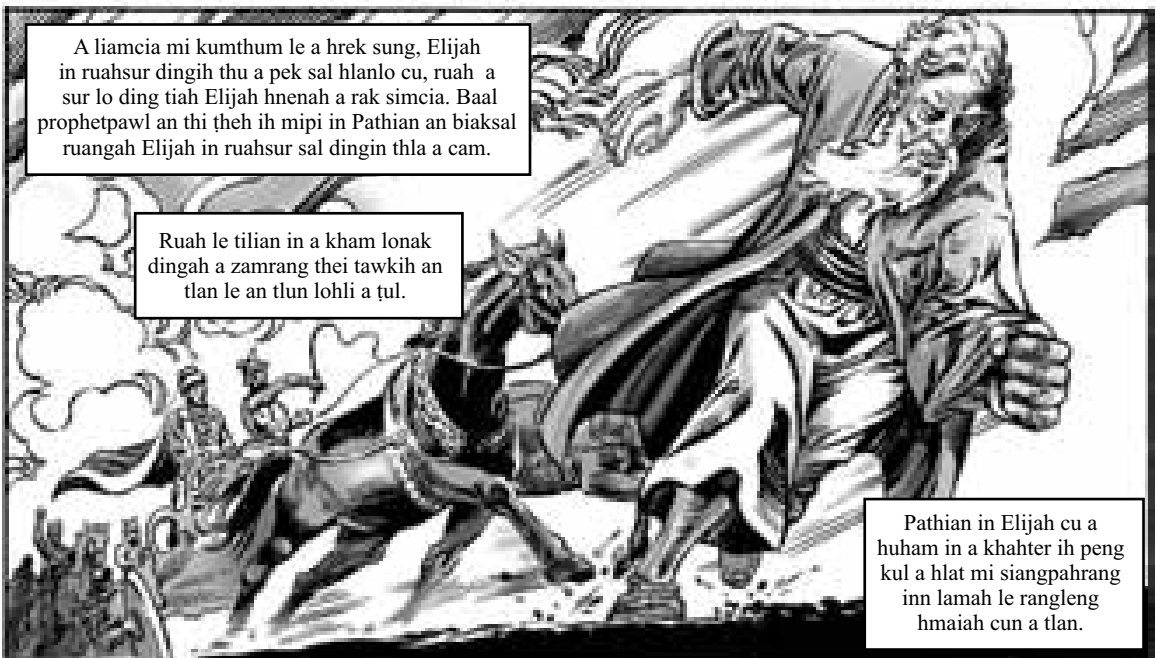
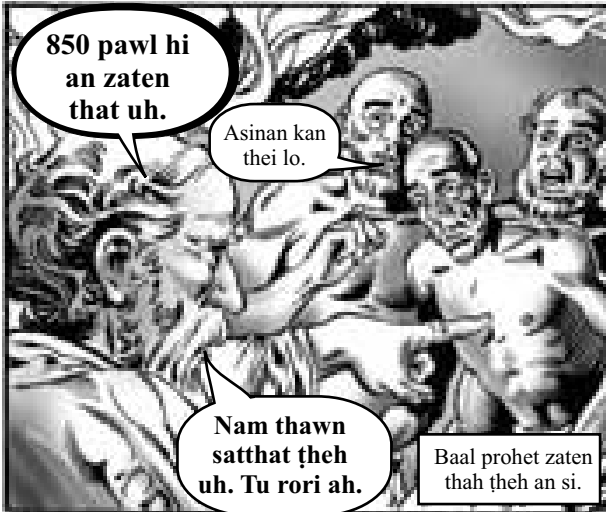
Lungto leh hnawmhne tiang a kang theh.

Hmuilmel le nei si loih hivek tiang tuahtu cu ziangvek Pathian so a si ding?



Mawsi in Jehovah lawng nan be ding tiah thu in pe. Pathian dang a betu hmuahhmuah cu Israel mipun sung ihsin thah si seh a ti.

Si hlah seh! In zangfah hramaw





An zaten ka thahter theh. Thuphanper le mibumtu lawnglawng an si.



Ziang maw na tuah? Mi hlothlau pa! Elijah tah sawn ding a si si.



Asinan maw, a Pathian in meisa in a run sang a si. Kha mi cu mangbangza a si ko. Kan puithiampawl cu huham an neih ual lo. Mi senpi cu Jehovah lamah an kirsal theh.



Asinan Honey, ziang ka tuah thei mi um? Mipi ka tih ruangah a si.

Ka puithiampawl na that theh.

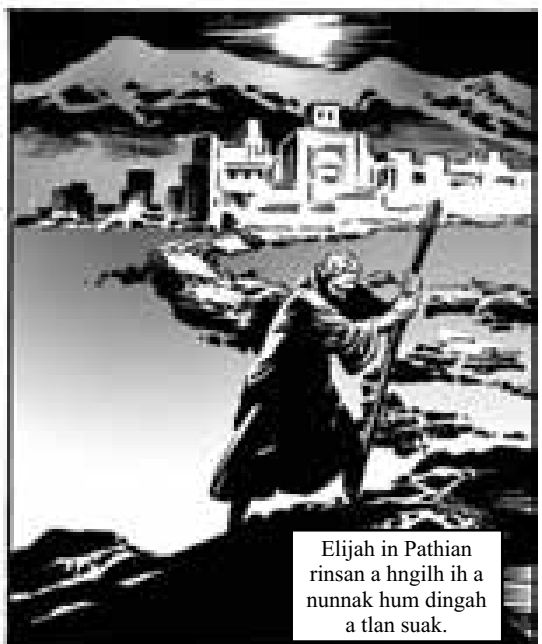
**Miaa pa!**



Ziangvek mangbangza khal in Baaal ih thinkhngnak sungin Elijah a luatter lo ding.

**Elijah ka that lo a si ahcun Pathian in ka parah thlengter seh. A let tampi khal in.**

Ka tlanhlo a tul.



Elijah in Pathian rinsan a hngilh ih a nunnak hum dingah a tlan suak.



Maw Pathian, ka òan thei taww in ka òang zo. Jezebeel ih i hmuh hlanah i thiter men aw.

Keimah te ka ning a zak tuk. Nangmah lo rinsan loin ka um. A sual mi ka pa le pawl hnakin ka òadeuh cuang lo. I thiter mai aw.



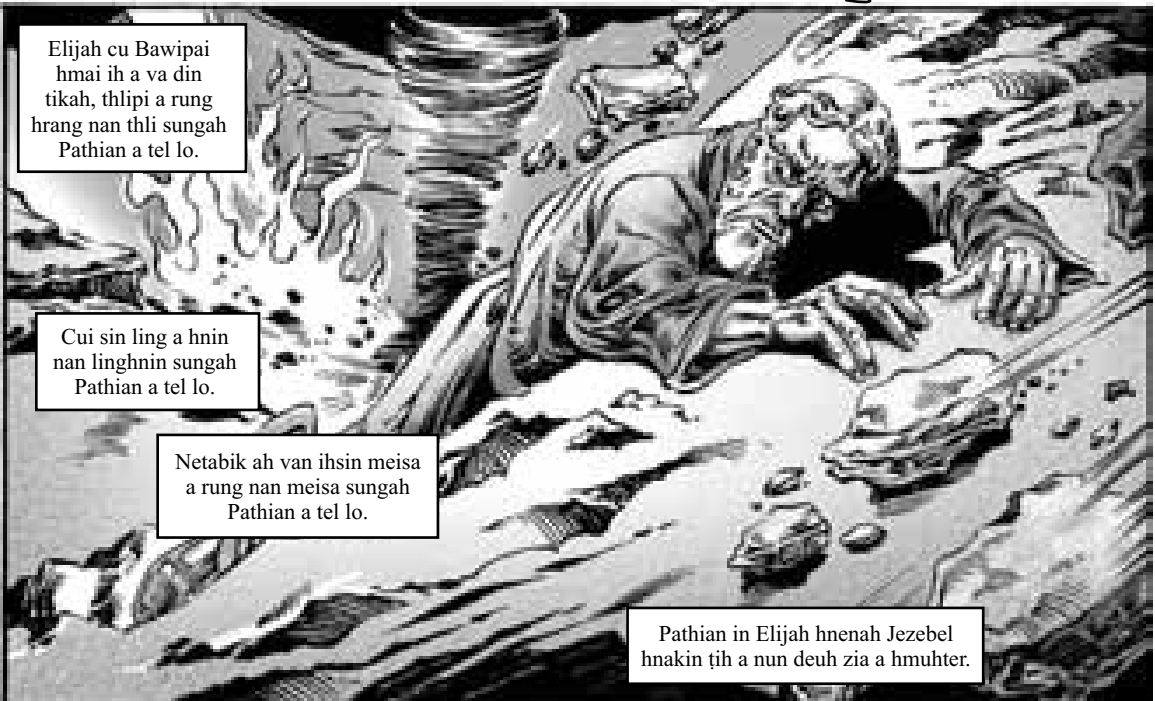
Lungpuk sung ih relh dingah nelrawn sung thukah Elijah cu ni 40 sung a tlan. Mawsi ih thukam pa 10 a ngahnak Sinai tlangpa rah a thleng. Cui hmunah Pathian in a run bia.



*Elijah hinh ziang na tuah?*

Keimah siarlo mizapi in na daan an hnawl òeh zo. Na prophet hmuahmuah thah an si. Nangmah a lo betu cu keimah lawng ka tang ih tuah ka nunnak an hawl a si.

*Va feh awla Bawipai hmai ih tlang parah khin va ding aw.*



Elijah cu Bawipai hmai ih a va din tikah, thlipi a rung hrang nan thli sungah Pathian a tel lo.

Cui sin ling a hnin nan linghin sungah Pathian a tel lo.

Netabik ah van ihsin meisa a rung nan meisa sungah Pathian a tel lo.

Pathian in Elijah hnenah Jezebel hnakin òih a nun deuh zia a hmuhter.



Thli, lingnin, meisa a reh tikah dim zet le dai zetin Pathian a rung ʔawng kha Elijah in a thei. A rak suhcia vekin Elijah cu thu a run sut lala.

*Elijah hinah ziang na tuah?*

Elijah cun zianghman a theithiam cuang hrih lo. A riahsiat lai thotho ruangah a hlan ih a rak san vekin a sang lala.

Keimah siarlo midang cu na daan an hnawl ʔeh zo. Na prophetpawl khal an that ʔeh ih, keimah lawng nangmah lo betu dingah ka tang ih, ka nunnak an hnawl a si.

*A ʔa, thihnak lam ih na feh ahcun va feh awla na aiawthu dingah Elisha ka prophet dingah hriak va thih aw.*

*Cun na thei lo nan Baal milem a be loih a ke hmai ih a kun lotu minung 7,000 Israel ah ka nei a si. Tu cu na lamzin ah feh aw. Ahab le a innsang cu an thi ding.*



Elijah in Elisha cu lei a leh rero lai ah a va hmu ih prophet si dingah hriak a thih.

Nang hi amai prophet na si ding tiah Bawipa in a sim zo.

Ka cawcangpawl Bawipai hmai ih rawithawinakah ka hlan dingih ka lo thlunchi ding.





Ahab sianghrang-ih inn kiang ah Naboath in Sabit hmuan a nei. Ahab in sangka te in a thlir tikah amai ta si dingah a ha a hio tuk. A ruah tam deuhdeuh tikah a inn hnen pai neih mi cu a daw deuhdeuh. Pathian pek mi dan ahcun, "Mi thil daw hlah," ti a si. Asinan Ahab cu Jehovah ngaihsak lotu a si.



Ahab cun a nei mi sumpai tampi thawn sabit hmuan cu lei a tum.

Na sabit hmuan hi in zawrh aw. Ka inn kiang a si ih hi hnakh tha deuh hmuan dang ka lo pe ding.

Pathian in cu vek tuah cu in awih lo ding.



Kum 500 lai rei zo mi can ihsin kan innsang ta a si ih dan in midang hnenih zuar cu in kham a si.



Papi, ziangruangah rawl na ei lo. Ziangruangah na riah a sia?

Ziangruangah tile Naboath in a sabit hmuan i zawrh siang lo.

Siangpahrang so khaw na si. Na thinsung duh mi tuah theinak na nei a si. Hi thil fate men in na lungawinak lo dawnkham hlah seh. Na hrangah sabit hmuan cu ka ngah ding.



Na tuahngah le tamdeuh in ka lo pe bet ding. Rel citcet pang hlah, cu lo asile nangmah in na tuar ding.



Mawsi-ih dan in hitin a ti, "A dik lo in na minung pi sual puh hlah."

Click



Khi pa khi so khaw.

Si e, siangahrang cu thi tlak a si a ti.

Cui tlunah Pathian in siangpahrang luhhnawhtu dingah khuavang a thlah a ti.

Cuti a si ahcun thi tlak a si cu.

Naboath cu an kai ih an that.



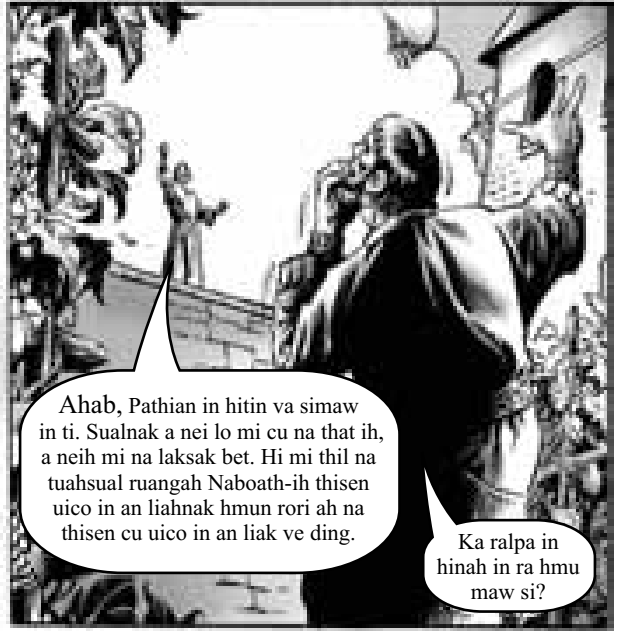
Papi, khi lamah. Tu ahcun sabit hmuan na nei zo. A rorumci in tuah lo awla na ngah lamlam lo ding. Mi cak cu an tang cingcing.

Duh a va nung ve ti aw. Ka phu lo lam a si hi.

Jezebel cu a pathian, Baal, cun hmuh theinak mit a nei lo ti a thei ih thil ziangkim thei thehtu le theihngilh lotu Pathian van ah a um ti khal a thei.

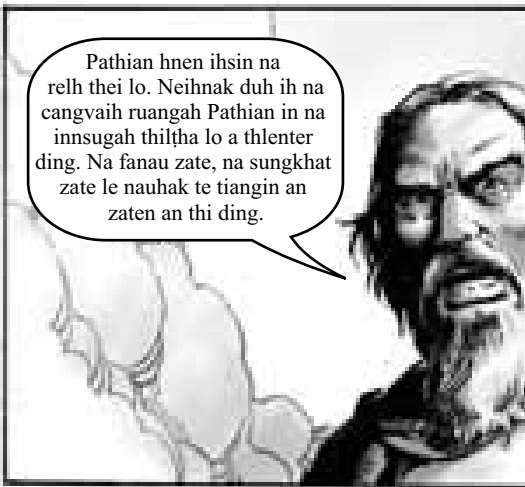


*Elijah, Ahab hi Naboath ih sabit hmuan co ding in a feh zo so khaw. Cui hmunah va feh awla va tawng aw. Ka tawngkam hi va sim aw.*



Ahab, Pathian in hitin va simaw in ti. Sualnak a nei lo mi cu na that ih, a neih mi na laksak bet. Hi mi thil na tuahsual ruangah Naboath-ih thisen uico in an liahnak hmun rori ah na thisen cu uico in an liak ve ding.

Ka ralpa in hinah in ra hmu maw si?



Pathian hnen ihsin na relh thei lo. Neihnak duh ih na cangvaih ruangah Pathian in na innsugah thiltha lo a thlenter ding. Na fanau zate, na sungkhat zate le nauhak te tiangin an zaten an thi ding.

Pathian thin na hengter zo. Na inn phar rori ah Jezebel ih thisen cu uico in an liak ding. Na sungsuak ihsin mipakhat khal an thi asile uico in a sa an ei ding. Hramlak ih an thi a si khal le zuva in an ei ding ih, zohman sunlawihnak thawn phum an si lo ding.



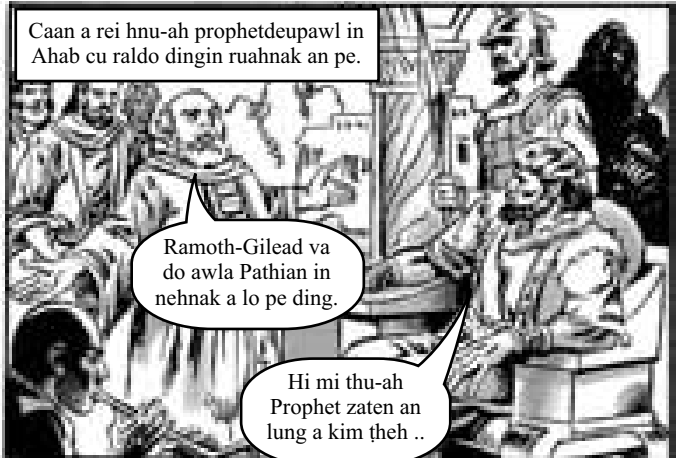
Hi mi cu **Bawipai** tawngkam a si ih a tuahsuak tengteng ding.

Zangfahten Jehovah hnenah raithawinak ka tuah thawk pei.



Elijah-ih sim mi hmuahhmuah cu a kim theh zo.

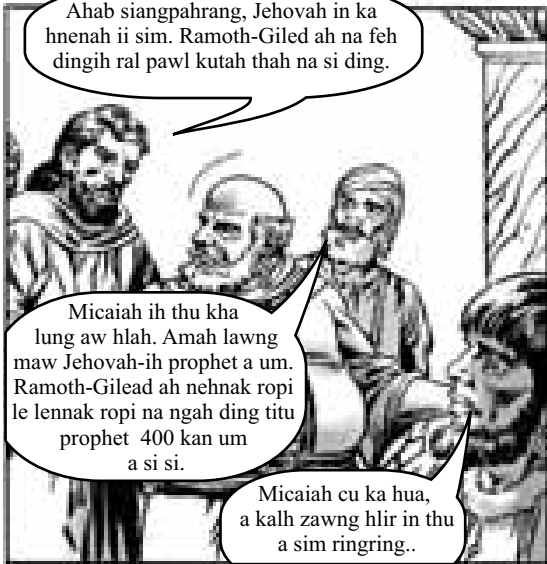
Ahab in Jehovah Pathian hnenah raihawinak a tuah nan a thinlung thiang in amah a thlun lo.



Caan a rei hnu-ah prophetdeupawl in Ahab cu raldo dingin ruahnak an pe.

Ramoth-Gilead va do awla Pathian in nehnak a lo pe ding.

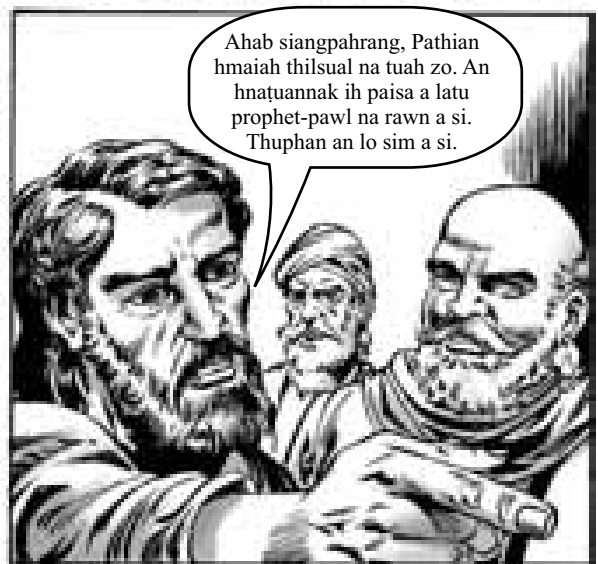
Hi mi thu-ah Prophet zaten an lung a kim theh ..



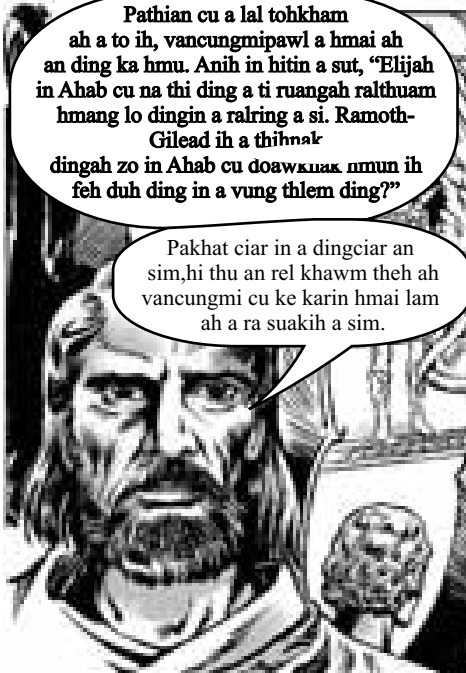
Ahab siangpahrang, Jehovah in ka hnenah ii sim. Ramoth-Giled ah na feh dingih ral pawl kutah thah na si ding.

Micaiah ih thu kha lung aw hlah. Amah lawng maw Jehovah-ih prophet a um. Ramoth-Gilead ah nehnak ropi le lennak ropi na ngah ding titu prophet 400 kan um a si si.

Micaiah cu ka hua, a kalh zawng hlir in thu a sim ringring..



Ahab siangpahrang, Pathian hmaiah thilsual na tuah zo. An hnaatuannak ih paisa a latu prophet-pawl na rawn a si. Thuphan an lo sim a si.



**Pathian cu a lal tohkham ah a to ih, vancungmipawl a hmai ah an ding ka hmu. Anih in hitin a sut, "Elijah in Ahab cu na thi ding a ti ruangah ralthuam hmgang lo dingin a ralring a si. Ramoth-Gilead ih a thihnak dingah zo in Ahab cu doawkuak mmun ih feh duh ding in a vung thlem ding?"**

Pakhat ciar in a dingciar an sim,hi thu an rel khawm theh ah vancungmi cu ke karin hmai lam ah a ra suakih a sim.



Mi pakhat in thil pakhat a sim ih, a dang in thildang a sim ve. An relkhawm hnu-ah van mi Pakhat in hmai ah suak in hitin a ti, "Keimah a tidan ding ka thei, ka vung tum ding ih, prophet deupawl hnenah thuphanper dingin ka tuah ding. Ahab cu raldonak ih feh dingin ka vung sim ding a ti."

*Ruahnak tha a si. Nehnak co dingin an sim ding ih, raldonak hmun ih a feh ngaingai tikah ka thatter ding. Cutin vung feh hnikaw!*



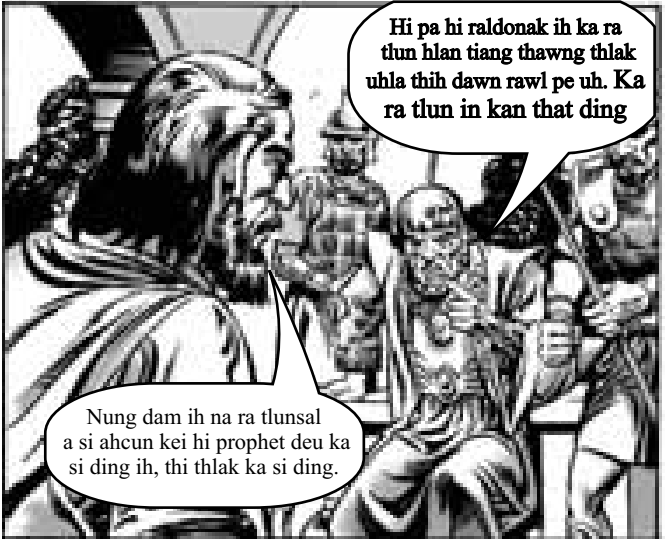
Jehovah-ih thlarau in i tlunsan ih na hnenah thu a lo sim tiah na ruat maw si?

**Samek**



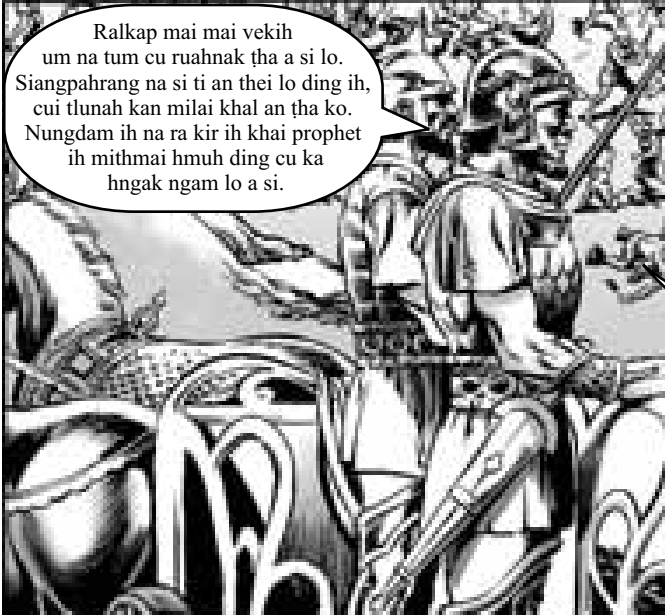
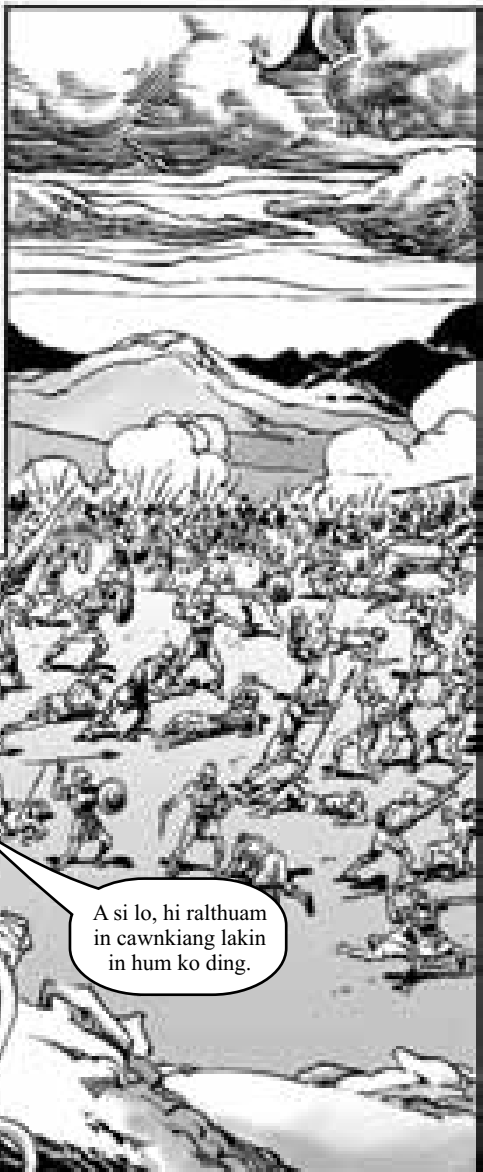
Nan inn pindan sungih tih le khur ih nan nunnak hum ding ih nan relh tikcu a thlen cun zo hnenah Jehovah-ih thlarau a um ti nan thei ding.

Hi cu ziang a si? Thudang simkhawl mi maw? Ha! Lala!



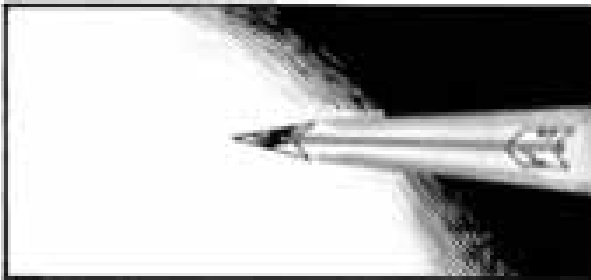
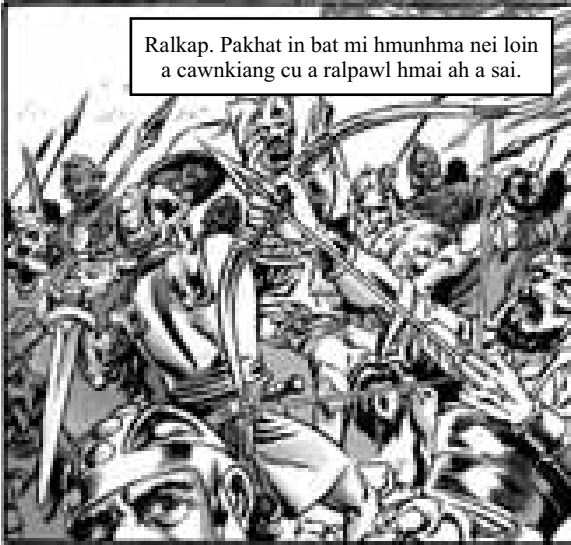
Hi pa hi raldonak ih ka ra tlun hlan tiang thawng thlak uhla thih dawn rawl pe uh. Ka ra tlun in kan that ding

Nung dam ih na ra tlunsal a si ahcun kei hi prophet deu ka si ding ih, thi thlak ka si ding.

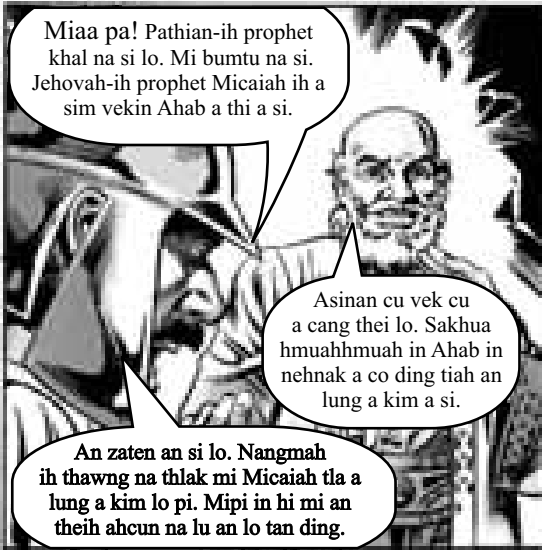


Ralkap mai mai vekih um na tum cu ruahnak tha a si lo. Siangpahrang na si ti an thei lo ding ih, cui tlunah kan milai khal an tha ko. Nungdam ih na ra kir ih khai prophet ih mithmai hmuh ding cu ka hngak ngam lo a si.

A si lo, hi ralthuam in cawnkiang lakin in hum ko ding.







Míaa pa! Pathian-ih prophet khal na si lo. Mi bumtu na si. Jehovah-ih prophet Micaiah ih a sim vekin Ahab a thi a si.

Asinan cu vek cu a cang thei lo. Sakhua hmuahhmuah in Ahab in nehnak a co ding tiah an lung a kim a si.

An zaten an si lo. Nangmah ih thawng na thlak mi Micaiah tla a lung a kim lo pi. Mipi in hi mi an theih ahcun na lu an lo tan ding.



Na feh thei. Ahab cu a thi zo.

**Ka thei ko, Pathian ih a sim vek in uico in a thi an liak zo ti cu rinhlelh ding a um lo. A sangtu ah Jezebel a thi ding ih, cu mi theh in a sungkhatpawl an thi ding. Pathian in a sim zo.**

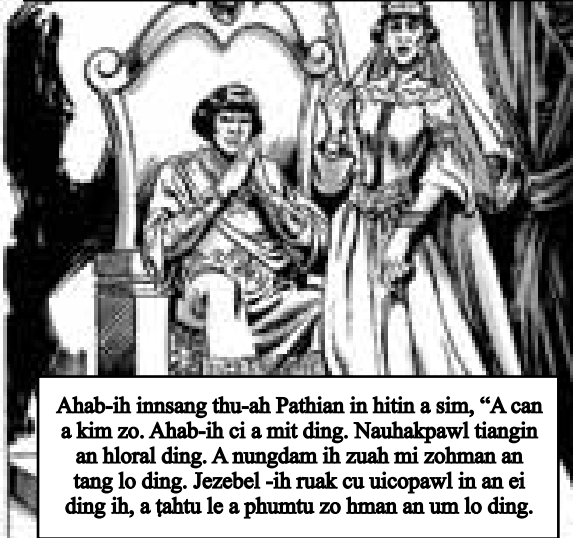


**Ka relh a ÷ul ding.**

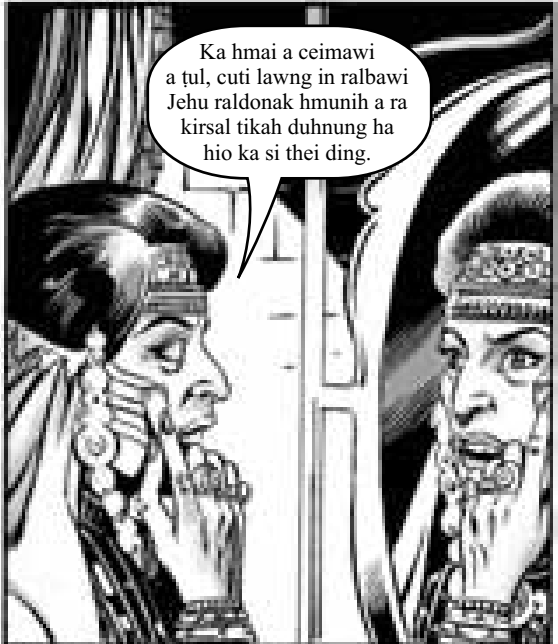


Relh lo ee! Micah in inn pindan sungih na relh tikah zo in Pathian thlarau a nei tin a thei leh ding tiah in ti kha.

Ahab ih aiawh ah a fapa in a uk ih Jezebel in kum hleihnih sung siangpahrang bawinu a ÷uanbet. Israelpawl cun pathian deu an be thotho ih Pathian daan an pahbal.



**Ahab-ih innsang thu-ah Pathian in hitin a sim, "A can a kim zo. Ahab-ih ci a mit ding. Nauhakpawl tiangin an hloral ding. A nungdam ih zuah mi zohman an tang lo ding. Jezebel -ih ruak cu uicopawl in an ei ding ih, a ÷ahtu le a phumtu zo hman an um lo ding.**



Ka hmai a ceimawi a ÷ul, cuti lawng in ralbawi Jehu raldonak hmuni a ra kirsal tikah duhnung ha hio ka si thei ding.





Hinah ka rak ding dingh tuanho nei ka si ti in thei mai ding.



Zo si ka lamih țang?



Ralbawipa na lam ah kan țang a si.

Cuti asile Jezebel kha run septhla uh.

Cuvek maimai in nan ti thei lo ding. Siangpahrang bawinu ka si hi.



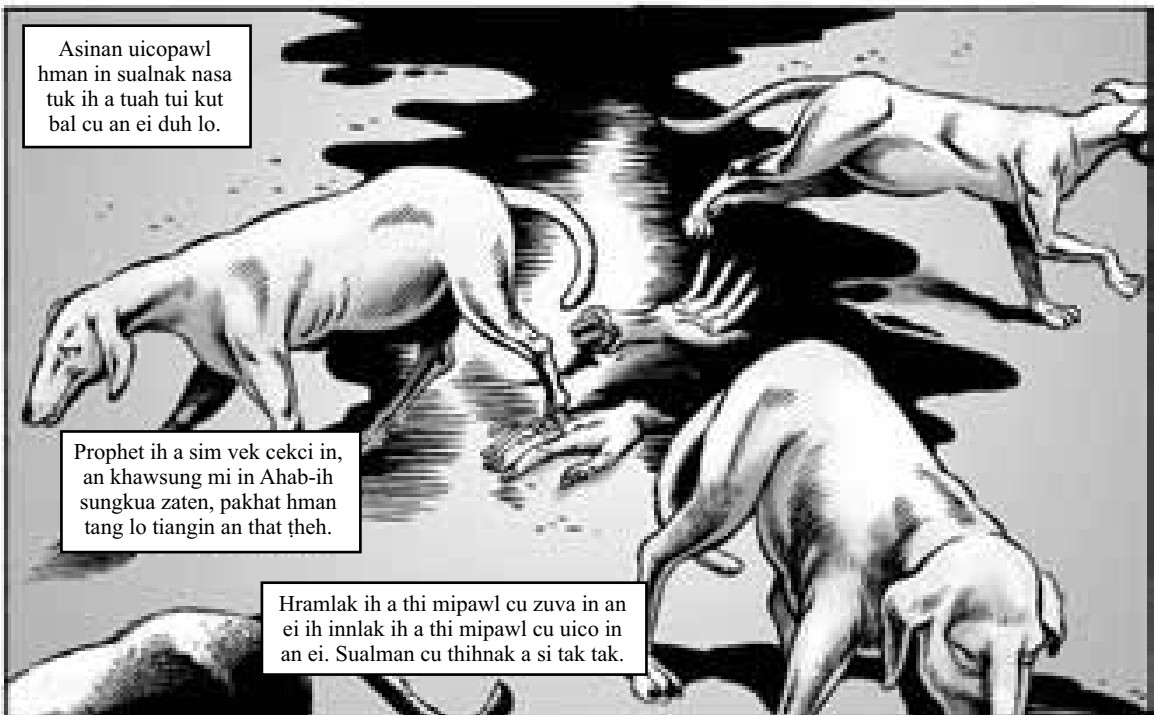
**EEEE!!!**



Pathian prophet ih a sim vek cekci in a pasal ih thisen an lainnak hmunah Jezebel ih thisen cu uico in an liak.

A ruak cu khatin tan men uh.

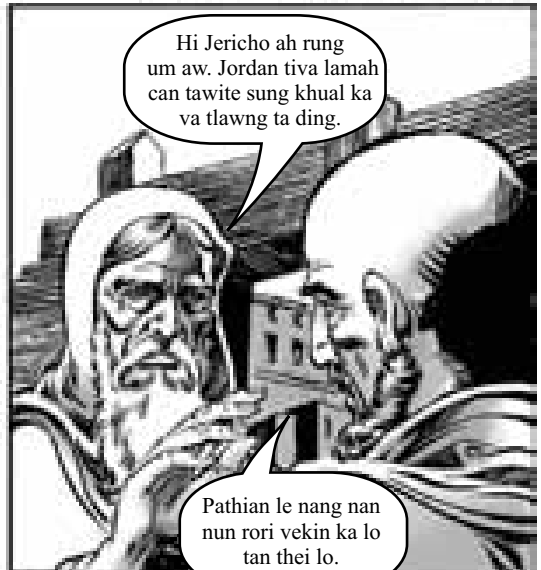
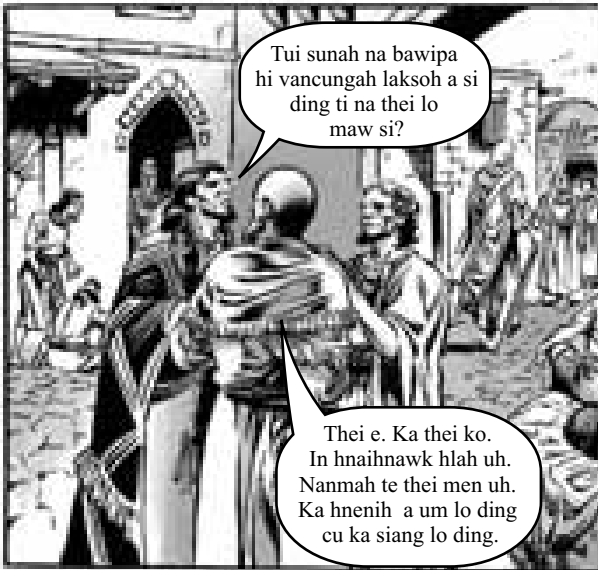
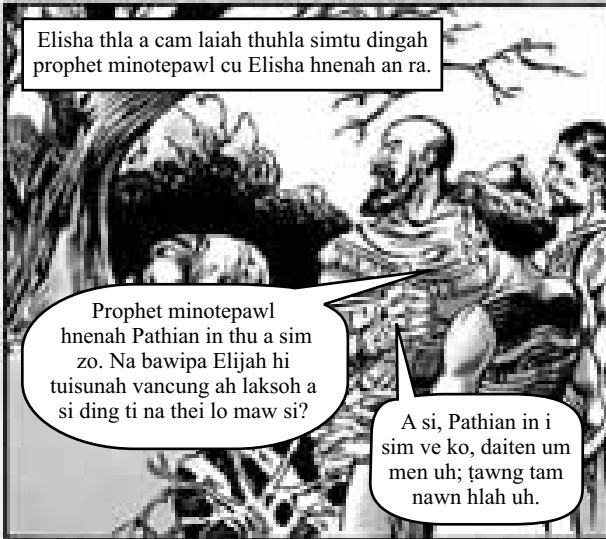
GRRRRR!



Asinan uicopawl hman in sualnak nasa tuk ih a tuah tui kut bal cu an ei duh lo.

Prophet ih a sim vek cekci in, an khawsung mi in Ahab-ih sungkua zaten, pakhat hman tang lo tiangin an that theh.

Hramlak ih a thi mipawl cu zuva in an ei ih innlak ih a thi mipawl cu uico in an ei. Sualman cu thihnak a si tak tak.





Na hmu lo maw?  
Tdai a cawl ih cutin  
an tan thei.

A si ngai,  
Mawsi ih a  
tuah vek a si.

Ziang ti hman  
in ka theihngilh  
dah lo ding.

Baal prophetpawl  
in hmu hai sehla  
ka va duh ve.



Ka lo tansan hlanah  
ziang lo tuahsak ta  
na duh?

Na hnenih a  
um mi Pathian  
Thlarau kha thuah  
hnh in in pe aw.

Na dil mi cu thil  
har zet a si. Asinan  
van ih laksoh ka si lai  
I hmuh ahcun tuahsak  
na si ding.



Pathian-ih  
rangleng

Phusing  
thawn

# VUNG-HUNG



Meisa ranglen cun  
Elijah cu Elisha  
hnen ihsin a ðhenter.



Meisa rangleng cun  
Elisha hnen ihsin  
Elijah cu a run lakhlo



Cuti cun an zaten an dai  
reprep. Tui canah Elijah  
cu Pathian hnenah a um.

A tang sun cu a  
puan lawng a si. Hi mi  
cu tidai tannak ih a  
hman mi a si ko.



Elijah-ih  
Pathian khui  
ah a um?



Elijah-ih  
Thlarau cu  
Elisha hnenah  
a um!

**BUHU**

Tuisun cu ni  
danglam tak a si!



Elijah ih mangbangza a tuah mi  
ih lethnih in Elisha cun a tuah.  
Anih cu Pathian hrangah a rinum  
tuk nan mipi in mitem biaknak  
an tlanan verver duh lo.

Elijah  
khuiah a  
feh?

Va feh ih kan  
va hawlsuak  
tengteng a ʔul.

A ʔahnem cuang  
lo ding. Anih cu  
vanah a feh a si.



Bung 6:  
**JESUI THU SIMKHAWLCIANAK**



Elisha hnu, Pathian in prophet dangpawl a tho ter Isayah, Jeremiah le Amos pawl cu minungpawl an mizuk biaknak sualih si ra kir dingah, thil ra thleng ding Pathian in hi prophet pawl hmang in a sim.

Pathian in Isayah hnenah hitin a ti, “Ka cawm so ih tefa ka pe asinan keimah in dodal. Tawng thei lo mi caw hmanin a neitu a thei nan Israel cun in thei lo. Nannih cu a sual mi ram, sual ih khat mipi, sual tuahtu fa nan si.

Nan sualnak nan bansan ih nan mi hrem mi nan thlah ih nu le pa nei lo nan cawm ih nuhmeipawl nan cawm a si ahcun nan ram ka tidam ding ih, ka lo dintharsal ding. Asinan ka hnenih nan kirsal duh lo ahcun namhriam thawn ka lo siatsuah ding. Nan khawpipawl cu meisa ih ur an si ding ih, nan ram cu ram thing ah ka can ding. Cuti cun nan fapapawl cu Babylon ah an hrui ding ih, siangpahrang inn ih hnauantu dingah an til an per ding.

Jeremiah (B.C. 627) in hitin a ti, “Bawipa in hitin a sim, zoh hnik uh nan hmaiah thihnak le nunnak lamzin ka ret, Hi khawpi ih a tangtu cu ralnam, pammak le nathri sia in an thi ding. Asinan a lo kulhtu Babylon-pawl a thluntu cu a nunnak zuah a si ding ih, Babylon sal ah hrui a si ding. Ziangahtile sual ruangah hi khawpi cu ka dokalh a si, Bawipa in a ti. Hi khawpi cu Babylon kut sungah pek a si ding ih, meisa ih urkang a si ding.





Bawipa in hitin a ti, “ Keimah  
 rawn in banphar in, ban thacak  
 in, thinhnengnak in,  
 thinsiatkhatnak nasa tak thawn  
 ka lo do ding. Hi khawpi a  
 luahtu minung siseh, ramsa  
 siseh, ka that theh ding, pamnak  
 thawn an thi ding. Cu mi theh  
 ah, Bawipa in hitin a ti, Judah  
 siangpahrang Zedekiah, a  
 hnenumpawl, a mipi le pamnak  
 ihsin a luattupawl, ralnam ihsin  
 luattupawl cu Nebuchadnezer,  
 an nunnak a hawltu, an ralpa ih  
 kut ah ka pe ding ih, ren lo tak  
 le zangfahnak nei lo tak in a rak  
 that hai ding. Ka thinhengnak  
 cu meisa bangin a kang ding ih,  
 zohman in an mit thei lo ding.  
 Babylon sal ah an lo hruai ding  
 ih, nam thawn an lo that ding.  
 Babylon ih a fehtu mi tampi cu  
 an thi ding ih, cui hmunah phum  
 an si ding.



Amos hmangin Pathian in hitin a sim,  
 "Nan nunaupawl cu in ding a pasal  
 hnenih a dil ringrintu cu caw vek an  
 si. Nan pasalpawl nan uk nawn lo  
 ding. Babylon ih sal si dingah  
 kuaibeuh thawn hruai nan si ding.

Tangpahh mankhung parah nan it ih thau in nan khat.  
 Awn mawi ngai pahh in sabit ti tampin nan in.  
 Dingfelnak cu leilung ah nan hlawn ih mifarahpawl  
 nan pal, midingfelpawl nan hmuhsuam ih nan vuak.  
 Cui tunah mifarahpa cu midingfel a si ruangah nan  
 namthla. Sabit nan cing ding nan nan ralpawl in an in  
 ding. Nan ralkappawl cu siatsuah an si ding ih,  
 ramdang ah saal ih hruai nan si ding.

Bethel ih nan biakthengpawl  
 cu siatsuah an si ding ih, nan  
 thal le thlatang innpawl khal  
 ka siatsuah cih ding tiah  
 Pathian in a ti. Mifarah nan  
 hmuhsuam ih mi tlasampawl  
 nan namnuai. Ruahsurter  
 loin pamnak le nathri ka  
 suahter nan nan siraw cuang  
 lo. Sabitti tampi tuah dingah  
 sabit hmuam nan tuah nan nan  
 in ngah lo ding.

Nu nu, Ka ril  
 a rawng.

B.C. 753

Prophet Hosea in hitin a ngan, "Israel cu ralnam in a tlu ding, nauhakpawl cu leivuaknakah hman an si ding ih, faraipawl cu an pum kheh an si ding."

"Pathian in Israel ih sualnak a ngaidam can le a duhdawtnak can a kim leh ding. Lily bangin Israel cu a parsal ding. Olive kung bangin a thangsosal ding ih, Lebanon ih Cedar bangin hngeitek a neisal ding.

Babylon theh ih a ra lai ding mi kumah ramkip ah nan thekdarhaw theh ding ih, cui hmun ah an lo hrem ding, nan neih mi an lo laksak ding ih, cawlnak hmun nan nei lo ding.

Thilri pawl an lak theh ding, Ziangan ruangah kan mah lawng in tan lo ding?

Hi cu a man a khung ding. Judahpawl ka hmuh le ka hua hai ding. Annih cu pursum dan an thiam tuk.

Nu nu, khuiah kan um nawn ding?

Hi mi cun Judahpawl hi ni thum sungah an ram in suahter theh an si ding tinak a si!

Hi mi ca thupi sungih a um vekin Judah mi hmuahhmuah in an ram an suahtan ding ih, an neih kenter khal sian a si lo ding.

Hi cawpi cu ka duh ringring.

Israel-ih Pathian tawngkam an hnawl ruangah ramkip ah thekdarh an si ih, Pathian in an pupai ram ih a kirtersal hlanlo cu cawlnak nei loin an vakvai ding.



Israel ram cu ramthing ah a cang ding ih, kum 70 sung Babylon siangpahrang nan rian ding. Kum 70 a kim cun an thilsual tuah mi ruangah Babylon ka hrem ding ih, va dinsal dingah a tangsunpawl cu an ramah ka hruaikir ding.

Jerusalem cu hnawl verver a si ding ih, bial bang in an let ding.

Hi simcianak vekin a ram kim. Jerusalem cu an ralpawl in an let taktak.

Asinan ni netabik ahcun Biakinn cu dinsal a si ding ih, cui sungah mipipawl an luanglut ding.

“Cuti cun ram tampi in an pan ding ih, ra uh Bawipai tlang parah kai uhsi, Jacob Pathian inn ah cun; cui hmun ahcun a lamzinpawl in zirh ding ih, a lamzin cu kan thlun ding; Zianghatile Bawipai dan cu Zion ihsin a fehsuak ding ih, Bawipai jawngkam cu Jerusalem ihsin a fehsuak ding a si.

Cun mipipawl thu a then ding ih, a cak zet mi ram hlapipawl tla a ko hai ding. Cuti cun an ralnampawl tla cu leilehnak tuhmu ah an ser ding ih, an feipi cu tingnge tannak nam ah an tuah ding. Miphun pakhat le pakhat an do-aw nawn lo ding. Zozo khal hngam zetin an um ding, an sabithmuan le an theipi kung lakah zohman in thinphang in an tuah lo ding tiah cungnungbik Bawipa in a ti.

Bawipa kan Pathian kan biak ding ih a kumkhua in a thu kan thlun ding. Bawipa in, “Ka hrem mipawl cu hmun khat ah ka finkhawmnak tikcu a ra thleng ding. Cui can ihsin Zion tlangah a kumkhua in keimah in ka uk hai ding,” a ti.

## Jeremiah in a rak phuangcia.

Siangpahrang Zedekiah in Bawipai hmaiah thilthalo a tuah zo. Thah a si lo ding. A mipipawl thawn Babylon ah an hruai ding nan a mit in Babylon a hmu lo ding. A mit cawtter a si ding. Babylon ah kum 70 tiang nan um ding.

Kum 70 a cem tikah saklam ralkap in Babylon a run neh ding ih, kan mipi a tang sun pawl cu khua le Biakinn dingsal ding ah an ram ah an kirsal ding.


Thuþhennak a cem tikah Pathian in an sualnak a ngaidam ding ih, Jerusalem cu a ra lai ding mi san tiang in luahkhat a si ding.

Hi cabu hi Babylon ah keng awla cui hmunah mipipawl hmaiah siaraw. An kirsal hlan ah ziangvek tuartheinak a tul ti khal thei hai seh.

David ih laltohkham cu ka dingsal ding ih nan ram co dingah nan ra kirsal ding.

Ezekiel in hitin a simcia, "Ram kipah thekdarh theh an si ding, asinan Pathian in a thekdarh vekin a netnak ahcun an ram ah a hruaikir ding.

Na tesinfa in hi ram an luah ding tiah Pathian in Abraham hnenah thu a tiam, sikhalsehla an sual a si ahcun saal ah an tang ding ih, cui hmunah Pathian dang an rian ding. Asinan a netnak ahcun a hruaikirsal theh ding.



Egypt khal Babylon in thu a then ding ih, kum 40 ramthing ah a cang ding. Babylon ihsin an kirsal tikah a hlan vekin Egypt cu a ropi thei nawn lo ding. Asinan a cem tiang cu a awl thei lo ding. Ni neta ahcun Egypt le Assyria in ka miphun Israel thawn lamzin pathum in remdaihnak an tuah ding ih, cuti cun ka thlawsuah hai ding.

Philistine-pawl cu siatsuah an si ding ih, an tang nawn lo ding. Ashdod, Ekron le Ammon khal cuvek thothe an si ding. Edom cu siatsuah verver a si ding. Tyre khal siatsuah a si ding ih, a lungto le a thilngahpawl cu tipithuanthum sungah hlawn an si ding. Luahsal a si nawn lo ding ih, an lei cu lungto vekin a ngil dingih ngakaitupawl-ih sur vawrhak hmunah an cang ding.

“Asinan Persia (Iran), Turkey, Etheopia le Libya cu a cem tiang an um ding ih Israel do an tum ding, cuti cun Israel ih tiangpawl lakah an thi ding.”

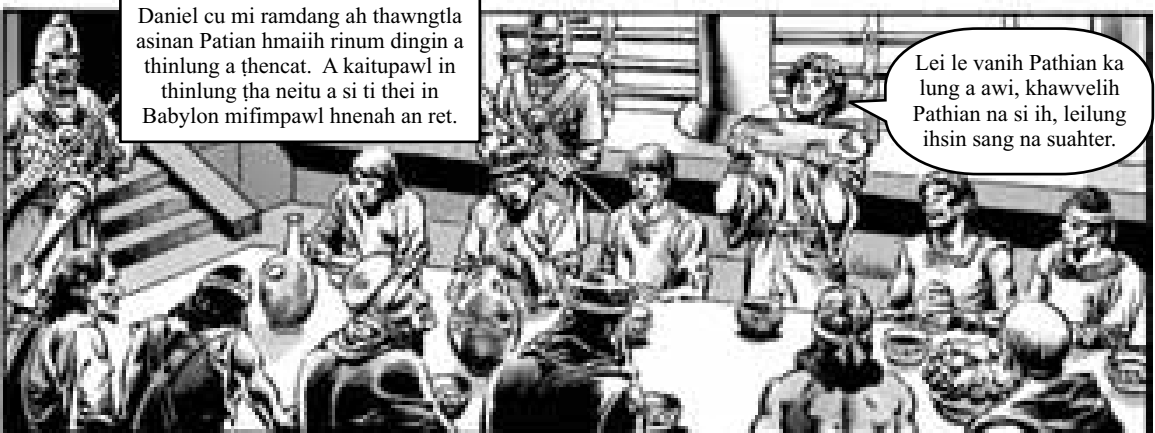
Bible ih a simcia mi hmuahhmuah in a dik in a famkim a si. Rampipawl le khawpipawl an tang nawn lo ding a ti vekin an tang nawn lo taktak. Ninetabik tiang a tang ding rampawl cu tuisun i ta pawl an si.



Prophetpawl ih an rak  
phuancia bangin 605  
B.C ah Israel cu  
Babylon in a run lak.

Judah mi 5000 pawl cu ral ih kaih mi an si ih,  
Babylon ah hruai an si. Cathiam le minopawl  
cu lalram hnaquantu ah hruai an si. An lakih  
mi pakhat cu Daniel a si ih, Pathian dan  
thluntu le Abraham-ih Pathian thlungtu si.

Bawipa, kan pupai sualnak  
ruangah hrem rero kan si. Hi  
ramdang ah na dan thlun thei  
dingin in bawmaw.



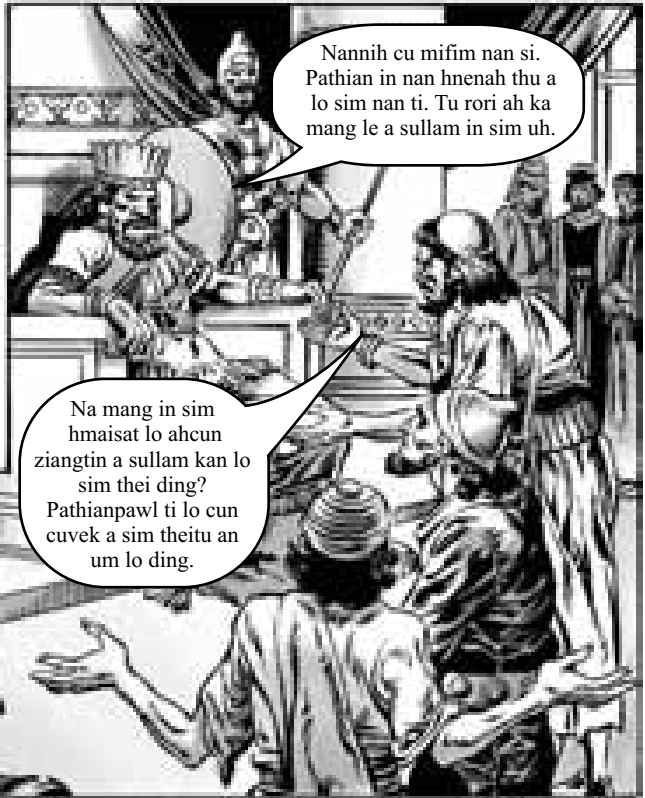
Daniel cu mi ramdang ah thawngtla  
asinan Patian hmaih rinum dingin a  
thinlung a thencat. A kaitupawl in  
thinlung tha neitu a si ti thei in  
Babylon mifimpawl hnenah an ret.

Lei le vanih Pathian ka  
lung a awi, khawvelih  
Pathian na si ih, leilung  
ihsin sang na suahter.



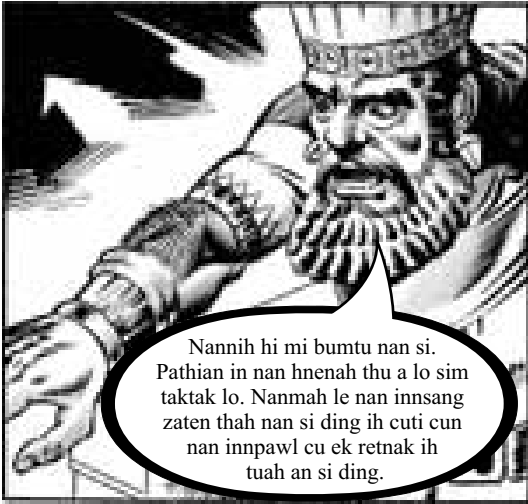
Nebuchadnezzar, Babylon  
siangpahrang cun a man  
dah kel lo mi mang a man  
ih a hung thang.

Ziang si a san? Hivek  
mang cu hm ailam thil  
thleng ding mi pathianpawl  
ih pek mi a si.



Nannih cu mifim nan si.  
Pathian in nan hnenah thu a  
lo sim nan ti. Tu rori ah ka  
mang le a sullam in sim uh.

Na mang in sim  
hmaisat lo ahcun  
ziangtin a sullam kan lo  
sim thei ding?  
Pathianpawl ti lo cun  
cuvek a sim theitu an  
um lo ding.

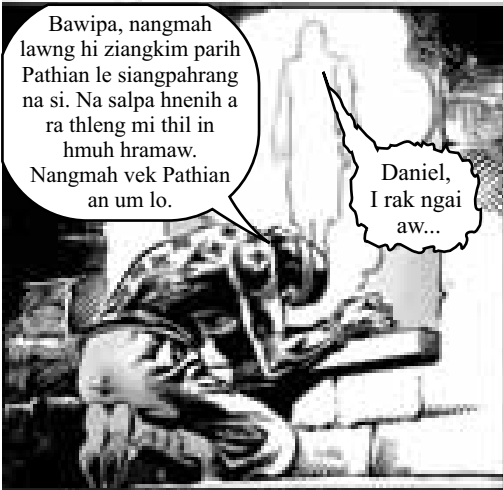


Nannah hi mi bumtu nan si. Pathian in nan hnenah thu a lo sim taktak lo. Nanmah le nan innsang zaten thah nan si ding ih cuti cun nan innpawl cu ek retrnak ih tuah an si ding.



Daniel, a paw ka ti zet, thaisunah Babylon ih mifim zaten thah an si ding. Siangpahrang pa in a puithiampawl a zum nawn lo.

Jehovah Pathian in siangpahrang ih mang le a sullam cu a phuanglang thei a si. Keimah te thla ka cam ta ding. Cu mi sim ding ah nikhat sung in hngak hram aw.



Bawipa, nangmah lawng hi ziangkim parih Pathian le siangpahrang na si. Na salpa hnenih a ra thleng mi thil in hmuh hramaw. Nangmah vek Pathian an um lo.

Daniel, I rak ngai aw...



**Zamrang ten Siangpahrang hnenah in hruai lohli aw!**

Siangpahrang hnenih a mang na sim thei lo ahcun keimah i that cih ding so khaw maw.



Maw siangpahrang, vanih Pathian in lal hmuahhmuah tlunih siangpahrang ah a lo tuah a si. Ni neta ih ra thleng ding mi na mang ah a lo hmuhter cia a si

Pathian dik, ziangkim a tuahtu in na salpa hnenah na mang a phuang a si.

Ka can cemter aw hlah. Ka mang i sim thei maw sim thei lo.





Maw siangpahrang, milem maksak na hmu a si. Hi milem cu na lal ram le a ra lai ding mi ram Pathum a sim duh.

**Cu mi cu a dik a si! Zo hnen hmanah ka sim lo!**  
Na Pathian lawng Pathian a si.



Nang cu a lu ih sui na si, lal hmuahhmuah tun ih siangpahrang na si. Judah ram na lak hlanah prophetpawl in kan sualnak ruangih thuthen kan si ding thu an rak simcia ih cu mi cu tui na lal ram hi a si. Tui na uknak cu sunglawi maksak a si.



A tangphaw ih ngun cun lalram dang a hmuhsak, Medes le Persia ram an si. Na thih hnuah Babylon an run la ding ih, tui na uk vekin khawvel an run uk ding.



Maw siangpahrang, a lu ih sui le a tang ih ngun na hmuh hnuah dar ih tuah mi a pum na hmu. Cui dar cun lal ram pathumnak a hmuhsak ih, cu mi cu Greece ram uknak a si. Persia uknak theh ah a si ding ih, a zamrang dingih a hrang zet fawn ding.



Lalram palinak cu a dang deuh cuang ih a ke thir ih tuah mi an si, cu mi cun ram tampi a sukui theh ding. Asinan na hmuh mi cu kezung thir le tlak rawi mi an si. Ni neta ahcun cui lalram cu then hra in then a si ding ih, a cak lo mi ah a cang ding.



Cu mi theh ah siangpahrang, tlang ihsin lungtum rung ril na hmu, asinan cu mi cu minung kut in a si lo. Cu mi cun milem ih ke a run rial dip ih, lalram zaten hmakhat teah a run siatsuah theh.



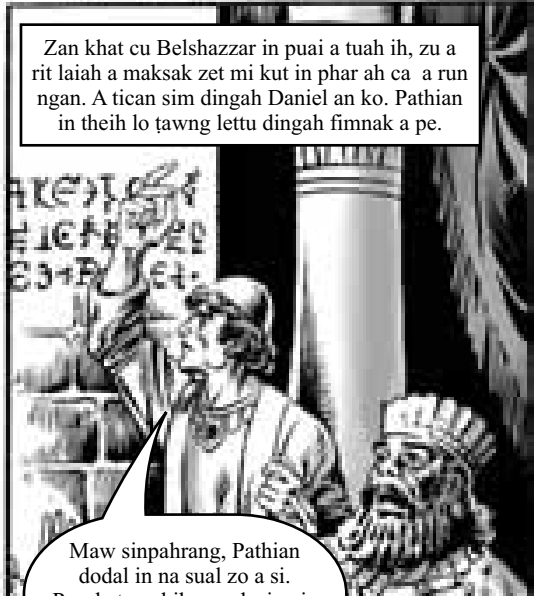
Cui lungtum cun a sunglawi mi lalram a run dintu ding Pathian fapa a hmuhak.

A netabik can ahcun mithi zaten thuthennak tawng dingah kaihthawh an si ding. Thil tha lo a tuahtu cun ningzahnak le catuan hremnak an tuar ding. Thiltha a tuahtu cun kumkhawnunnak an ngah ding.



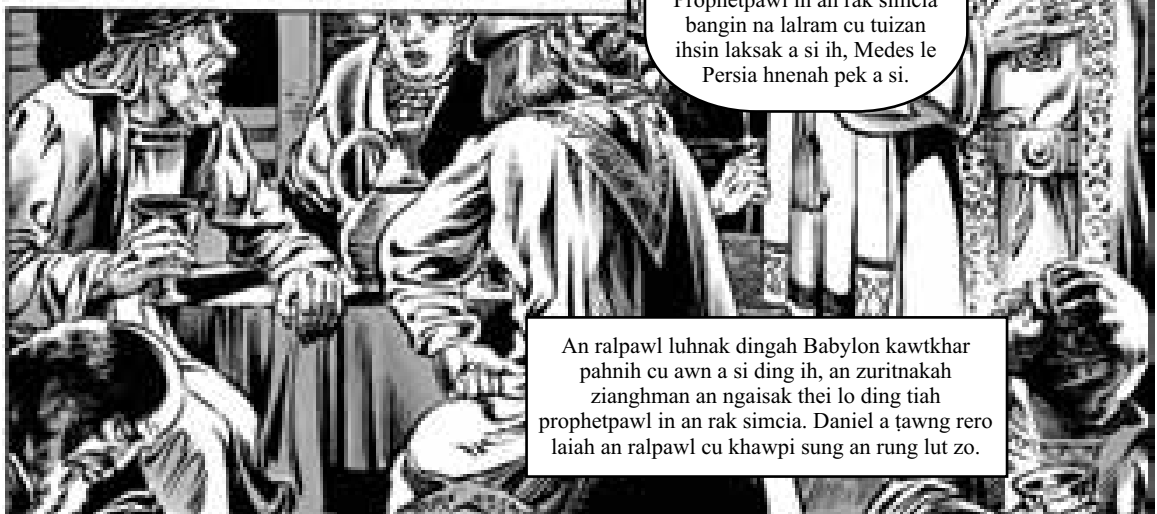
Na sim mi zaten Pathian hnen in an si ti cu subhet ding a um nawn lo. Ziangtin ka mang cipciar tiang na thei thei? Mifimpawl uktu ah ka lo tuah ding.

Babylon ah kum 68 sung Daniel a um bet. Mang tampi a let ih a ra thleng ding thilpawl simcianak a nei. Nebuchadnezzar a thi ih, a fapa Belshazzar in a ai a aw.



Zan khat cu Belshazzar in puai a tuah ih, zu a rit laiah a maksak zet mi kut in phar ah ca a run ngan. A tican sim dingah Daniel an ko. Pathian in theih lo tawng lettu dingah fimnak a pe.

Maw sinpahrang, Pathian dodal in na sual zo a si. Prophetpawl ih an rak simcia bangin na lalram cu tuizan ihsin laksak a si ih, Medes le Persia hnenah pek a si.



An ralpawl luhnak dingah Babylon kawtkhar pahnih cu awn a si ding ih, an zuritnakah zianghman an ngaisak thei lo ding tiah prophetpawl in an rak simcia. Daniel a tawng rero laiah an ralpawl cu khawpi sung an rung lut zo.

Medes le Persia in Babylon an lak hnuah Daniel cun prophet Jeremiah ih ngan mi cabu hlun, kan Bible bupawl lakih pakhat, cu a hmusuak. A vun siar ih Babylon sal cu kum 70 ding a si ti Pathian ih simcianak a hmusuak.



Cu mi theh ah a tang mi Pathian fapawl cu Jerusalem ah an kir ding ih, biakinn le khawdawl phar an saksal ding. A vun siar vivo ih a tiamcia mi kum 200 ah sal a luatter ding le kirsal a siangtu Persia lal ih hmin tiang a simcianak a hmusuak bet.



Kum 69 a si zik te thlang, kumkhat lawng a duh. Cyprus cu Pathian-ih sal a si ih, Pathian remruat a tuah. Kan umnak hmun kelah kan kirsal pei uh tiah thu a pe ding. Lei le van uktu Pathian cu thangthat in um sin seh..

Bible ih a simcia vekin kum 70 sung salih an tan hnuah Cyrus in a luatter ih minung 52,000 cu an khawpi dinsal dingah an kirsal

Pathian in Abraham hnenih a tiamcia bangin hi ram cu kan catuan covo ah a lo pe zo a si. Pathian dang nan biak asile nan ralpawl kutah ka lo thlenter ding tiah kan pupapawl hnenah ralrinnak a rak pe nan a miphunpawl hngilh dingah vawikhat hman thu a kam dah lo. Pathian in a tawng vek in a tuah. Tu-ah kan rakir zo ih a thu kan ngai a tul.

Kan tawnawk khawm a tul. Phar kan dawl hmaisai ding ih, cun Biakinn kan sak ding.

Maw Bawipa Pathian Abram hnenih na tiamcia vekin in tiamcia mi ram ah in hruaikir sal. Na lamzin ih feh dingin in zirhaw.

Tidai thiang te ka rak keng. Hnatuan kan thawk thlang pei uh.



Daniel cu a tartuk ih midangpawl hnenah a kirsal thei nawn lo. Asinan tuisan ih Babylon umnak ih rak um mi Medo-Prsia lalram ih ruahnak petu a si vekin țangkai zetin hna a țuan thei tho tho. Pathian in can cem tiangih thil thleng ding tiangin hmuhnak tampi a pe sinsin. A mang ah thir vek a si mi sahrang a hmu. Vancungmi in a sullam khal a sim cih.



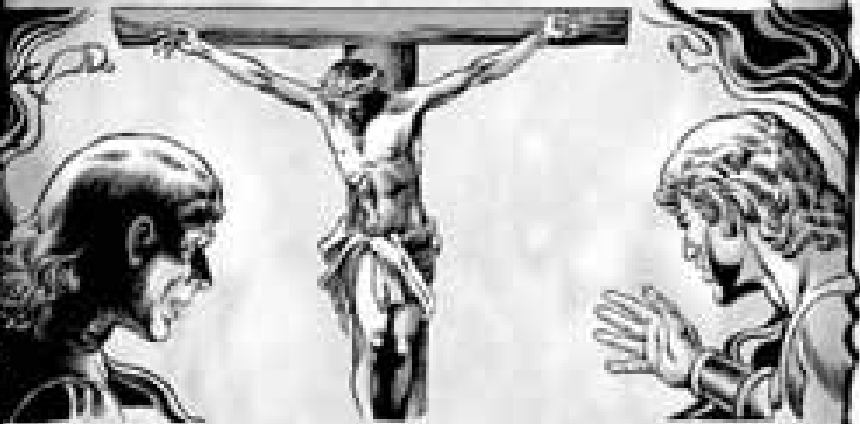
Pathian in ninetabik ih thil thleng ding a hmuhter a si. Nebuchadnezzar hnenah lalram Pali a rak sim zo. Pahnih cu an kim zo. Medo-Persia uknak theh ah Greek uknak a ra thleng ding. Rang zetin ram a la ding nan a thusal ding ih, ram li ah then a si ding. Cui ram cu anmah te an do-aw ding ih, ram hnih lawng an tang ding. A kum siar ih ding le hmai an doawk hnuah lalram palinak in a run la ding, thir vek a si mi sahrang in a hmusak mi cu lal ram palinak a si.

Lalram palinak cu thir vek a si ding ih, a hlan ih lalrampawl hnakin a cak ding. A zaten a neh ding ih, asinan a netnakah ram hra ah then a si ding. Cu mi ihsin a tuahtupa a hung suak ding. Cu pa cu sahrang lu ih a țo netabik mi ki a si. Neh ding le siatsuah dingah nineta ahcun a fakder ding ih, daihnak thu a tiam ding. Cu pa cun a thianghlim mi Judahpawlih biakinn sungah fihnungza thil ret in a bawrhhlawhter ding. Cuti cun thawinak tuah an cawl ding. Asinan midingfel cu runsuah an si ding.

Daniel, Pathian in a ra thleng ding thil le ziang tikah a ra thleng ding ti na theih a duh a si. Jerusalem biakinn saksal a si ding ih, cui can ihsin misual hrangih Messiah thah a si tiang ah kum 483 a rei ding, cu mi theh ah cui biakinn cu siatsuahsal a si ding.

Sual hrangah remnak tuah a si ding ih, cuti cun catuan dingfelnak cu minung hnenah hruai a si ding.

Daniel ih a ngan vekin kum 483 a kim tikah Jesu cu nehnak thawm Jerusalem ah a lut.



Pathian in Eve le Adam hnenih nunau ci a rak sim vekin Jesu khrih ratnak thu-ah simcianak tampi pek a si. Nunau ci in misualpa cu a siatsuah can a thleng ding tiah Pathian in Eve le Adam hnenah a sim. Jepheth le Ham si loin Shem ih innsang sawn in tlentu a ra ding tiah Pathian in Noah a sim. Cui tlentu cu na sungsuak Isaac-ih fapa hnenin a si ding tiah Pathian in Abraham hnenah a sim. Hi tiamcia mi fapa hi Jacob sung in a ra ding tiah Pahtian in Isaac hnenah a rak simcia ih, cu mi cu Judah miphun sung in a si ding tiah Pathian in Jacob hnenah a sim.

Zechariah 9:9 Hnuaidawr zet Kala-uk parah a to  
Micah 5:2 A suahsemnak cu khuahlan lai, a liam zo mi san ihsin a rak  
thawk zo a si.

Genesis 49:9-10; Shiloh, Judah ih fapa

Isaiah 7 Fala him

Isaiah 9:1-2 Galilee rampawl (Jesui can a kim hlan cu a cang hrih lo).

Saam 22 Messiah ih tuarnak

Isaiah 53 Ama! mipipawl in an hnawl ding ih, kut le ke khen tuar in a thi ding. Taklawng in thlai a si ding ih, a ti a hal ding nan tidai aiah sabit thur an pe ding. Misual pahnih karlak ah a thi ding ih milian thlan ah an phum ding.

Isaiah 53:2-3 A lang danah mi hnuaidawr a si.

Daniel ih a simcia mi lalram palipawl cu a sim vek cekci in a famkim. B.C. 330 ah Greek mi Alexander the Great in kum sarih sung a rei mi raldonak a thawk ih, a kau zet mi Medo-Persia lalram tiang in leitlun a neh theh. Lalram palinak a si mi Rome lalnak in a lak hlan tiang Greek lalnak in B.C. 67 tiang a uk.

Rome cun Nebuchadnezzar ih mangman mi ih thirtuah mi ke le Daniel ih lalnak hmuh mi ih thir vek a si mi sahrang a hmuhsak a si ih prophet ih simcia veki a lalram a kau vivo. B.C. 5 ah cun Israel cu thir kut thawn a run uk.



Bung 7:

## THUKAM THAR, JESUI SUAHNAK, LE TUKFAWRHNAK

### Kum 500 a rei hnuah

Daniel ih simcianak cu kum 500 lai a si zo. B.C 6 ah Rome in Judah cu biaknak zalennak a pe nan nasatak in saih a khawng thotho. Judahpawl sungmuril ih a um mi Biakinn khal cu an saksal zo.

Mi hrekhat cun Messiah thu ih simcianakpawl an theihhngilh zo nan a hrekhat cun Pathian dan an thlun ih, Khrih an hawl. Putar Simeon cu an lakih mi pakhat a si. Anih cu prophet-pawl ih an sim mi pa hmuh cak zettu mi thianghlim a si. Kum reipi ih simcianakpawl a siar ih, a tikcu a nai ti a thei. Tu ahcun a tar zo ih a nung rei nawn lo men ding. Na ci ih a ra mi in misual pai hnatuannak a siatsuah ding tiah Eve hnenah Pathian in a rak simcia mi cu kum 4,000 a rei.

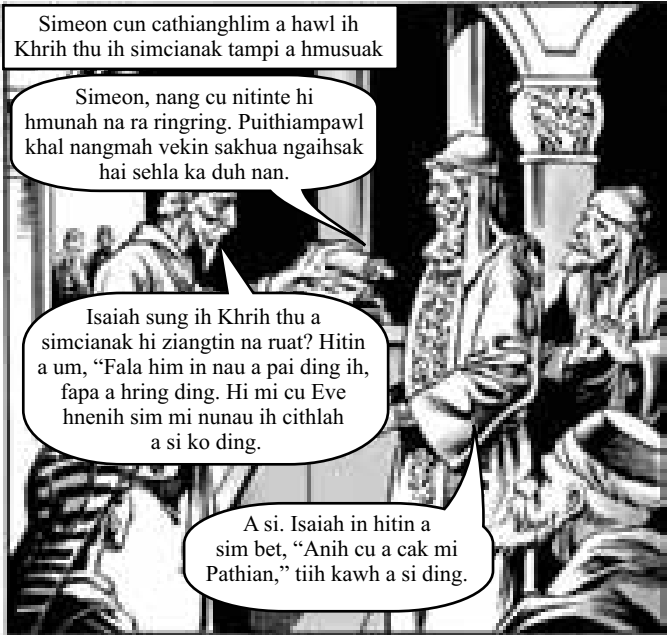
Tu hi a can a si. Simcianak 350 lenglopawl cu an famkim thluh thlang.



6 B. C.

Maw Abraham, Isaac le Jacob-ih Pathian rundamtu ka hngak zo, asinan reipi ka nung nawn ding fawn lo

*Reipi na nung nawn lo ding nan na thih hlanah tiamcia mi fapa cu na hmu ta ding.*



Simeon cun cathianghlim a hawl ih Khrih thu ih simcianak tampi a hmusuak

Simeon, nang cu nitinte hi hmunah na ra ringring. Puithiampawl khal nangmah vekin sakhua ngaihsak hai sehla ka duh nan.

Isaiah sung ih Khrih thu a simcianak hi ziangtin na ruat? Hitin a um, "Fala him in nau a pai ding ih, fapa a hring ding. Hi mi cu Eve hnenih sim mi nunau ih cithlah a si ko ding.

A si. Isaiah in hitin a sim bet, "Anih cu a cak mi Pathian," tiih kawh a si ding.



Micah 5:2 ahcun cui fapa cu Pathian vekin catuan mi a si a ti. Saam 45:6 ahcun Pathian in fapa cu Pathian tiah a ko.

Mi malte lawng in an lo lungkimpi ding ruangah na thu cu mipi hnenih na sim lo a tha ding; cu lole an lo deng that ding.

Na hmu leh ding. Ka thih hlanah Messiah cu hi biakinn ah a rung ding ih, ka hmu leh ding a si



Hi pa hi dik men ding so khaw.

Zo so na si? Ziangtin hivek thupawl na thei?



Nan thurel mi ka thei ihka um men thei lo. Kei khal Bible ka siar ve ih, a liamcia mi kum 500 ah Daniel in Messiah ratnak can a simnak hu ka hmu.

Cangantupawl (Scribes) hmanih an theih lo mi ziangtin na thei?

**Ka pa hi cangantu a si ih hi simcianakpawl in hmuh a si. Jerusalem dinal ding ih thupek an suah ihsin Messiah an thah tiangah kum 483 a rei ding tiah Pathian in Daniel hnenah a rak sim.**



Cui thupek an suah ihsin tuini tiangah kum 449 a si. Tu cu kum 34 lawng a tang thlang ih cuti a si ahcun Messiah cu lamzin ah a feh thei thlang ding.

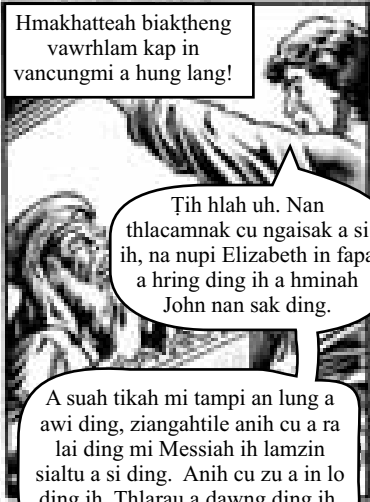
A si lo, a kim hrih lo. Ka thih hlanah naute Messiah ka hmu ta ding thu Thlarau Thianghlim in in sim a si.

Cu vek pawl ziangtin na thei?

Na thei leh ding.



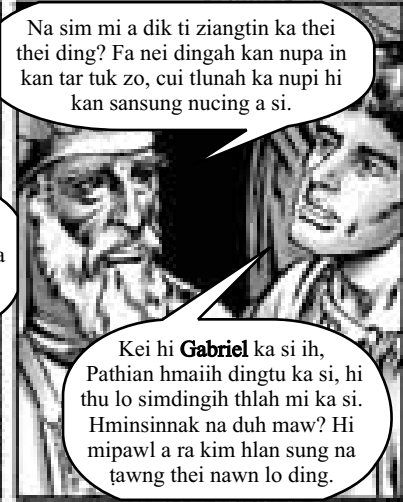
Simeon cu a tar deuhdeuh ih Biakinn ihsin tiamcia mi Khrih a hngak laiah Puithiam Zechariah cu thlacam dingin Biakinn ah a feh. An nupa in a tar zet nan fate an nei thei lo.



Hmakhatteah biaktheng vawrhlam kap in vancungmi a hung lang!

Tih hlah uh. Nan thlacamnak cu ngaisak a si ih, na nupi Elizabeth in fapa a hring ding ih a hminah John nan sak ding.

A suah tikah mi tampi an lung a awi ding, zianghtile anih cu a ra lai ding mi Messiah ih lamzin sialtu a si ding. Anih cu zu a in lo ding ih, Thlarau a davng ding ih, Elijah-ih huham a ngah ding.



Na sim mi a dik ti ziangtin ka thei thei ding? Fa nei dingah kan nupa in kan tar tuk zo, cui tlunah ka nupi hi kan sansung nucing a si.

Kei hi Gabriel ka si ih, Pathian hmaiith dingtu ka si, hi thu lo simdingih thlah mi ka si. Hminsinnak na duh maw? Hi mipawl a ra kim hlan sung na tawng thei nawn lo ding.



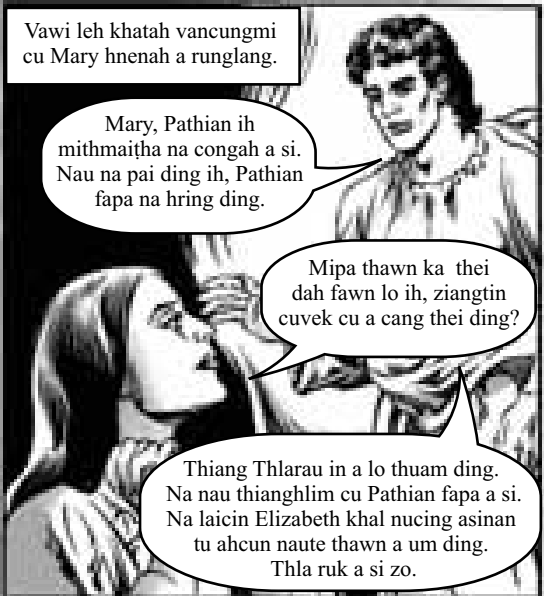
Hi thu kan rel tlang thei tikcu ahcun ka lung a awi nasa ding. Hi inn hmuaah a dai reprep theh a si si. Vancungmi hnenah rak tawng bet lo ding na si nan.

Zechariah, hi mi cu zum harsa zet a si ve tho tho ual. Kan rampi ih nu Sarah vekin Pathian in kan thlacamnak in cohlang ih kei khal hi prophet ropi ih nu ka si thlang ding



**Kum 400 sung prophet in Messiah ih ratnak ding thu a rak phuangcia. Kum 700 a liamcia mi ah prophet Isaiah in hitin a rak sim, "Zoh hnik uh, fala him in nau a pai dingih fa a hring ding, a hminah Emmanuel nan sak ding, a ti can cu "Pathian in in um pi" tinak a si."**

Mary cu Joseph thawn nei aw dingin hualhamnak an tuah. Mi zo thawn hmanin an pawlaw dah lo. Anih cu Mawsi-ih dan thluntu a si.



Vawi leh khatah vancungmi cu Mary hnenah a runglang.

Mary, Pathian ih mithmaitha na congah a si. Nau na pai ding ih, Pathian fapa na hring ding.

Mipa thawn ka thei dah fawn lo ih, ziangtin cuvek cu a cang thei ding?

Thiang Thlarau in a lo thuum ding. Na nau thianghlim cu Pathian fapa a si. Na laicin Elizabeth khal nucing asinan tu ahcun naute thawn a um ding. Thla ruk a si zo.



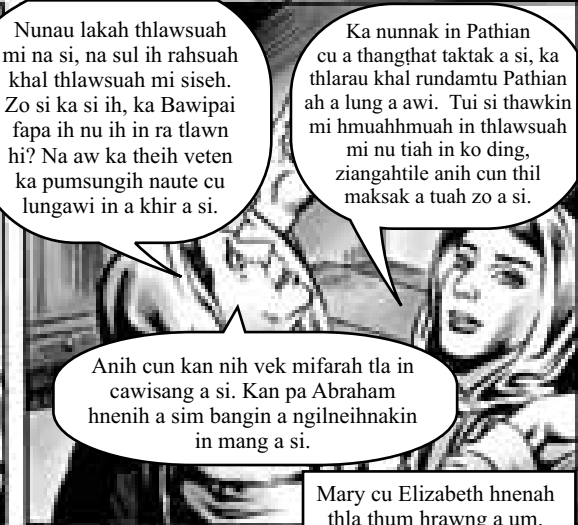
Kei cu Bawipai salnu ka si. A duhdan vekin ka parah si hram seh.

Kei cu Pathian fapa ih nu ka si thlang ding. Joseph in i zum pei maw? I theithiam sak pei maw? Nau ka pai ti mi zakip in an theih tikah ziangtin in ruat pei? Ka thei zo, ka feh ding ih, Elizabeth thawn kan um tlang ding.



Elizabeth

Mary,  
ka fa!

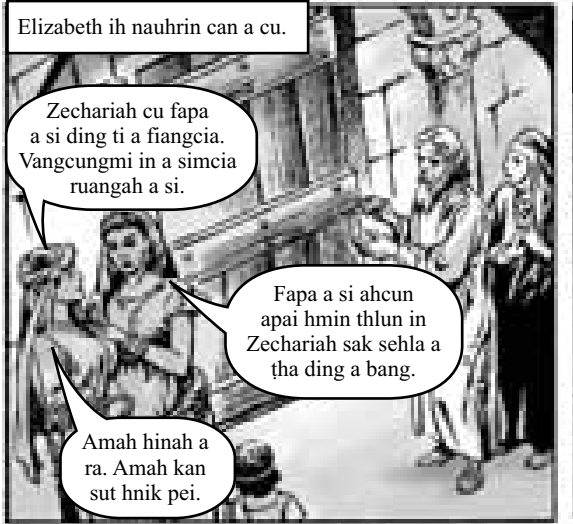


Nunau lakah thlwsuah mi na si, na sul ih rahsua khal thlwsuah mi siseh. Zo si ka si ih, ka Bawipai fapa ih nu ih in ra tlawn hi? Na aw ka theih veten ka pumsungih naute cu lungawi in a khir a si.

Ka nunnak in Pathian cu a thangthat taktak a si, ka thlarau khal rundamtu Pathian ah a lung a awi. Tui si thawkin mi hmuahmuah in thlwsuah mi nu tiah in ko ding, zianghatile anih cun thil maksak a tuah zo a si.

Anih cun kan nih vek mifarah tla in cawisang a si. Kan pa Abraham hnenih a sim bangin a ngilneihnakin in mang a si.

Mary cu Elizabeth hnenah thla thum hrawng a um.



Elizabeth ih nauhrin can a cu.

Zechariah cu fapa a si ding ti a fiangcia. Vangcungmi in a simcia ruangah a si.

Fapa a si ahcun apai hmin thlun in Zechariah sak sehla a tha ding a bang.

Amah hinah a ra. Amah kan sut hnuk pei.



Ka zum lo ruangah vancungmi in tawng thei lo ding in tuah a ti.

Naute hmin ah zo kan sak le a tha ding?

Anih cu cangannak cabuai a tul.



Vancungmi ih a sim vekin a hmin cu John si seh a ti.

Asinan John hminkeng nan sungkua ah an um si lo.



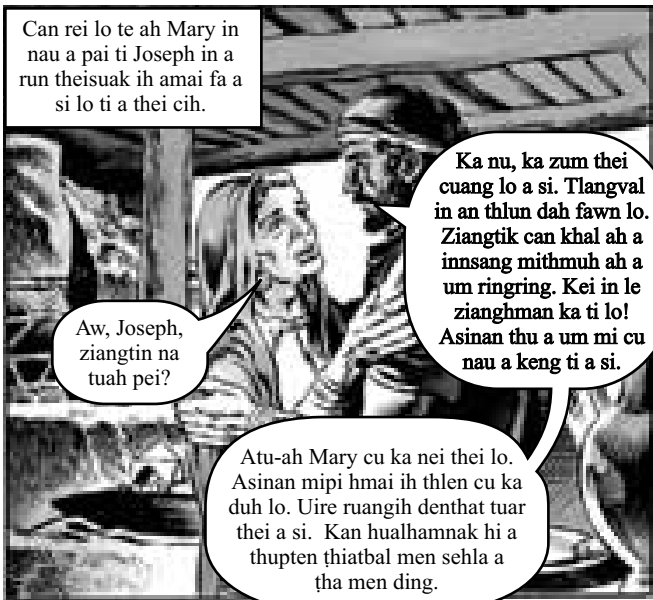
Mipa a si taktak, hmul ngah zet mi a si ngai ual.



**Bawipai tawngkam vekin a hmin cu John a si. Anih in kan Israelpawl hnenah Messiauh cu theihternak a tuah ding.**

**A tawng thei! Thla tampi hnuah a tawng thei.**

Simcianak ih Elijah a ti mi cu a si taktak pei maw?



Can rei lo te ah Mary in nau a pai ti Joseph in a run theisuak ih amai fa a si lo ti a thei cih.

Aw, Joseph, ziangtin na tuah pei?

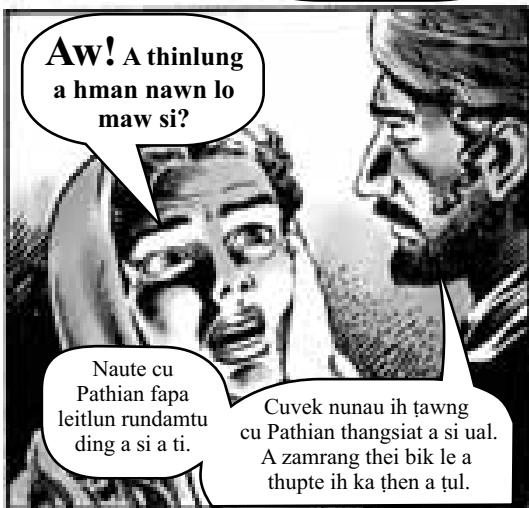
**Ka nu, ka zum thei cuang lo a si. Tlangval in an thlun dah fawn lo. Ziangtik can khal ah a innsang mithmuh ah a um ringring. Kei in le zianghman ka ti lo! Asinan thu a um mi cu nau a keng ti a si.**

Atu-ah Mary cu ka nei thei lo. Asinan mipi hmai ih thlen cu ka duh lo. Uire ruangih denthat tuar thei a si. Kan hualhamnack hi a thupten thiatbal men sehla a tha men ding.



A pa cu zo a ti saw?

Naute-ih pa cu Pathian a ti, pawlawknack tel loin thlarau hmangin a sul sungih rung um a si.



**Aw! A thilung a hman nawn lo maw si?**

Naute cu Pathian fapa leitlun rundamtu ding a si a ti.

Cuvek nunau ih tawng cu Pathian thangsiat a si ual. A zamrang thei bik le a thupte ih ka then a tul.



Cui ni zan lamah Joseph a ihthat laiah vancungmi a hnenah a runglang.

Joseph, David fapa, Mary na nupi si dingah tih hrimhrim hlah, ziangah tile anih cu thlarau thianghlim hmangin nau a pai a si. Nau a hring ding ih, a hminah Jesu nan sak ding, ziangah tile a mipipawl sualnack sung in a run ding a si.

**Hi mi cu Isaiah ih simcia mi a famkinnack a si, "Fala him in nau a hring ding ih, a hminah Emmanuel an sak ding. A sullam cu "Pathian in in um pi" tinak a si."**



Mary, ka lo rinhlelnack hi ziangtin in ngaidam thei ding?

Hi mi thu cu thil maktak a si ti ka thei. Hi zat kum liamcia zum in le Israel nunau hi zat ihsin khawvel ih Messiah hringtu ding ih hril ka si cu!

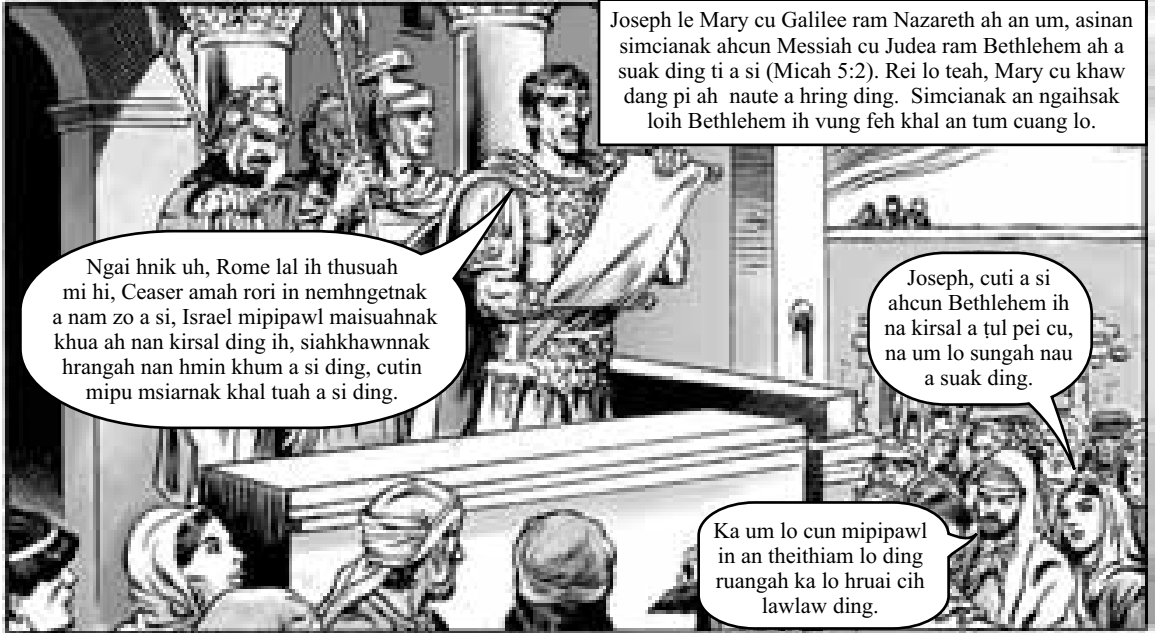


Naute cu ziangvek a bang ding? Pathian lei taksa ih rung piang a si ding si khawh, a suah leveten a tawngthei pei maw? Ca siar teh a thiamcia pei maw?

Aw, Joseph, ka thei lo nan Pathian in a thei. Kan hngak hrih ding ih kan thei leh ding.

Kan pahnih in David-ih cithlah kan si ih, Prophetpawl ih an simcia bangin Messiah cu David-ih ci a si ding.

**Thu thar ka ruahsuak mi a um. Eden hmuan sungah nunau cithlah in rul cithlah a rial ek ding tiah Pathian in thu a kam. Tu-ah ka vun mang suak! Hi naute cu mipa ci si loin nunau ci a si a tul si si. Aheul! A tir ihsin Pathian in hi mi tumtah a nei a si.**



Joseph le Mary cu Galilee ram Nazareth ah an um, asinan simcianak ahcun Messiah cu Judea ram Bethlehem ah a suak ding ti a si (Micah 5:2). Rei lo teah, Mary cu khaw dang pi ah naute a hring ding. Simcianak an ngaihsak loh Bethlehem ih vung feh khal an tum cuang lo.

Ngai hnik uh, Rome lal ih thusuah mi hi, Ceaser amah rori in nemhngetnak a nam zo a si, Israel mipipawl maisuahnak khua ah nan kirsal ding ih, siahhawnnak hrangah nan hmin khum a si ding, cutin mipu msiarnak khal tuah a si ding.

Joseph, cuti a si ahcun Bethlehem ih na kirsal a tul pei cu, na um lo sungah nau a suak ding.

Ka um lo cun mipipawl in an theithiam lo ding ruangah ka lo hruai cih lawlaw ding.



Mary, lo hruai lo men ding ka si nan kan kirsal a va tul ding ve.

A si lo, naute a suah ah na hnenih ka um a tul. Zohman in an theithiam lo.



Peng 100 zikte an tlawnnak ah kar khat lenglo an rei.

Na ti thei ahcun kan zamrang a tul ding. A can a kim thlang ding ka zum.

Khualbuk ah riahnak a um lai maw ti ka vung zoh a ding.



Mary, in bawmtu ding nu ka vung sar.

Riahbuk ah khan a um nawn lo maw si?

Um lo, an khat theh zo.



Naurin veikhatnakah na titha a si. Cawpawl lakih a suah ding cu a va zangfah um ve..

Cuvek men in lo hnaihawwk hlah seh. Nikhat niah leitlun a uk leh ding.

A si, Bawi nu Cleopatra cu amah tuamhlawmtu a si ti tla na sim leh pei cu.

Ziang si?  
**Vancungmi  
an si cu!**

Vancungmi  
a thawng le  
a za in.

Nan thin phanglah uh,  
mikip hnenih thuthangtha  
sim dingah Pathian in i thlah  
a si. Nan hrangah, tuisunah,  
David khua ah rundamtu a  
suak, anih cu Judahpawl ih  
Messiah Bawipa a si.

A sangbikin Bawipa  
cu thangthat si ko seh!  
Pathian in leitlun ah daihnak  
a thlen zo a si, minung  
hnenah a lung a awi.

Hi mi hi nan hrangah  
hmainsinnak a si ding, vuinak  
puanih tuam mi, ran rawl  
einak kuangih hlum mi  
naute nan hmu ding.

Nan zum thei maw?  
**Vancungmi kan hnenih  
a runglang hi!**

Kan nupipawl  
kan sim hlantiang  
in hngak sung uh.

**A tawng mi cu na  
thei maw? Israel ah  
Messiah a suak zo tiin.**

A hmu ka  
va duh ve.

**Rundamtu!  
Minung hnenah  
daihnak! Naute? Feh  
uh la va zoh uhsi!**

Ka lo hnaihawkih  
in ngaithiam uh.  
Vancungmi in rat in  
sawm ih ka ra a si.

**Messiah cu!**

Pathian naute  
ah a rungchang ti  
cu zo saw a ruat  
dah ding?



Mary le Joseph in puithiam hnenih nau thar hmuh can le dan ih a um vekin thawinak an pek can a ra thleng.

Joseph, tu hi biakinn ih a rat hmaisabik can a si ih hi tawk umpawl zohman in Jesu cu Khrih a si ti an thei lo.

Midang sim a tul lem lo ding. A upat tiang ka hngak men ding.



Simeon cu biakinn ah a um.

Mary, zo a si?

Can saupi kan rak hngah mi cu hi pa hi a si!

Ka thei lo. Hi tawkah zohman in in thei lo.



Maw, kan Bawipa le kan Pathian thlawsuah in um aw. Tu-ahcun thin daiten thih ka man, ziangah tile na tiamcia mi na rundamnak ka hmu zo. Gentile hrangah tlennak a si ding ih, Israel hrangah sunlawinak a si ding.

Ziangtin na thei?



In ngai uh, hi naute in Israel ah mi hrekkhat a thoter dingih, mi hrekkhat a tluter ding. Cui tlunah amah dokalh in an tawng ding.

A si, a parih thil thleng mi nan hmuh tikah nan thin a kuai ding.



Zoh hnik uh! Messiah khi! Hi biakinn ah a ra zo. Prophetpawlih an rak sim mi cu hi pai thuhla a si.

Anih cu Anna a si. A san sung Messiah hngaktu a si.



Tlangvalpa, hi naute cu Khrih a si, leithlun rundamtu a si. Israelpawl an sualnak in a rundam ding.

Cui can ihsin Anna in tleunak hngaktupawl hnenah a sim vivo.



Pathian thei dingih a hawltu le khuahlan cangantupawl a ngaihventu nisuahnak lam mifimpawl an um. Messiah thu ih simcianakpawl an thei theh. Zanamng le hmuhnak in Pathian in an hnenah Messiah a suak zo ti a sim. Israel lam hawi ih Arsi maksak zet an hmusuak.

Kan thleng hla tuk zo. Kan fehnak hi ram thar a si. Cawlhkar tampi sung kan feh zo.

Arsi cu a feh vivo. A tulnak tiang kan feh vivo ding.



A netnakah arsi cun Israel ram ah a hruai ih a suak thar mi siangpahrang khuiah a um ti sut dingah Jerusalem ah feh.

Siangpahrang Herod, ni suahnak lam hla zetin len hmel zet mi pathum an ra ih Israel ih bawi thar suak mi naute kan hawl an ti.

Naute e? Siangpahrang e? Keimah hi siangpahrang ka si. Runhruai lut uhla puithiam sang le cangan thiampawl khal ka hnenah run hruai uh.



Siangpahrang suakthar naute tawng dingah kan ra nan ti maw? Ziangtin cuvek thil nan thei?

Amai arsi nisuahnak lam ah kan hmu ih amah be dingah kan ra.

Khui tawkah a um?

A umnak hmunc cekci kan theih lo ruangah na hnenah ka ra.

Bible thiam ka ko zo. Hi mi hu ah ziangtin an thei ve ti kan zoh pei. Hmun fainrial ah in rak thlun uh.



Hi pawl in a mipipawl a runtu ding tiih simcia mi Judah siangpahrang be dingin kan ra an ti. Nan cangan mi in cuvek thu a sim ve maw?

Nannih ih ruahnak men zianghman ah ka neih lo. Simcianakah ziang tivek cekci in a um?

A si, prophet tampi in a ratnak thu an phuang, asinan cuvek a taktak ih racang ding cu kan zum lo.

A tha, Prophet Micah in Messiah cu Judah hnam Bethlehem ah a suak ding a ti.



Keimah rori in siangpahrang cu ka be ding. Curuangah nan hmuh asile a umnak in sim uh.

A si ko. Kan hmuh leveten thuhla kan lo theihter ding.

Siangpahrang a suah thu a theih tikah Herod cun a tih tukih cui naute cu a hmuhvetei thah a tum



Cangantupawl in naute suahnak ding tiang an theihdan cu thil pakhat a si ko. Asinan anmah tak cu an prophetpawl thawn an dangaw tuk lala fawn.

Israel prohet pawlih nganmi dang ta vek a si ko. Kha vek dik zetih simcianak ka hmu dah lo.



Zoh hnikuh! Kan hmuhcia mi nisuahnak lam arsi khi!

Hi mi khal hi arsi dang vek a si lo. Arsi dang vekin a thawn loih cui tlunah a tleu hleice cuang.

A umnak hmnsin awla thaizingah ka thlun ding.



Khinah, khi inn zawn ah a cawl. Asinan cu mi cu Bethlehem a si lo! Thla tampi a si zo. An rak thawn zo tla a si men ding.

Hi mi cu arsi danglam taktak a si. Khawdur hnak cun a sang lo ding.

Kan ratnak a sau tukih kan thleng zikthlang ko ding.



Lo hnaihnaawk cu kan duh lo nan siangpahrang suak thar be dingih kan ra pawhnak cu cawlhkar tampi a si zo.

Ziangtin na thei?

Mikip in cathianghlim kan siar nan prophetpawl in a ratnak thu an simcia, cui tlunah hi hmun in hruaitu ding arsi a lang ih tu rori khalah nan inn tlunah a ding lai.



Hnuaidawrnak thawn hi laksawng fate hi leitlun rundantu upatnakah kan hlan a si. Mitampi dingfelnakah a hruai ding.

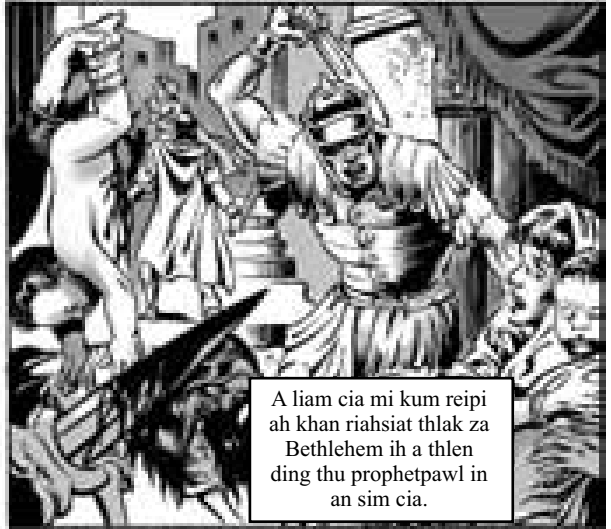
Cui zanh, Pathian in mifimpawlih mang ah naute an hmuh mi Herod hnenih sim lo dingin le lamzin dangih kirsal dingin a sim. Joseph hnen khalah Egypt ramih tlan dingin a sim, ziangah tile Herod in naute cu that dingin a hawl ding.



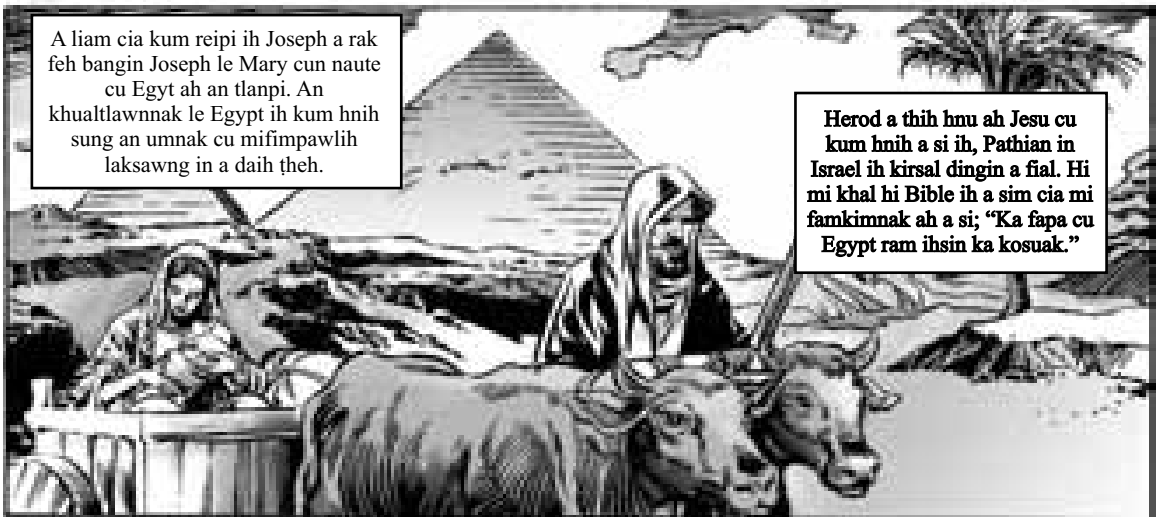


Ni tlak lam mipawl  
in in bum riar a si hi. Lam  
zin dang in an tlung. Naute  
an hmuhngah ruangah in  
ti ti a fiang.

Ka thupek mi hi Bethlehem  
ah hei kuat uh. Kum hnih  
hnuai naute hmuahhmuah  
that theh hai seh.



A liam cia mi kum reipi  
ah khan riahsiat thlak za  
Bethlehem ih a thlen  
ding thu prophetpawl in  
an sim cia.



A liam cia kum reipi ih Joseph a rak  
feh bangin Joseph le Mary cun naute  
cu Egypt ah an tanpi. An  
khuattlawnnak le Egypt ih kum hnih  
sung an umnak cu mifimpawli  
laksawng in a daih theh.

**Herod a thih hnu ah Jesu cu  
kum hnih a si ih, Pathian in  
Israel ih kirsal ding in a fial. Hi  
mi khal hi Bible ih a sim cia mi  
famkinnak ah a si; "Ka fapa cu  
Egypt ram ihsin ka kosuak."**



**Egypt ihsin an kirsal tikah vancungmi in  
Nazareth ih kirsal ding in a sim. Hi mi khal  
hi Bible ih a sim cia mi, "Anih cu ni  
suahnak lam mifimpawl in in bumngah zo a  
si. Lamzin dangin an kirsal. Curuangah  
naute an hmu ih hi lamzin in an rakirsal  
ngam lo a si ko. Nazareth mi a si," a ti  
mi a famkinnak dingah a si.**

Jesu cu a pa thawn kut  
zungthiam hnañuannak  
hmun ah an ñuantlang.  
Taksa in si seh, thlarau in  
si seh a ñhang ih mifim  
zet ah a cang.

Ka milai panga  
in sunvu in hna an  
ñuan ding maw si?  
Ra uh la rawl  
ra ei uh.



Jeremiah 31:15;  
Hosea 11:1; Mathai  
2:13-23.  
Jesu kum hleihnih a  
kim tikah Joseph cun  
lantapuai tuah dingah  
a insangpawl cu  
Jerusalem ah a hruai  
hai. An sualnak  
hrangih hlannak tuah  
dingah tuufano an  
keng.

Jesu, puithiampawl hnenah  
tuufano hi hei keng aw. Thaisun  
ih raihawinak kan tuah hlanah an  
lungkim mi a sita a tul. Kan  
riahnak ding tla kan hawl a tul.

Ka pa, Jesu thawn  
Biakinn ah kan feh  
thei pei maw?



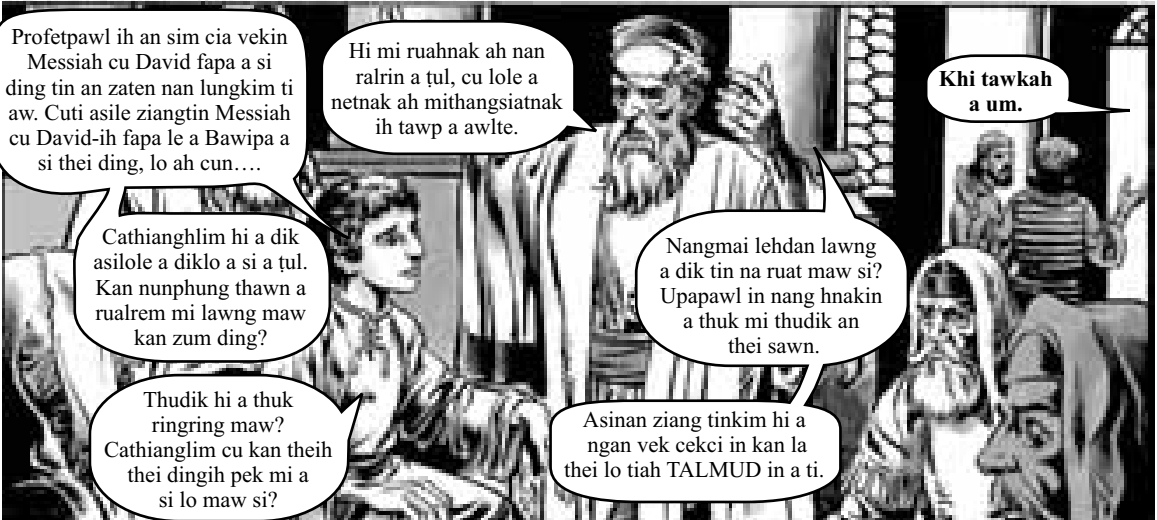
Thawinak an tuah ih  
ni tampi a rei hnuah.

Joseph, khui  
hmanah Jesu kan hmu  
lo e. Sun ni tlakah  
zohman in an hmu lo.

Jerusalem ah kan tanta  
a si ko ding ka zum.

Asinan kan tlung  
ding ti cu a theih si.  
Kan sungkhatpawl  
hnenah a um ko ding.

Kan kirsal  
ih kan hawl duak  
a tul ding.



Profetpawl ih an sim cia vekin  
Messiah cu David fapa a si  
ding tin an zaten nan lungkim ti  
aw. Cuti asile ziangtin Messiah  
cu David-ih fapa le a Bawipa a  
si thei ding, lo ah cun....

Hi mi ruahnak ah nan  
ralrin a tul, cu lole a  
netnak ah mithangsiatnak  
ih tawp a awlte.

Khi tawkah  
a um.

Cathianglim hi a dik  
asilole a diklo a si a tul.  
Kan nunphung thawn a  
rualrem mi lawng maw  
kan zum ding?

Nangmai lehdan lawng  
a dik tin na ruat maw si?  
Upapawl in nang hnakin  
a thuk mi thudik an  
thei sawn.

Thudik hi a thuk  
ringring maw?  
Cathianglim cu kan theih  
thei dingih pek mi a  
si lo maw si?

Asinan ziang tinkim hi a  
ngan vek cekci in kan la  
thei lo tiah TALMUD in a ti.



Hipa cu kan mahpawl thawn ni hnih a si zo. Fapa dang lam tak nan nei si.

Jesu, hmunkipah kan lo hawl rero. Ziangah so hi vekin in tuah?

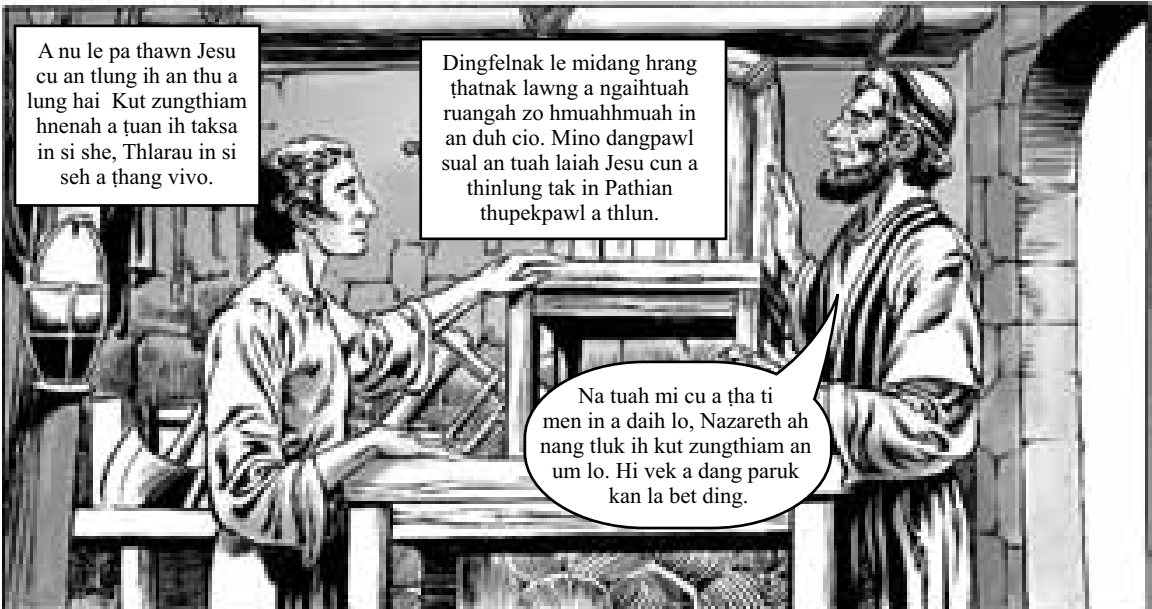


Ziangah in hawl rero. Ka pai hna ka tuan ding ti nan thei lo maw si?



Hi tlukih Pathian thu thei nauhak zohman kan hmu dah lo.

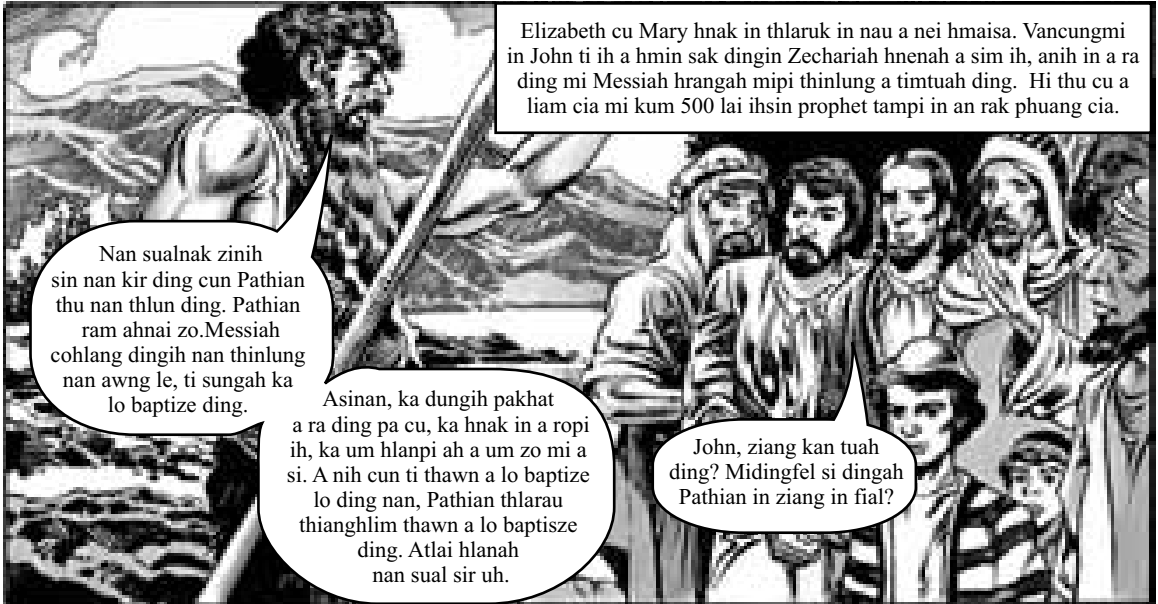
“A pai hna a tuan” a ti mi hi ziang a ti duhsannak a si pei? A hawl rero tu a pa a sim duhnak a si pei maw?



A nu le pa thawn Jesu cu an tung ih an thu a lung hai Kut zungthiam hnenah a tuan ih taksa in si she, Thlarau in si seh a thang vivo.

Dingfelnak le midang hrang thatnak lawng a ngaihtuah ruangah zo hmuahhmuah in an duh cio. Mino dangpawl sual an tuah laiah Jesu cun a thinlung tak in Pathian thupekpawl a thlun.

Na tuah mi cu a tha ti men in a daih lo, Nazareth ah nang tluk ih kut zungthiam an um lo. Hi vek a dang paruk kan la bet ding.



Elizabeth cu Mary hnak in thlaruk in nau a nei hmaisa. Vancungmi in John ti ih a hmin sak dingin Zechariah hnenah a sim ih, anih in a ra ding mi Messiah hrangah mipi thinlung a timtuah ding. Hi thu cu a liam cia mi kum 500 lai ihsin prophet tampi in an rak phuang cia.

Nan sualnak zinih sin nan kir ding cun Pathian thu nan thlun ding. Pathian ram ahnai zo. Messiah cohlang dingih nan thinlung nan awng le, ti sungah ka lo baptize ding.

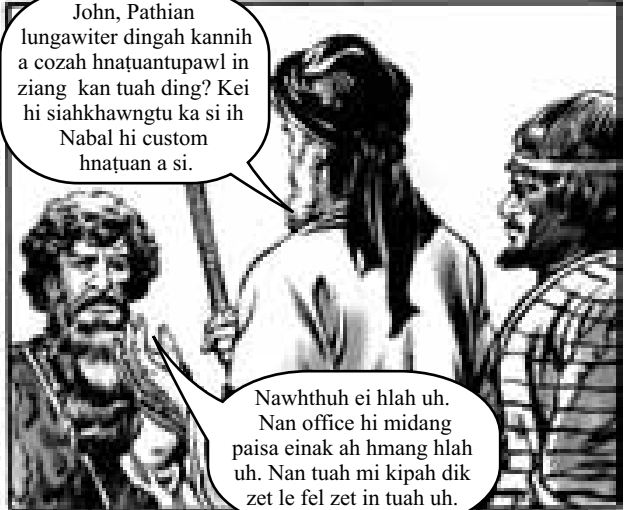
Asinan, ka dungih pakhat a ra ding pa cu, ka hnak in a ropi ih, ka um hlanpi ah a um zo mi a si. A nih cun ti thawn a lo baptize lo ding nan, Pathian thlarau thianghlim thawn a lo baptisze ding. Atlai hlanah nan sual sir uh.

John, ziang kan tuah ding? Midingfel si dingah Pathian in ziang in fial?



Angki zun hnih a neitu cun a nei lo hnenah pe seh. Ei ding a neitu cun a nei lo hnenah pe seh.

Mi zapi hrangah diknak hawl uh.



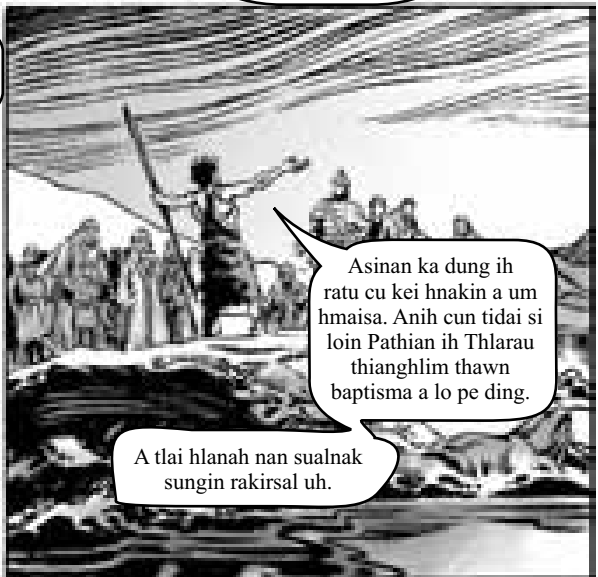
John, Pathian lungawiter dingah kannih a cozah hnatuantupawl in ziang kan tuah ding? Kei hi siahkhangntu ka si ih Nabal hi custom hnatuan a si.

Nawhthuh ei hlah uh. Nan office hi midang paisa einak ah hmang hlah uh. Nan tuah mi kipah dik zet le fel zet in tuah uh.



Kei hi na sakuapi khal ka si lo ih na mipunpi khal ka si lo nan Pathian lungawiter ka duh. Ziang ka tuah ding?

Na uk mipawl zoh sia hlah, rukru hlah a silole na dinhmun hi midang paisa le thilri laknak ah hmang hlah. Na hlawhsuak mi parah lungkim aw.



Asinan ka dung ih ratu cu kei hnakin a um hmaisa. Anih cun tidai si loin Pathian ih Thlarau thianghlim thawn baptisma a lo pe ding.

A tlai hlanah nan sualnak sungin rakirsal uh.

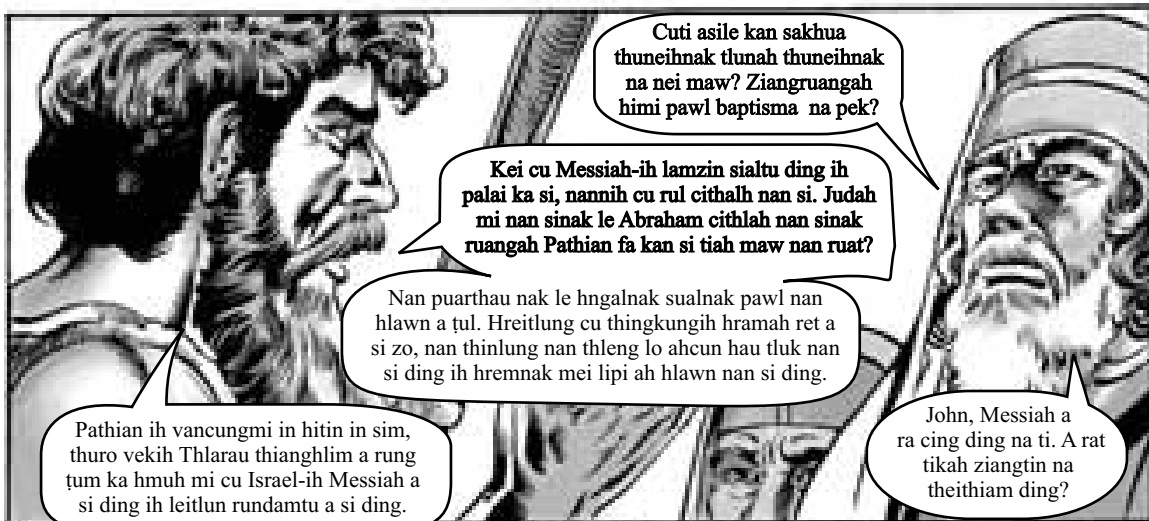


Messiah  
ka si lo.

Asilo, kei cu prophet  
Isaiah ih a sim mi Messiah  
hrangah lamzin tuah uh thih  
nelrawn ih auaw ka si.

Zoha na si ih Messiah  
thu na ra rel ve? Mi zo  
vekah ha na ruahaw?

Mipipawl Pathian  
hnenih hruaikirsaltu  
ding Moses ih a rak  
sim mi prophet  
na si maw?



Cuti asile kan sakhua  
thuneihnak thunah thuneihnak  
na nei maw? Zianguangah  
himi pawl baptisma na pek?

Kei cu Messiah-ih lamzin sialtu ding ih  
palai ka si, nannih cu rul cithalh nan si. Judah  
mi nan sinak le Abraham cithlah nan sinak  
ruangah Pathian fa kan si tiah maw nan ruat?

Nan puarthau nak le hngalnak sualnak pawl nan  
hlawn a tul. Hreitlung cu thingkungih hramah ret a  
si zo, nan thintlung nan thleng lo ahcun hau tuk nan  
si ding ih hremnak mei lipi ah hlawn nan si ding.

Pathian ih vancungmi in hitin in sim,  
thuro vekih Thlarau thianghlim a rung  
tum ka hmuh mi cu Israel-ih Messiah a  
si ding ih leitlun rundamtu a si ding.

John, Messiah a  
ra cing ding na ti. A rat  
tikah ziangtin na  
theithiam ding?



John in thlaruk sung thu a  
sim ih, Jesu cu kum 30 a si.

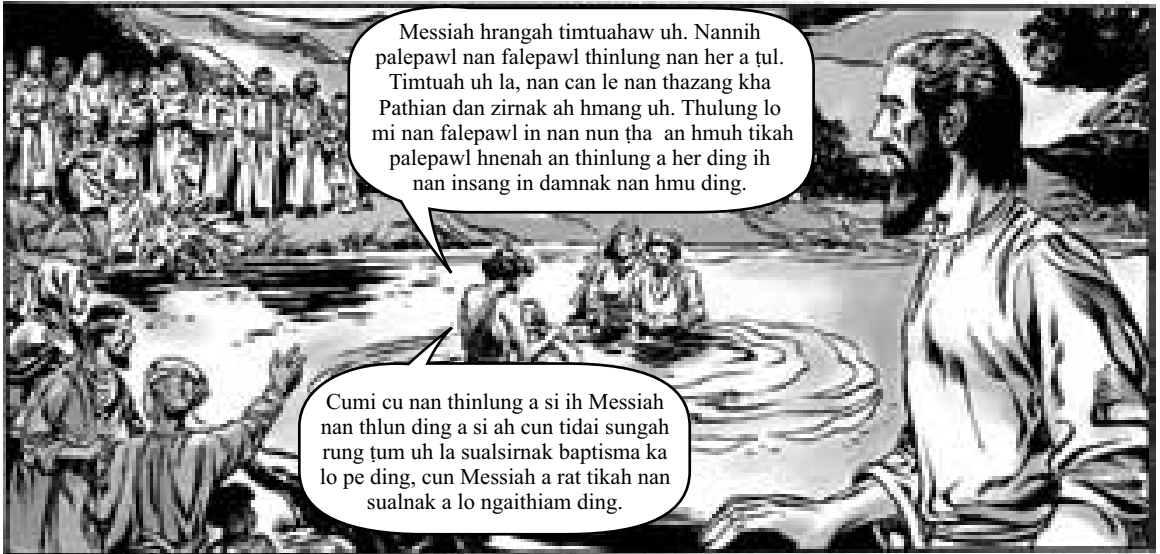
Hi can a thleng ding ti ka thei.  
Vancungmi Gabriel in i sim vekin  
riahsiatnak maksak ka tawng ding. Nan  
pupapawl in hi thil a cang mi hmuh  
hai seh la ka va duh ve.

Ziang na tuah ding?  
Ziangtin na thawk  
ding? Biakinn ah na  
feh ding Maw?

I hmusal ding  
ah na rakirsal  
pei maw?

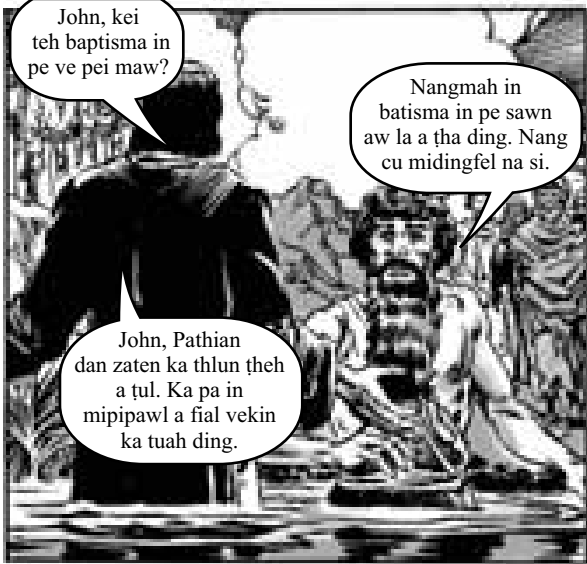
Ka thei lo. Ka pa in in sim ding.  
John hnenah ka feh hmaisai ding ih  
baptisma in pe ding. Anih in mi tampi  
cu piantharak ah a timtuah zo a si.

Kirsal e, ka nu, ka lo  
hnawl lo ding ih na cak a tul. Ka  
parih thil thleng dingpawl hi na  
hrangah a awl lo ding.



Messiah hrangah timtuahaw uh. Nannih palepawl nan falepawl thinlung nan her a tul. Timtuah uh la, nan can le nan thazang kha Pathian dan zirnak ah hmanh uh. Thulung lo mi nan falepawl in nan nun tha an hmuh tikah palepawl hnenah an thinlung a her ding ih nan insang in damnak nan hmu ding.

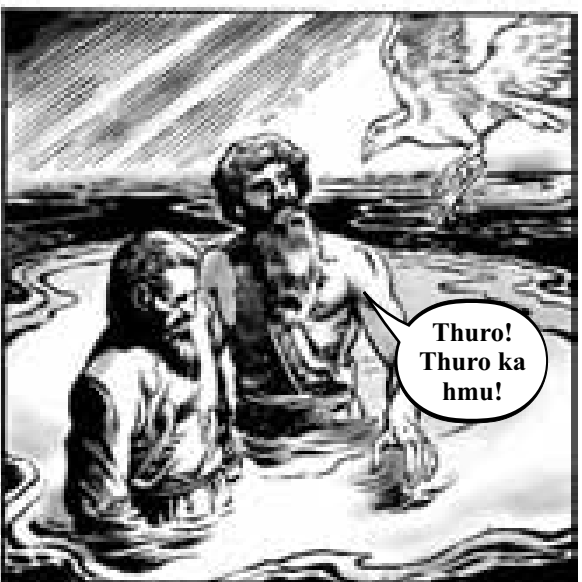
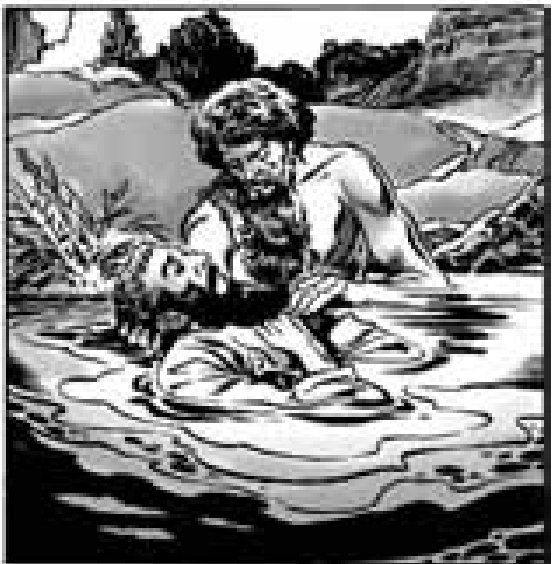
Cumi cu nan thinlung a si ih Messiah nan thlun ding a si ah cun tidai sungah rung tum uh la sualsirnak baptisma ka lo pe ding, cun Messiah a rat tikah nan sualnak a lo ngaithiam ding.



John, kei teh baptisma in pe ve pei mav?

Nangmah in batisma in pe sawn aw la a tha ding. Nang cu midingfel na si.

John, Pathian dan zaten ka thlun theh a tul. Ka pa in mipipawl a fial vekin ka tuah ding.



Thuro! Thuro ka hmu!



**Messiah na si!**

Rak lo thei zo ding  
ka si nan.



*Himi hi ka  
duhdawt zet mi ka  
fapa a si. A parah  
ka lung a wi.*

Leitlun sualnak  
a phurtu Pathian  
tufano khi!



**Pathian-ih  
Mi  
Thianghlim!**

**Khrih!**

**Amah cu  
a ra zo.**

**A lal ram  
a din ding.**

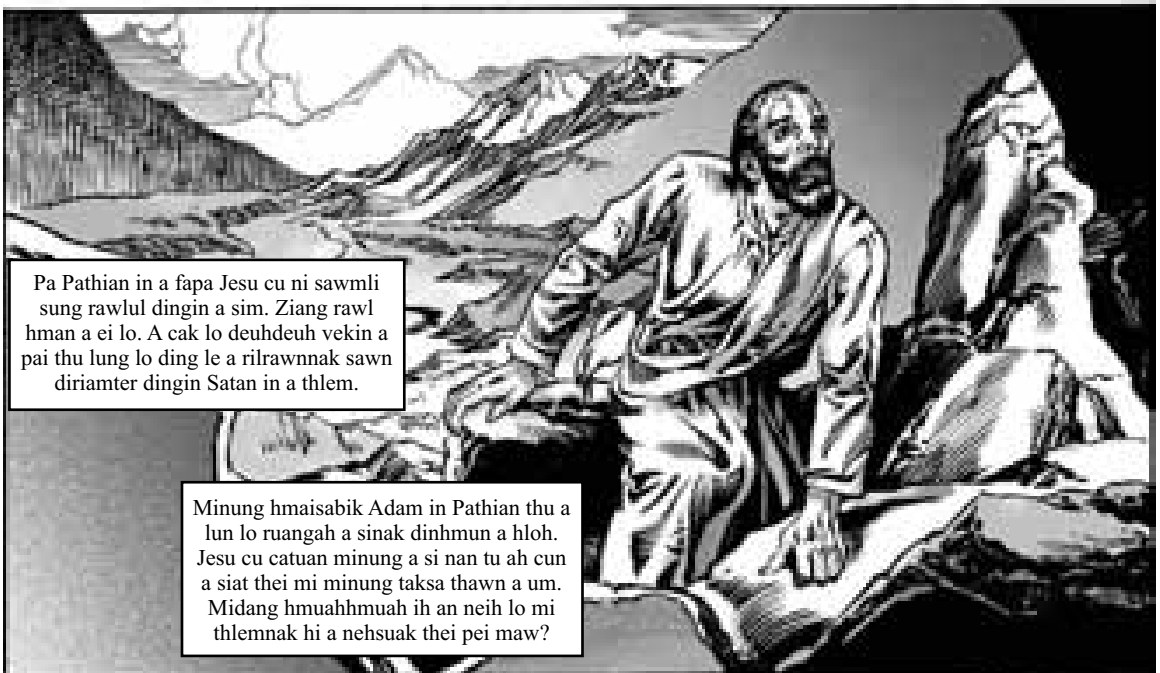


Khui ah a feh zik?  
Kan ram in tlen lo ding mawsi?

A tikcu ah hniksakkak a tawn hmaisat a tul.

Ziang hniksakkak maw?

A dam le a cithlah hmuahhmuah cu an sung zo. Thimnak lal a tawn a tul.



Pa Pathian in a fapa Jesu cu ni sawmli sung rawlul ding in a sim. Ziang rawl hman a ei lo. A cak lo deuhdeuh vekin a pai thu lung lo ding le a rilrawnnak sawn diriamter ding in a thlem.

Minung hmaisabik Adam in Pathian thu a lun lo ruangah a sinak dinhmun a hloh. Jesu cu catuan minung a si nan tu ah cun a siat thei mi minung taksa thawn a um. Midang hmuahhmuah ih an neih lo mi thlemnak hi a nehsuak thei pei maw?



Ni sawmli sung rawlulhnak a cemnack ah Jesu cu a ril a rawng ih a cau zet. Tu ah cun farah le rilrawn hi ziang a si ti a thei fiang. Dam lo, cak lo le hnawl mi si hi ziang vek a si ti a thei fiang.

Rinhlehnak le tihnak thinlung nei ding in Satan cun Jesu cu a thlem. Thlemnak can, Jesui thacauh can a cem zik thlang ti thei in Satan cu Jesui hmaiah a puanglang.



Pathian fa na si ih theihnak na nei a si.



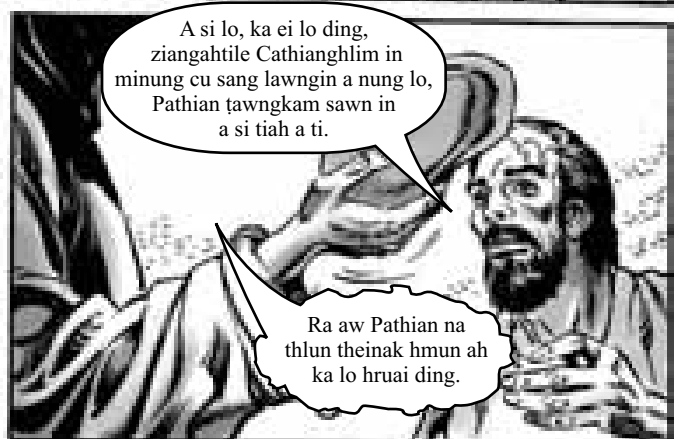


Satan in minung hmaisabik Adam cu ei ding thawn a thlem vekin tu khalah minung fapa cu a rilrawn le a cauh laifang ah ei ding thawn a thlem.

Ni sawmli sung rawl ei lo mi rawl thawi thlem cu thlemnak taktak a si.

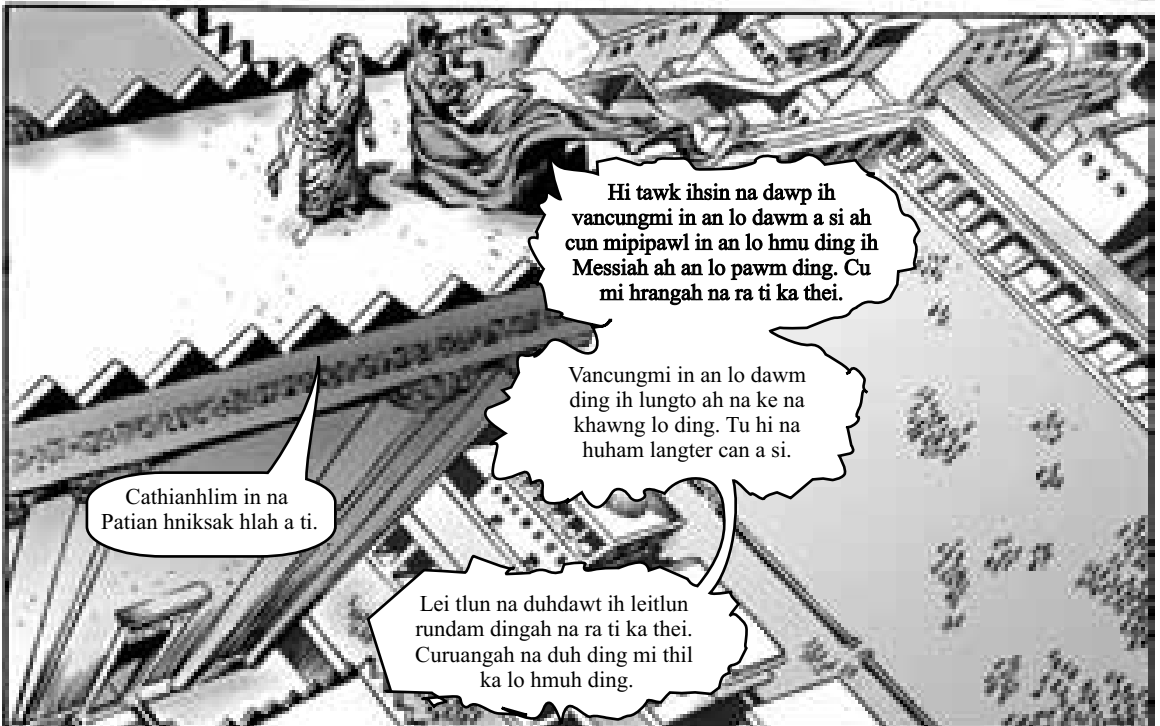


Hi lungto hi sang ah cangter aw la na rilrawnak tuar nawn hlah.



A si lo, ka ei lo ding, ziangah tile Cathianhlim in minung cu sang lawngin a nung lo, Pathian tawngkam sawn in a si tiah a ti.

Ra aw Pathian na thlun theinak hmun ah ka lo hruai ding.



Hi tawk ihsin na dawp ih vancungmi in an lo dawm a si ah cun mipipawl in an lo hmu ding ih Messiah ah an lo pawm ding. Cu mi hrangah na ra ti ka thei.

Vancungmi in an lo dawm ding ih lungto ah na ke na khawng lo ding. Tu hi na huham langter can a si.

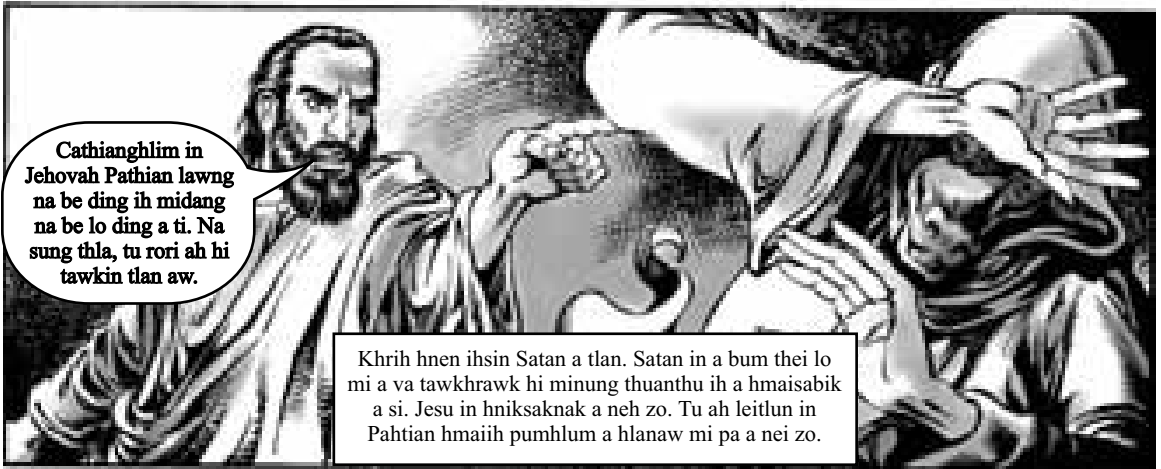
Cathianhlim in na Patian hnicksak hlah a ti.

Lei tlun na duhdawt ih leitlun rundam dingah na ra ti ka thei. Curuangah na duh ding mi thil ka lo hmu ding.



Tu ah hitawk ihsin khawvel hruaitu lalrampawl ka hmu thei theh. A ropi ko lo maw? Adam in nan uknak a dungtun veten hi leilungpi hi kei mai ta a si. Minungpawl in tu le tu in pek cingcing.

A zaten kei mai ta an si. Kei cu leitlun pathian ka si, nang cu na si lo. Asinan thil pakhat na tuah asile a zaten ka lo pe ding. Na khukbil in in be aw la ka uknak ka bansan ding ih a sung um mi minung thawn na ta an si ding. Ziang e na tawng?.



**Cathianghlim in Jehovah Pathian lawng na be ding ih midang na be lo ding a ti. Na sung thla, tu rori ah hi tawkin tlan aw.**

Khrih hnen ihsin Satan a tlan. Satan in a bum thei lo mi a va tawkhrawk hi minung thuanthu ih a hmaisabik a si. Jesu in hniksaknak a neh zo. Tu ah leitlun in Pahtian hmaih pumhlum a hlanaw mi pa a nei zo.



Ni sawmli sung hniksaknak a cem zo nan Jesu cu a cau tuk ih a feh thei lo.



Vancungmipawl cu ti le rawl thawn a hnenah an ra ih an ra tuamhlawm. A taksa cakter a si huah John ih thusimnak hmun lamah a kirsal.

...ν προς τον θεον και θεος ην  
...γος ουτος ην εν αρχη προς τ  
...εον παντα δι αυτου εγενετο κ  
...ωρις αυτου εγενετο ουδε εν  
...αν εν αυτω εωη ην και η



Bung 8:

**RAWNGBAWL HMAISATNAK**

...το ου και  
...εσταλμενος παρα θεου ονομα αι



Zohhnik uh leitlun sualnak a phurtu Pathain tuufano a rat khi.

**Messiah cu amah hi a si.**

Prophet ih an rak sim cia mi cu.

Ziang a tuah ding?



Jesu thlun uh.

Sayapa ka lo tlansan thei lo a si.

Na sayapa ka si lo. Kei cu ka tumsuk deuhdeuh ding ih anih cu a t'hang deuhdeuh ding. Anih cu Messiah a si ih leitlun rundantu a si. Amah thlun uh.



Sayapa, kan lo thlun ding ih na tlawngta kan si ding. Khui tawkah na um?

Ra uh la ra zoh uh.



Philip in thlun aw.

**Aw sayapa, kan lo hngak, asinan ka nau Nathaniel kan hawlsuakta ding.**

Anih khal Dan thlun ih Messiah hngaktu a si.



Nathanael khuiah a um?

Anih cu thingthei cinnak hmuan ah a um. Thil pawimawh a um maw si?

Um lo ve, thil ziangkim a tuang ko so khaw.



Nathanael khuiah a um?

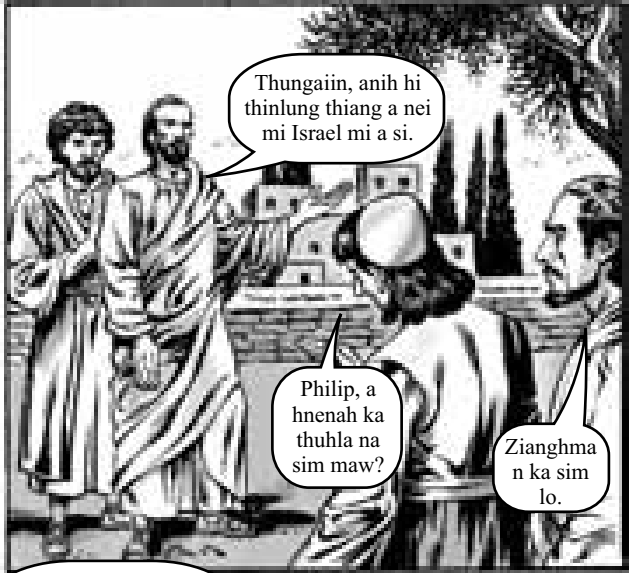
Hinah ka um ka naupa.

Nathanael, Josep fapa, Nazareth Jesu, Moses le prohetpawl ih an rak ngan mi kha kan hmu zo.



Messiah e? Nan be zo maw? Nazareth e? Nazareth ihsin thil tha zianghman a suak dah lo. Ziangtin Messiah cu cuvek farah le mi hnawl mi hmun ihsin a ra ding? Anih cu Judah ram Bethlehem ih suak ding a si ual.

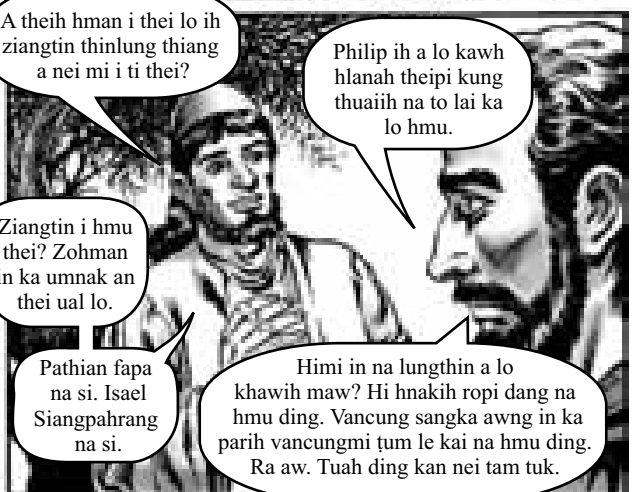
Nangmah rori ra aw la ra zoh aw. John in a simfiang ih Andrew cu a hnenah a um.



Thungaiin, anih hi thinlung thiang a nei mi Israel mi a si.

Philip, a hnenah ka thuhla na sim maw?

Zianghman ka sim lo.



A theih hman i thei lo ih ziangtin thinlung thiang a nei mi i ti thei?

Philip ih a lo kawh hlanah theipi kung thuaiih na to lai ka lo hmu.

Ziangtin i hmu thei? Zohman in ka umnak an thei ual lo.

Pathian fapa na si. Isael Siangpahrang na si.

Himi in na lungthin a lo khawih maw? Hi hnakh ropi dang na hmu ding. Vancung sangka awng in ka parih vancungmi tum le kai na hmu ding. Ra aw. Tuah ding kan nei tam tuk.



Andrew khal a unaupa hawl dingin le Jesui thu sim dingin a pawksuak.

Peter, John ih sim mi Messiah kan hmu zo. Ra uh la zoh uh.

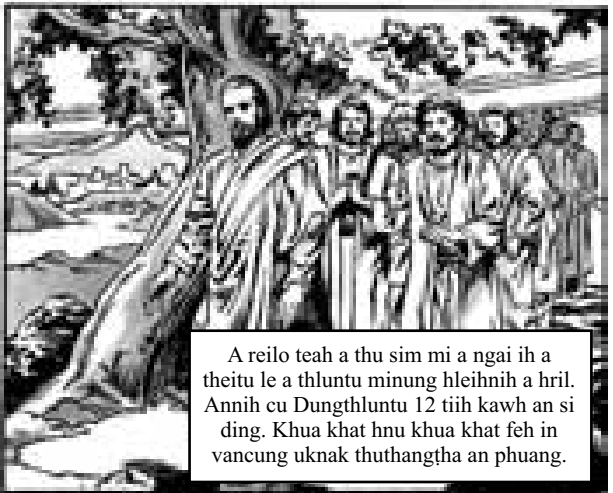
Ziang tikah? Khui ah? Mi zo vek a si? Midangpawl in an thlun maw?

Ra uh la rak zoh uh.

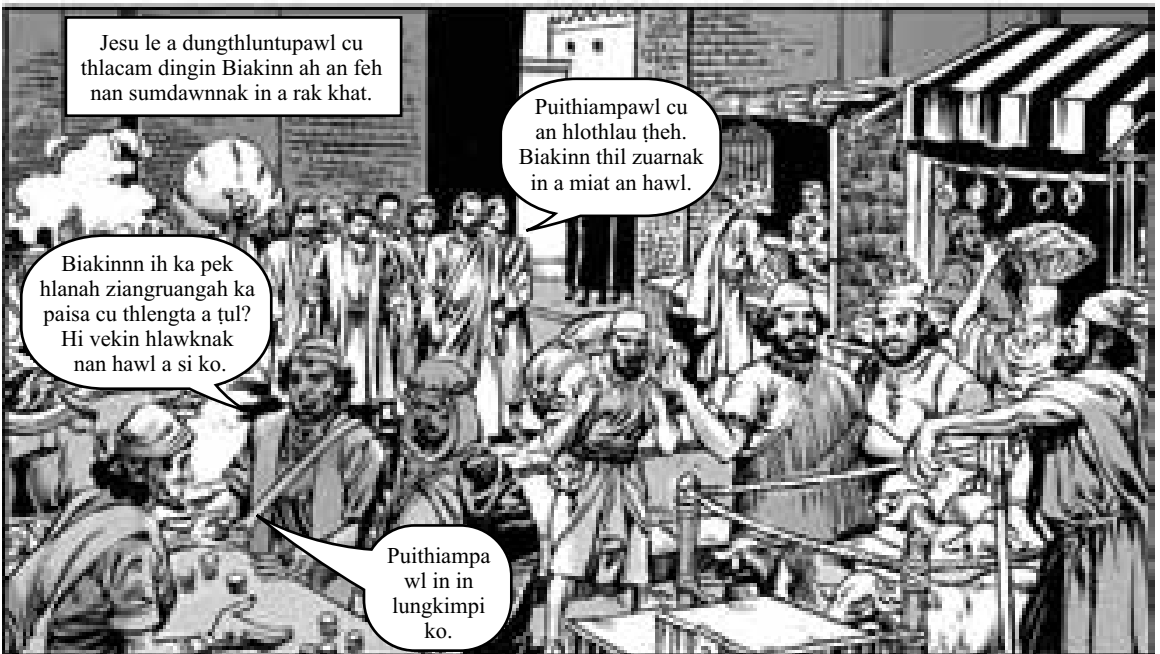


Jona fapa Simon na si nan Peter tiih kawh na si ding.

Ka insungsang le ka lawng tanta in ka lo t hlun ding.



A reilo teah a thu sim mi a ngai ih a theitu le a thluntu minung hleihnih a hril. Annih cu Dungthluntu 12 tiih kawh an si ding. Khua khat hnu khua khat feh in vancung uknak thuthangtha an phuang.



Jesu le a dungthluntupawl cu thlacam dingin Biakinn ah an feh nan sumdawnnak in a rak khat.

Puithiampawl cu an hlothlau teh. Biakinn thil zuarnak in a miat an hawl.

Biakinn ih ka pek hlanah ziangruangah ka paisa cu thlengta a tul? Hi vekin hlawknak nan hawl a si ko.

Puithiampawl in in lungkimpi ko.



Ziang a tuah rero? Zianghman tangkai loin, zohman ih ziang a si ti an theih lo mi khi hri hlum in a dinnak nazi pakhat lai a si zo.

Tuisun cu kan miat nasa. Hnañuan hnakin a ða in a miat sawn a si.



**Thawinak hri!  
Mi thawinak  
hri a hrual!**

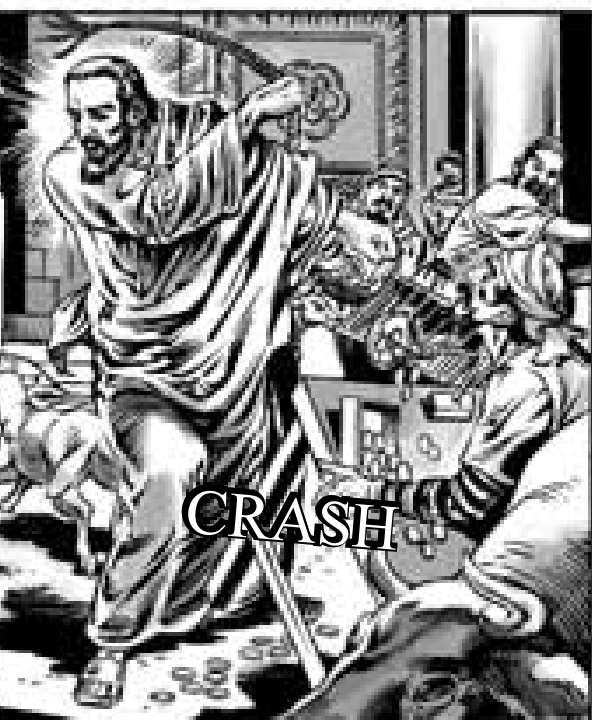


Ka pai inn cu thacamnak inn a si, nannih in rukrupawl umnak ah nan hmang. Tu rori ah thianfai theh uh!

A pai inn e? Zo ah si a ruahawk? Messiah ah maw a ruahawk?



Ka pai inn hi sumdawnnak ah hmang hah uh. Nannih hi rukrupawl nan si.



**CRASH**



**Snap!**

Nannih hi rul  
cithlah nan si.  
Nuhmeipawl rawl  
lo in nan tuah.

**Ohhh!**

Mi zo  
vek ah a  
ruataw?



Titerawknak  
thawn reipi thl  
an cam.

Nan inhnen nan  
duhdawt lo; nan  
innhneneh paisa  
nan duh a si.

**Bang!**

**Crash!**

**Snap!**





Neta ka Pai  
inn nan rat tikh  
sual sirnak  
thinlung thawn  
si thlang seh..



Messiah thu thawn  
pehparawin David ih  
a rak sim mi kha na  
mang lai maw?

**A si, Pathian Biakinn  
ih ka thahnem ngainak in  
i eiral theh ngaingai ding  
zianghtile Pathian-ih  
tawngkam cu a ralpawl  
in an hngilh zo.**

Messiah a rat tikh  
hmakhatteah Biakinn ah  
a ra ding ti cangantupawl  
ih an ngan mi kha na  
mang lai maw.



John ih a rak sim mi Jesu  
na si ding ti ka zum. Tuisun ah  
buainak tampi na suahter. Ziang  
hmainsinnak in hmuh ding?

Messiah ka sinak cu hi  
Biakinn siatsuah uh la nan  
thei mai ding. Ni thum  
sungah ka dinsal ding.



Hi Biakinn saknak ah  
kum 46 an rei ih ni thum  
sungah saksal thei na  
zumaw maw si?

Cu vek cu san  
um lo thil a si.

Jesu in a mai taksa Biakinn thu a sim  
mi a si, a simfiang hai lo, zianghtile  
an theih ding ih a sim duh mi a si lo.



Jesu le a dungthluntupawl cu Jerusalem suahsan in a mai khua Nazareth lam pan in an so.

Jesu na ra tlung thlang maw. Na rualpi zaten rak hrui aw la rawl thaw kan ei ding .

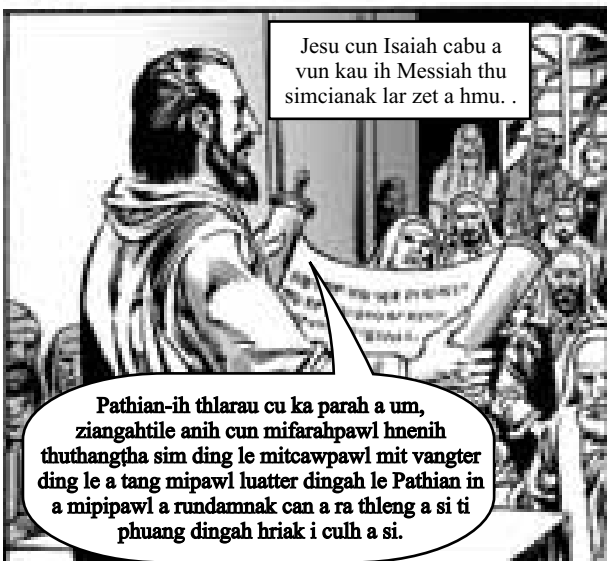
Ka nu reilote Sabbath sung lawng hinah kan cam man ding.



A feh theu vekin Jesu cu Sabbath ni ah sinakok ah a feh.

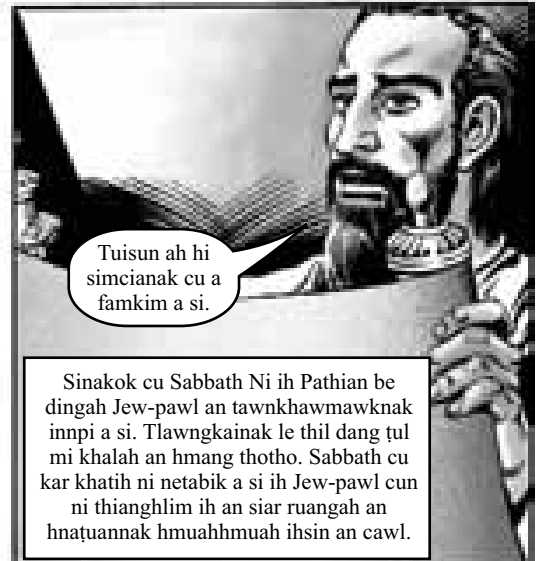
Kan milai a rualpipawl thawn an ra kirsal kan hmu ih kan lung a awi zet. Thil thar tampi an hnen ihsin kan thei ro zo ih an hnen ihsin theihsin kan duh.

Jesu zangfahten cathianghlim tuisun ah in siarsak thei pei maw?.



Jesu cun Isaiah cabu a vun kau ih Messiah thu simcianak lar zet a hmu .

**Pathian-ih thlarau cu ka parah a um, zianghtile anih cun mifarahpawl hnenih thuthangtha sim ding le mitcawpawl mit vangter ding le a tang mipawl luatter dingah le Pathian in a mipipawl a rundamnac can a ra thleng a si ti phuung dingah hriak i culh a si.**



Tuisun ah hi simcianak cu a famkim a si.

Sinakok cu Sabbath Ni ih Pathian be dingah Jew-pawl an tawnkhawmawknak innpi a si. Tlawngkainak le thil dang tul mi khalah an hmag thocho. Sabbath cu kar khatih ni netabik a si ih Jew-pawl cun ni thianghlim ih an siar ruangah an hnatuannak hmuahhmuah ihsin anawl.

Luke 4:1-21

Thukam pahra sungih pakhat Sabbath cu Jewpawl hrang a si ih, zarhtin urh dingih Pathian ih thupek a si. (Semtimark 2:2-3; Suahlannak 20:10).



**Pathian na thangsiat.**

Nang cu kutzung thiam pai fapa men na si.

Messiah ka si a ti hi! Lungto in dengthat uh.

Daiten um aw. Kan tlan ding.



A dungthluntu hrekkhat pawl umnak tili umnak khua lam panin Kapernaum ah an ra.



Messiah cu Zentel pawl hrangah tleunak a si ding ih amah an zum ding tiah prophet in a sim. Thinlung thiang a nei mi cu milungawi a si. Ziangahtile Pathian a hmu ding. A hnenih ratu Judah mi siseh Zentel mi siseh a hnawng dah lo.

**Nang Mi Thianghlim Pa, kanmahte in tan men aw.**



Zo na si ti ka lo thei. Nang cu Pathian-ih Mi Thianghlim Pa na si.

Anih cu khawsia luhhnawh mi a si. Hi hmun in dawisuak uh.



Kan can kim hlan ih in siatsuah dingah na ra maw si? In fehsan aw. Nang thawn ziang tuah ding kan nei?

Zo in hinah a umter. Hei zoh hnuk uh! Anih cu tihnungza a si.



Khuasiapawl, hi pai sung ihsin suak ding le hi pa hrem nawn lo ding ah thu ka lo pe.



Tlanhlo uh!

**EEAAHHH!**



A parah ziang ha na tuah?

A thi maw si?



Hmakhatteah a ke in a ding lohli.

**Pathian thangthat in um seh!**

Khuasepawl an suak zo. Miluat na si. Feh aw la va sual nawn hlah. .

Khawsepawl tlunah thuneihnak maksak na nei a si. Mipa ngai ah a cang.



Peter na nupi in ra tlung seh a lo ti. A nu cu khawsik nat in a na.

Kan ra pei maw?



Oh! Peter, ka pasal, ka thin a phang tuk. A khuasik nat a luar sinsin.

Tih hlah! Bawipa hinah a um.



Tho aw, nunaunu na natnak a cem zo.



A tho thei!  
A dam zo!

A ihkhun in a tho ih Jesu le a dungthluntupawl a tuamhlawn.



Tidamnak thu a thang ih mina tampi cu Jesu hnenah an rak hruai.

Sayapa, ka nauhaktet laiin ka pa hi a zeng. Thil in a tlak ih a zangruh a kiak. Zangfahten in bawm av.

Tho aw la feh aw.



**Pathian hnenah sunlawihnak um seh.**



**Ka feh thei! Mangbangza thil a si!**

Sayapa, ka fanu mitcaw in a suak, na bawm thei pei maw?



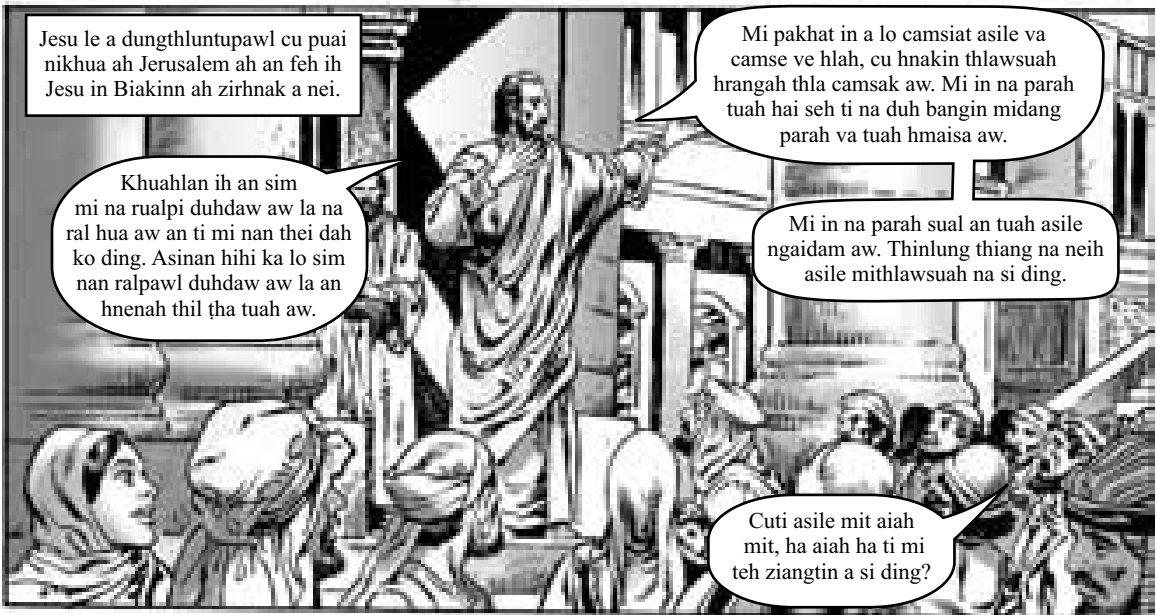
Cathianghlim in a sim bang in mitcaw in khua an hmu. Tu-ah na fanu in a hmu thei.



Papa, nangmah maw na si?



Oh, papa, mi ziangvek na si ti ka lo thei dah lo, asinan ka rak ruahnak hnakin na mawisawn.



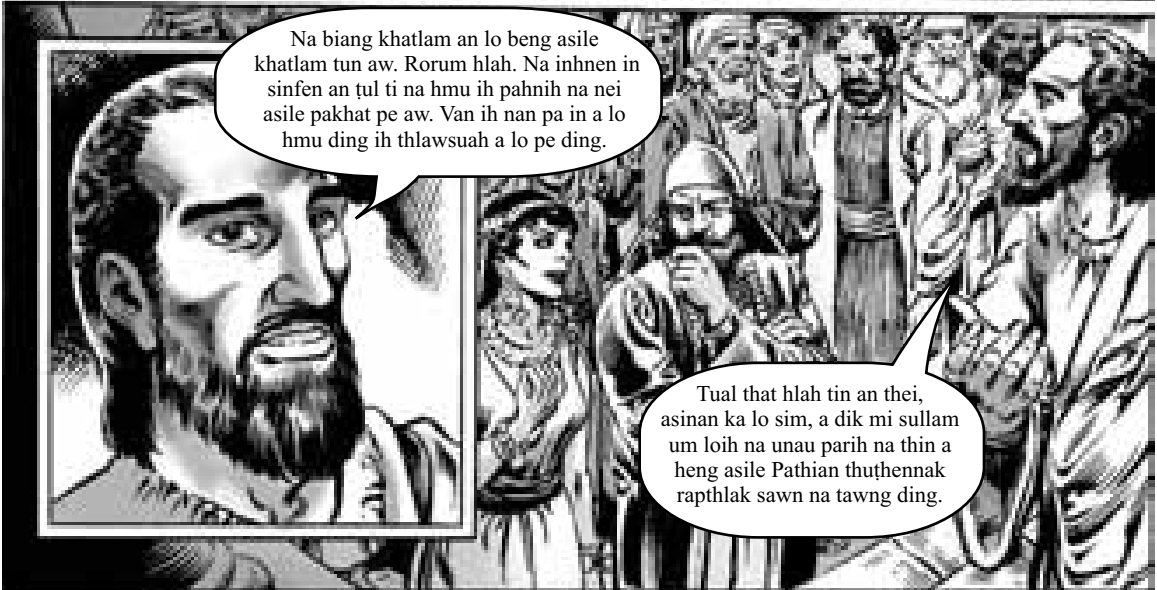
Jesu le a dungthluntupawl cu puai nikhua ah Jerusalem ah an feh ih Jesu in Biakinn ah zirhnak a nei.

Khuahlan ih an sim mi na rualpi duhdaw aw la na ral hua aw an ti mi nan thei dah ko ding. Asinan hihi ka lo sim nan ralpawl duhdaw aw la an hnenah thil tha tuah aw.

Mi pakhat in a lo camsiat asile va camse ve hlah, cu hnakin thlawsuah hrangah thla camsak aw. Mi in na parah tuah hai seh ti na duh bangin midang parah va tuah hmaisaw.

Mi in na parah sual an tuah asile ngaidam aw. Thinlung thiang na nei asile mithlawsuah na si ding.

Cuti asile mit aiah mit, ha aiah ha ti mi teh ziangtin a si ding?



Na biang khatlam an lo beng asile khatlam tun aw. Rorum hlah. Na inhnen in sinfen an tul ti na hmu ih pahnih na nei asile pakhat pe aw. Van ih nan pa in a lo hmu ding ih thlawsuah a lo pe ding.

Tual that hlah tin an thei, asinan ka lo sim, a dik mi sullam um loih na unau parah na thin a heng asile Pathian thuthennak raphlak sawn na tawng ding.



Uire hlah ti nan thei, asinan hitin ka lo sim, caknak mit le thinlung thawn nunau na zoh asile na thinlung in na uire zo.



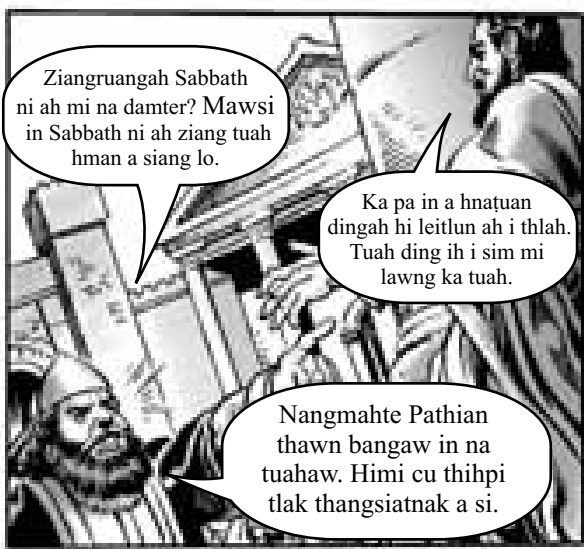
Sakhua mipawl hi leng lam zoh cun an mawziet an sung lam cu mithi ruh in a khat.

Annih hnakin nan dingfel lo ah cun vanram ah nan lut thei lo ding.



Siatsuahnak lamzin ih a hruaitu lamzin kaupi a um ih mi tampi in an zawh rero.

Kei cu vancung sangka ka si. Keimah ihsin nan lut asile catuan nunak nan nei ding. Lamzin dang nan hawl asile nan sualnak thawn nan thi ding.



Ziangruangah Sabbath ni ah mi na damter? Mawsi in Sabbath ni ah ziang tuah hman a siang lo.

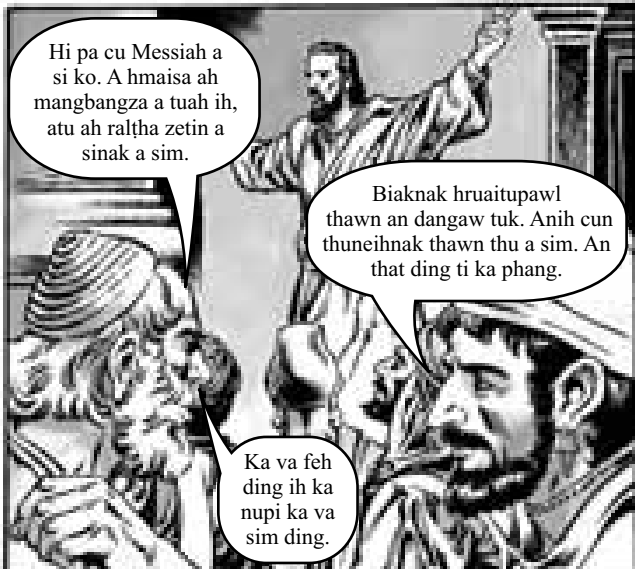
Ka pa in a hnatuan dingah hi leitlun ah i thlah. Tuah ding ih i sim mi lawng ka tuah.

Nangmahte Pathian thawn bangaw in na tuahaw. Himi cu thihpi tlak thangsiatnak a si.



Pathian an biak vekin **Fapa** khal mi zatein an biak ding hi Pathian-ih lungthlitum a si.

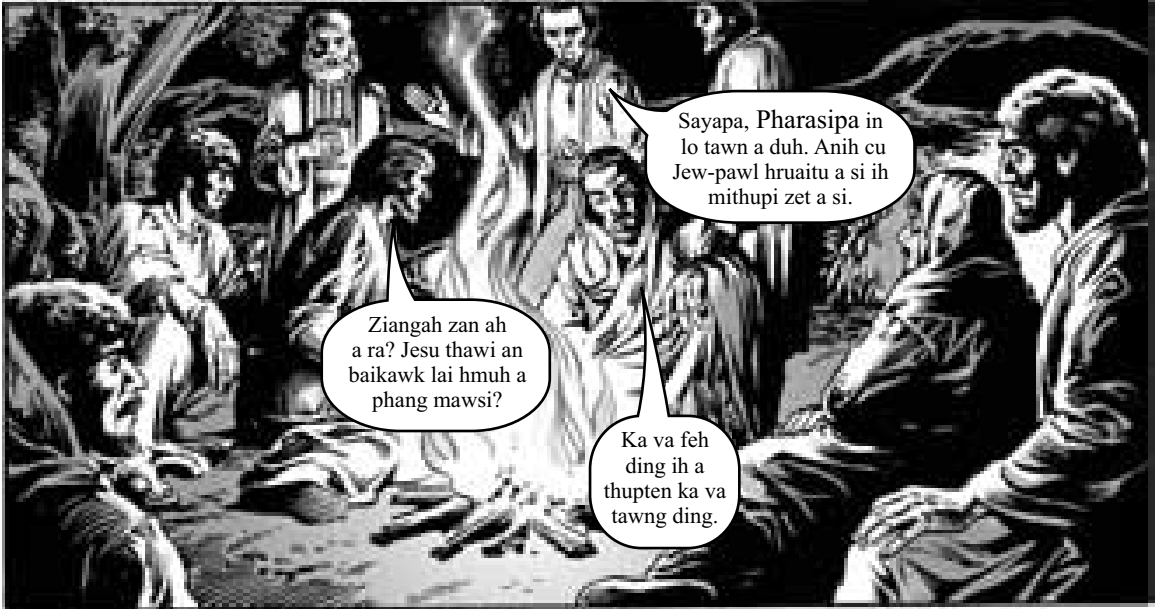
Thlan sungih a umpawl in ka aw an theih ih an thawhsal can a ra thleng leh ding; a then cu catuan nunnak ah, a then cu catuan hremnak ah.



Hi pa cu Messiah a si ko. A hmisa ah mangbanga a tuah ih, atu ah raltha zetin a sinak a sim.

Biaknak hruaitupawl thawn an dangaw tuk. Anih cun thuneihnak thawn thu a sim. An that ding ti ka phang.

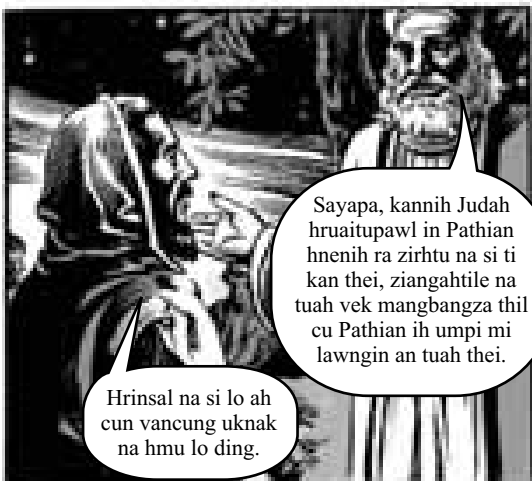
Ka va feh ding ih ka nupi ka va sim ding.



Sayapa, Pharasipa in lo tawn a duh. Anih cu Jew-pawl hruaitu a si ih mithupi zet a si.

Ziangah zan ah a ra? Jesu thawi an baikawh lai hmuh a phang mawsi?

Ka va feh ding ih a thupten ka va tawng ding.



Sayapa, kannih Judah hruaitupawl in Pathian hnenih ra zirhtu na si ti kan thei, ziangah tile na tuah vek mangbangza thil cu Pathian ih umpi mi lawngin an tuah thei.

Hrinsal na si lo ah cun vancung uknak na hmu lo ding.



Ka nui pum sungah lutsal in hrinsal ka t'ul tinak maw?

A si lo. Taksa cun taksa a hring ih thlarau cun thlarau a hring. Nicodemus ka lo sim mi hi ngai aw. Hrinsal na si a t'ul.

Ziangtin ka piangthar ding?



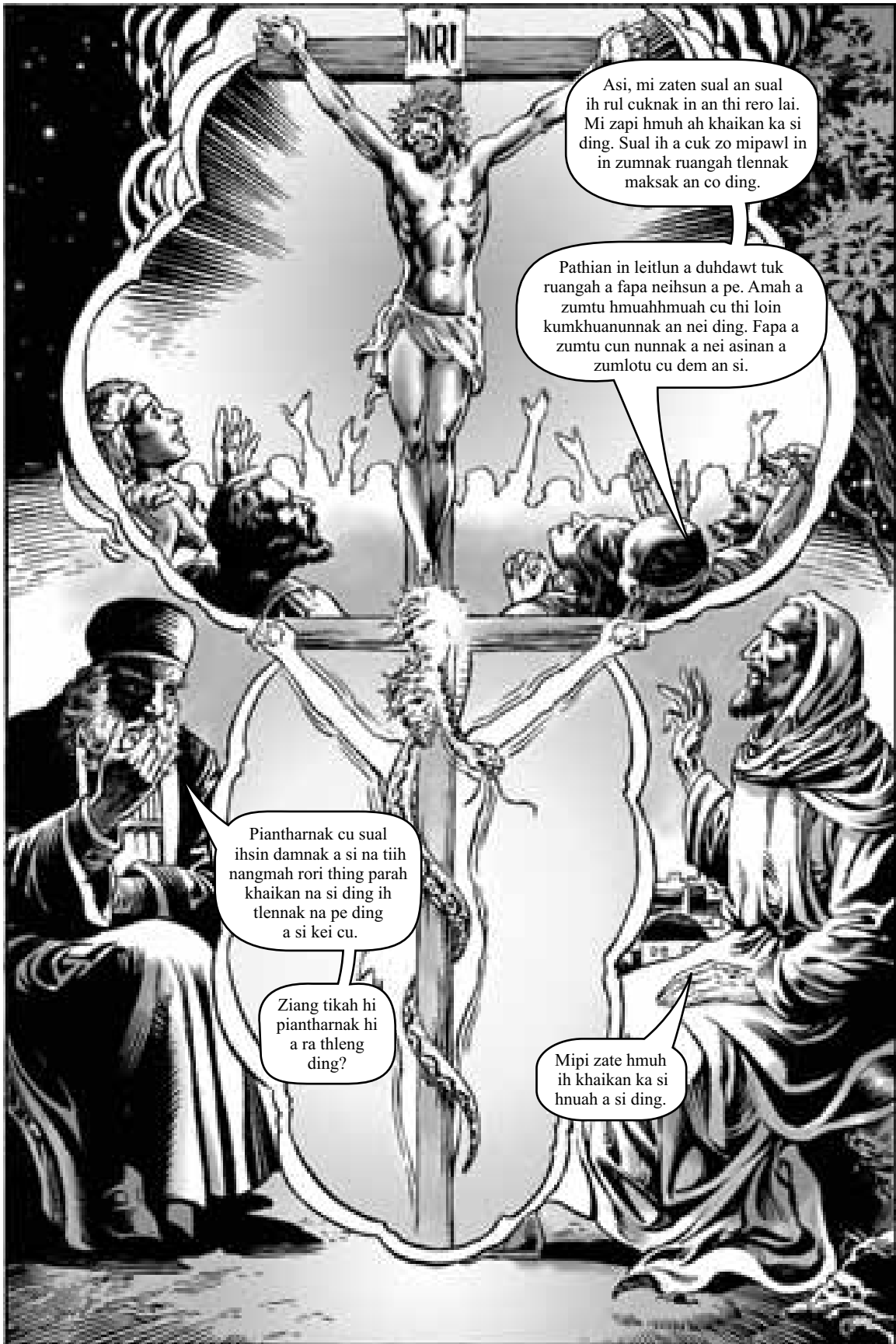
Thlarau ih hrin ka ti mi cu thli vek ih thuthup zet a si, asinan kannih khal cuvekin kan co a si. Pathian uknak sung na luh theinak ding ah cun vanlam hrinnak na neih a t'ul.



Mawsi in thlaler ih dar rul a khai bangin kei khal khai ka si ve ding.

Pathian dokalh ih an soal ruangah rul cuknak in an thi. Dar rul an zoh leveten damnak an co.





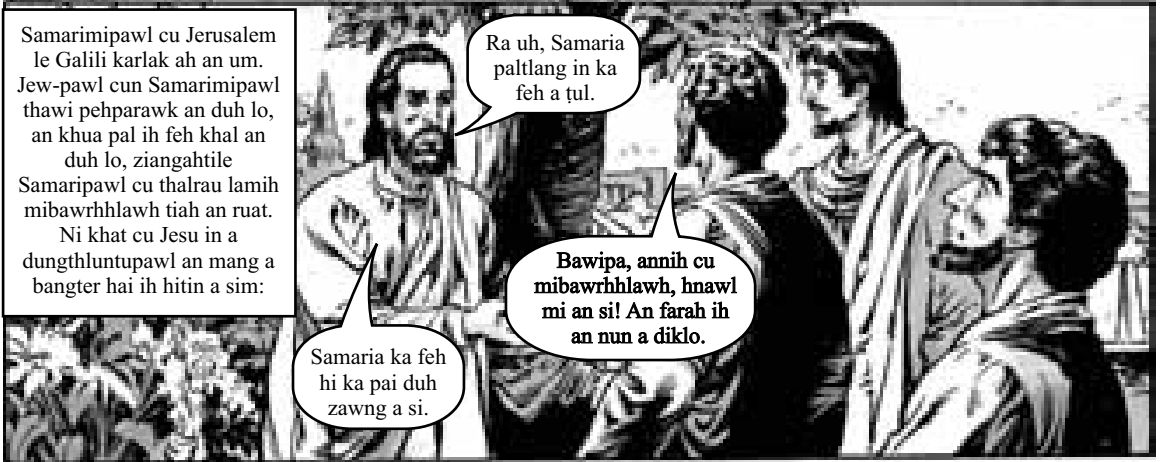
Asi, mi zaten soal an soal ih rul cuknak in an thi rolo lai. Mi zapi hmuh ah khaikan ka si ding. Soal ih a cuk zo mipawl in in zumnak ruangah tlennak maksak an co ding.

Pathian in leitlun a duhdawt tuk ruangah a fapa neihsun a pe. Amah a zumtu hmuahhmuah cu thi loin kumkhuannunak an nei ding. Fapa a zumtu cun nunnak a nei asinan a zumlotu cu dem an si.

Piantharnak cu soal ihsin damnak a si na tiih nangmah rori thing parah khaikan na si ding ih tlennak na pe ding a si kei cu.

Ziang tikah hi piantharnak hi a ra thleng ding?

Mipi zate hmuh ih khaikan ka si hnuah a si ding.



Samarimipawl cu Jerusalem le Galili karlak ah an um. Jew-pawl cun Samarimipawl thawi pehparawk an duh lo, an khua pal ih feh khal an duh lo, ziangah tile Samaripawl cu thalrau lamih mibawrhhlawh tiah an ruat. Ni khat cu Jesu in a dungthluntupawl an mang a bangter hai ih hitin a sim:

Ra uh, Samaria paltlang in ka feh a tul.

**Bawipa, annih cu mibawrhhlawh, hnaw! mi an si! An farah ih an nun a diklo.**

Samaria ka feh hi ka pai duh zawng a si.

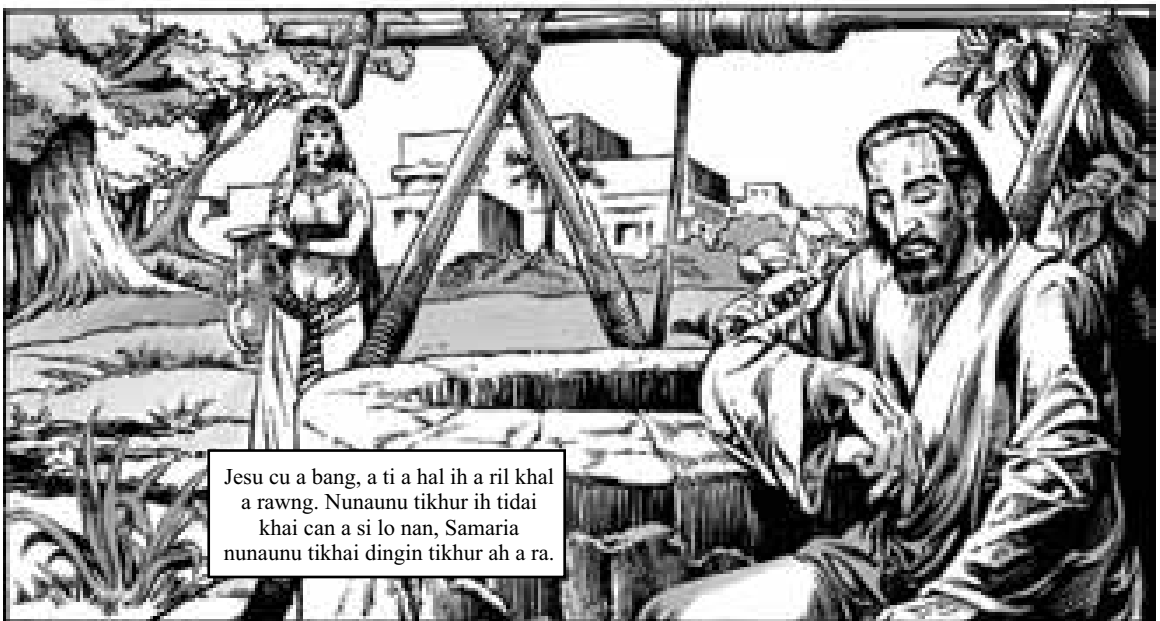


Sun laifangah khua leng ih tikhur an thleng.

Khawsung ah va feh uh la rawl va lei uh. Hi tikhur ihsin ka lo hngak ding.

Nangmah lawng hinah na rung tang ding maw?

A si, ka pai hna ka tuan a tul.



Jesu cu a bang, a ti a hal ih a ril khal a rawng. Nunaunu tikhur ih tidai khai can a si lo nan, Samaria nunaunu tikhai dingin tikhur ah a ra.



Na tidai bel in tidai in ding in pe thei kei maw?

Nang Jew-mi in kei Samaria nunau hnenah tidai in ding ziangah I dil? Nannih Jew-mi thawn pehtlaihawnak kan nei lo.

Pathian laksawng le a lo diltu thei aw la cu maw ka hnenah i dil ding ih nunnak tidai ka lo pe ding.



Tidai i pe ding maw? Tikhur a thuk ih tikhainak na nei fawn lo, khui tawkin nunnak ti cu na ngah ding?

Hi tikhur ta na in ah cun na ti a halsal ding. Ka lo pek ding mi tidai cun na sungah catuan nunnak cirhti a putter ding..

Cuti a si ah cun, ka ti a halsal lonak dingah nunnak ti cu in pe aw.



Va feh aw la na **pasal** va ko aw, cule hi tidai thu ka lo sim ding.

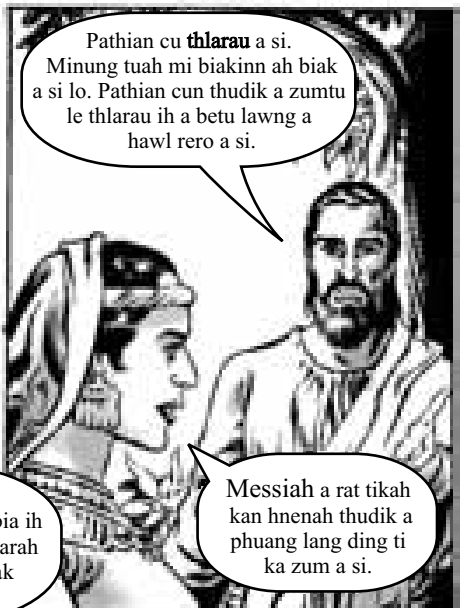
Pasal ka nei lo.

Pasal panga na nei zo ih tui na umpi mi cu na pasal a si lo.



Ka thupte soal tiang na thei ih prophet na si ding.

Nannih Jew-pawl cun Jerusalem ah Pathian nan bia ih kan pupapawl cun hi tlang parah an bia. Hi tlang hi biaknak hmun dik a si.

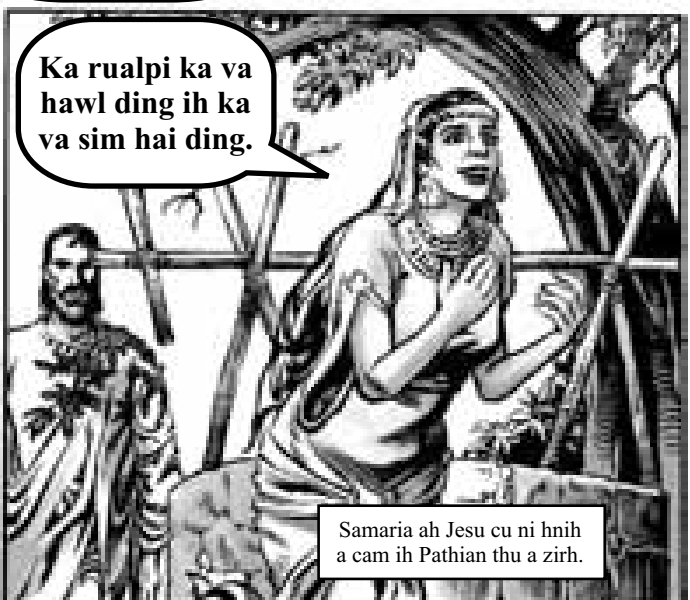


Pathian cu **thlarau** a si. Minung tuah mi biakinn ah biak a si lo. Pathian cun thudik a zumtu le thlarau ih a betu lawng a hawl ro a si.

Messiah a rat tikah kan hnenah thudik a phuang lang ding ti ka zum a si.



Cui Messiah hnenah tu hi na tawng ro a si.



**Ka rualpi ka va hawl ding ih ka va sim hai ding.**

Samaria ah Jesu cu ni hnih a cam ih Pathian thu a zirh.

Galili tili lam thlir in ni khat cu Jesu le a dungthluntupawl tlang parah an ding. A thu zirh mi ngai dingah khawpipawl ihsin misenpi an ra.

Mifarah hnenih sumpai nan pek tikah midang hmuh dingin pe hlah uh.

Midang hmuh ih nan buah asile an lo sunlawih, an lo upat ding ih van ah Pathian in laksawang a lo pe lo ding. Curuawah nan vawrh lam kut ih buah mi khan na keh lam kut in thei hlah seh.

Thla nan cam tikah midang ih hmuh dingin ih a cam mi sakhuumi titerawpawl vekin buah hlah uh.

Thla nan cam tikah nan sakhua hruaitupawl vekin buah hlah uh, ziangah tile annih cun mipi tamnak hmun ah an ding ih midang ih hmuh dingin an buah a si.

Lennak hrangah na tikcu le can hmang theh hlah. Miliapanawl cun midang hnakin buainak an nei tamdeuh. An lennak an suang ih an hrangah vanram luh ding cu a hartuk a si.

Sayapa, khua a tlai zo ih mipipawl le sunvu in umpi fawn ih an ril a rawng ding. Rawl va leinak ding khua le an hrangah a hlattuk fawn.

Curuawah rawl lei dingin fehter hai awla a tha ding.

Hi leitlun ah nan ro khawl hlah uh, a siat theilonak van ah khawl sawn uh. Lal pahnih nan rian thei lo, Pathian le sumpai. A netnak ah pakhat na duhdeuh ding ih a dang pakhat na hua ding.

Sayapa, ka suncaw hi na hmang thei. Ka nu in sangphel panga leh nga fate pahnih in funsak so khaw.

An zaten toter uh la rawl kan zem ding.

Ziang in?



Kan zoh hnik kei cu. Sang a nei ding a bang.

Asinan sayapa, minung pakhat hrang hmanah a mal tuk ih minung thawngnga dar ding ah cun a mal tuk ding?

Kho hleihnih in va sang uh la zem ding in timtuah uh.



Leilung ihsin sang suahtertu, ziangkim tlunih siangpahrang, mav kan Bawipa Pathian na hmin sunlawih in um seh.

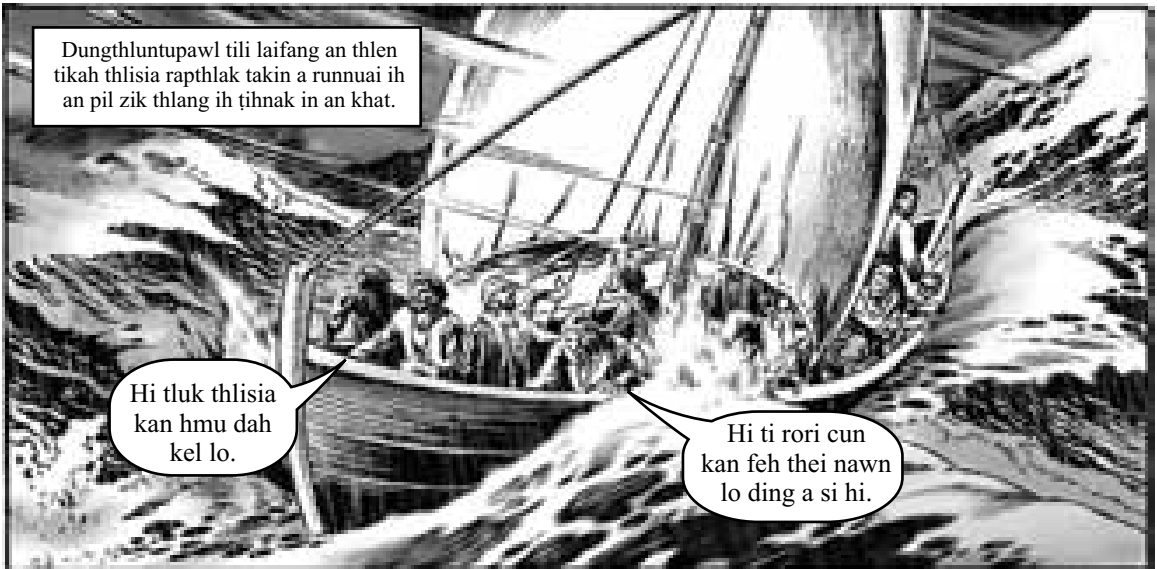


Ziangruangah khai suncaw malte cu kho sungah a thlet rero?



**Khi, zoh hnik uh!** Khui tawkin khi rawlpawl an ra.





Dungthluntupawl tili laifang an thlen tikah thlisia rapthlak takin a runnuai ih an pil zik thlang ih tihnak in an khat.

Hi tluk thlisia kan hmu dah kel lo.

Hi ti rori cun kan feh thei nawn lo ding a si hi.



**Kan pil thlang ding.**

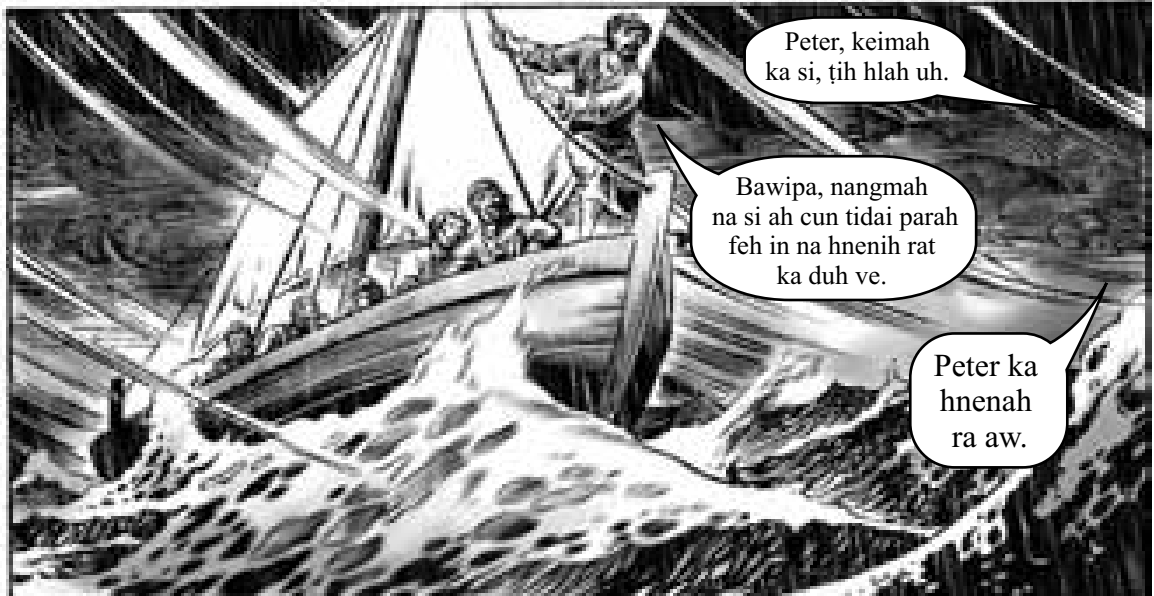
Zoh hnik uh! Tidai parah thil pakhat a um!



Thla a si khi!

Thla a si ko!

Minung tidai parih feh a si sawn ding!



Peter, keimah ka si, tih hlah uh.

Bawipa, nangmah na si ah cun tidai parah feh in na hnenih rat ka duh ve.

Peter ka hnenah ra aw.

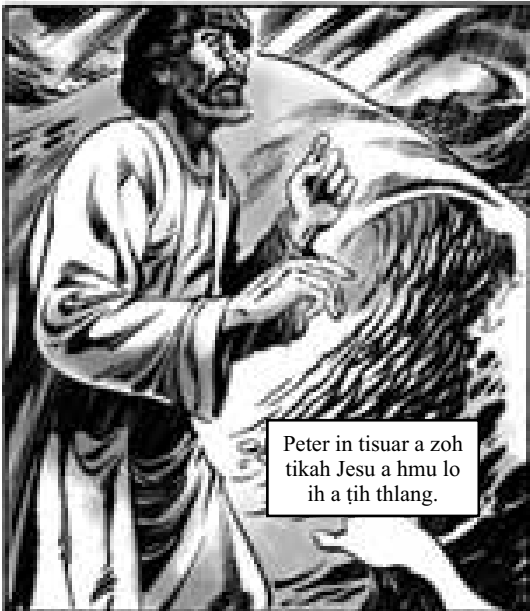


Bawipa  
ka ra lai.

**Peter va  
hlah!**



Peter cu tidai parah Jesui  
lam panin a feh ngaingai.



Peter in tisuar a zoh  
tikah Jesu a hmu lo  
ih a tih thlang.



Tihnak in a zumnak  
a neh ih a pil thawk.

**Bawipa,  
i run aw!**





Peter I rinhleh a si kha.



Jesu in Peter cu lawng lam panin tidai parah a fehpi.

Peter, tidai parin a feh!



Dai uh, cawl uh.

Jesu in thlisia cu a kawh ih a dai rupri.



I fehsan aw, Bawipa kei cu misual ka si.

Pathian fapa rori na si.

Israel-ih Khrih na si.

Ka Bawipa le ka Pathian.



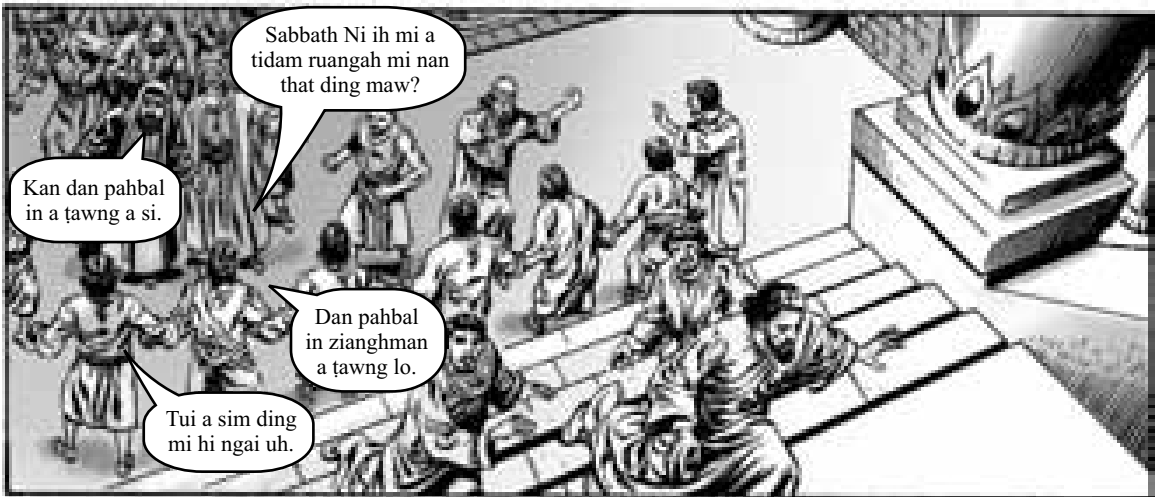




Pathian rori  
ka pa a ti. Pathian  
thawn bang aw in  
amahte a tuahaw  
a si.

Kai uh,  
denthat tlak  
a si.

**That  
uh!**



Sabbath Ni ih mi a  
tidam ruangah mi nan  
that ding maw?

Kan dan pahbal  
in a tawng a si.

Dan pahbal  
in zianghman  
a tawng lo.

Tui a sim ding  
mi hi ngai uh.



In ngai hnuk uh. Hi  
mangbangza pakhat ka tuah  
mi ruangah nan mang a bang.  
Hi hnakih ropi mangbangza  
thilmakpawl nan hmu vivo lai  
ding. Ka pa in a thi mi ihsin i  
thawkte vekin cui thilti theinak  
huham cu i pe zo a si. Pa in hi  
leitlun parih thuneihnak famkim  
ka parah a ret zo a si.

In ngaisang lo a  
si ah cun Pathian nan  
ngaisang lo a si. I zumtu  
cun i thlahtu a zum ih  
catuan nunnak a nei a si.

Ziangtin  
catuan nunak na  
pe thei ding?

Mithipawl in ka aw thei in thlan  
sung ihsin an suah can a thleng leh ding.  
Thil tha a rak tuahtu cu catuan nunnak  
ah kaihthawh a si ding ih thil tha lo a  
rak tuahtu cu catuan hremhmun  
meilipi ah hlawn an si ding.

**Cuvek cu Pathian  
thangsiat a si, zohman  
in mithi an kaitho kel lo.  
Pathian lawngin catuan  
nunnak a pe thei a si.**

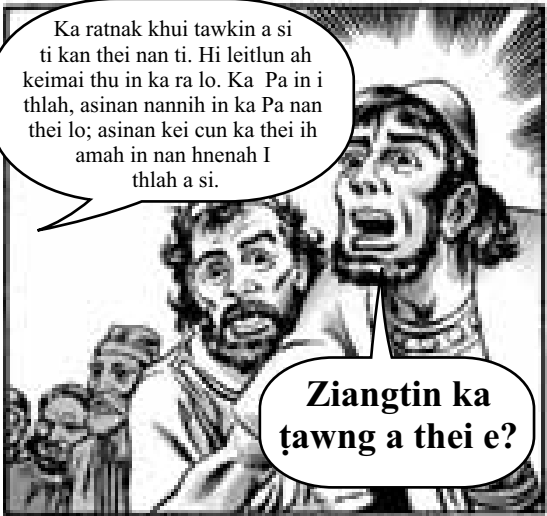


Nannih cun in zum lo nan **John** le cathianghlim cun ka thuhla an sim cia. Cathianghlim hawl uh, zianghatile a sung ih sim cianakpawl hi i theihpitu an si.

Pathian hmaiah ka lo hek ding tin ruat hlah uh. Nan thlun lo mi Mawsi-ih Dan hi nanmah lo hektu ding a si sawn.

Hi pa hi an thah tum mi a si, asinan ral tha zetin thu a sim thotho. Uktupawl in teh anih hi Khrih a si tile Israel-ih Messiah taktak a si ti an thei maw?

Cangantupawl in khui tawkin Messiah a ra ti kan thei lo, asinan hi pa cu kutzung thiam pai fapa a si ti cu kan thei. Galili ihsin a si.



Ka ratnak khui tawkin a si ti kan thei nan ti. Hi leitlun ah keimai thu in ka ra lo. Ka Pa in i thlah, asinan nannih in ka Pa nan thei lo; asinan kei cun ka thei ih amah in nan hnenah I thlah a si.

**Ziangtin ka tawng a thei e?**



Anih cun ziangkim a thei.

**Anih cu Messiah a ra ding tiih an rak sim cia mi a si!**

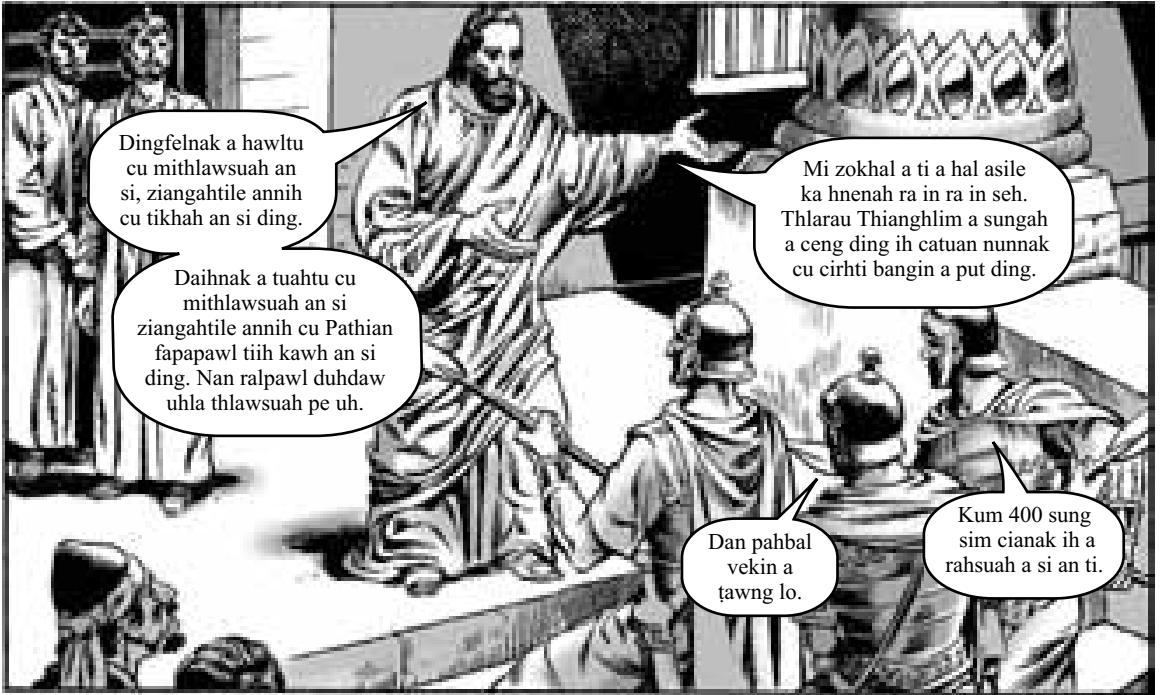
Hi pa hnakin Messiah in hi hnakin tam thilmak a tuah ding tiah nan ruat mawsi?



Zamrangten va feh uhla Pathian thangsiattu hi va kai uh.

Mipi in amah an zum theh. Daitei um ding a si sawm.

Tu ah cun a tha lo ding a bang.



Dingfelnak a hawltu cu mithlawsuah an si, ziangahatile anih cu tikhah an si ding.

Daihnak a tuahtu cu mithlawsuah an si ziangahatile anih cu Pathian fapapawl tiih kawh an si ding. Nan ralpawl duhdaw uhla thlawsuah pe uh.

Mi zokhal a ti a hal asile ka hnenah ra in ra in seh. Thlarau Thianghlim a sungah a ceng ding ih catuan nunnak cu cirhti bangin a put ding.

Dan pahbal vekin a tawng lo.

Kum 400 sung sim cianak ih a rahsuah a si an ti.



Ziangruangah kan hnenah nan rak hruai lo? Nan hmaiiah a din si. Ziang ruagnah nan rak hruai lo?

Hi pa vekin zohman an tawng dah kel lo.

Hi pa cun duhdawtnak le ngaidamnak thu lawng a sim.

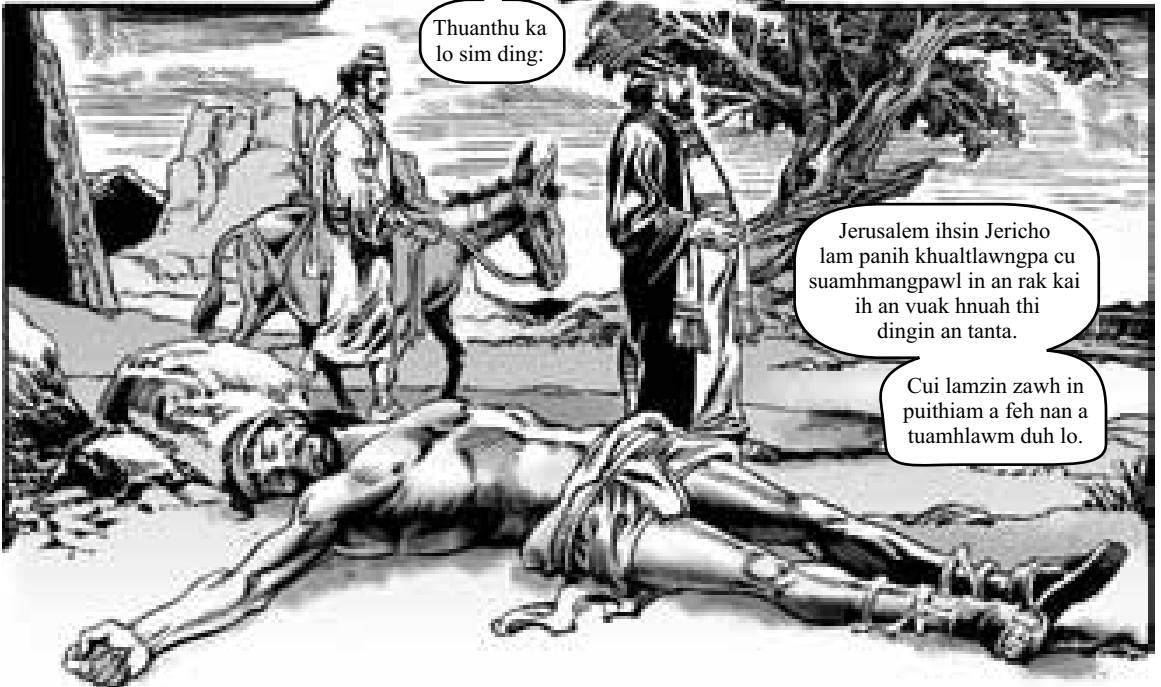
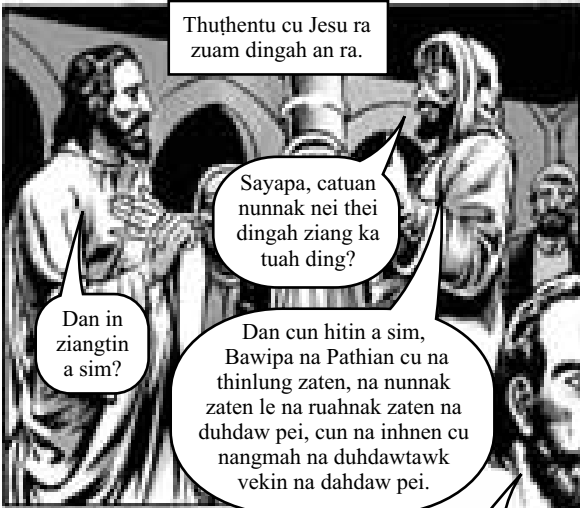
Ha, nannih khal a lo bumngah ve a si hi. Kan lak ih mifim le pharasi lak ih mi pakhat talin an zum maw? Hi Jesu cu a thih a tul.



Zantim ih Jesu ra pantu Nikodemas in hitin a tawng.

Kan dan in mi pakhat a tawng ding mi a theih hlanah a mawhphurh dah maw?

Nikodemas, Galili ihsin a thluntupawl lakih mi pakhat na si ve lo maw? Cathianghlim zohfel uh. Messiah cu Galili in a ra lo. Anih cu Judah ram Bethlehem in a ra ding ih David fapa a si tengteng ding.





Biakinn sungih riantu dingih hril mi levi khalin cui lamzin cu a zawh nan hlalal in a thlir ih a tuamhlawm duh cuang lo.

Tuahnak ih na langter lo ah cun na duhdawtnak in ziang thathnemnak so a neih? Na inhnen na duhdawt lo a si ah cun Pathian na duhdaw lo a si.



Jew-pawl ih mibawrhhlawh tih an ruah mi Samaria-mi pa in cui lamzin cu a zawh ve. An suam mi pa lamzin kap ih it a hmuh tikah Judah mi a si pam tin a ruat lo.

Samaria-mi pa cun zangfahnak a nei ih amah bawm dingin a cawl.



Samaria-mi pa cun a hraimhma cu a khawlhfaai ih a tuamsak. A duhdawtnak cu anka men si loin tuahnak in a langter.



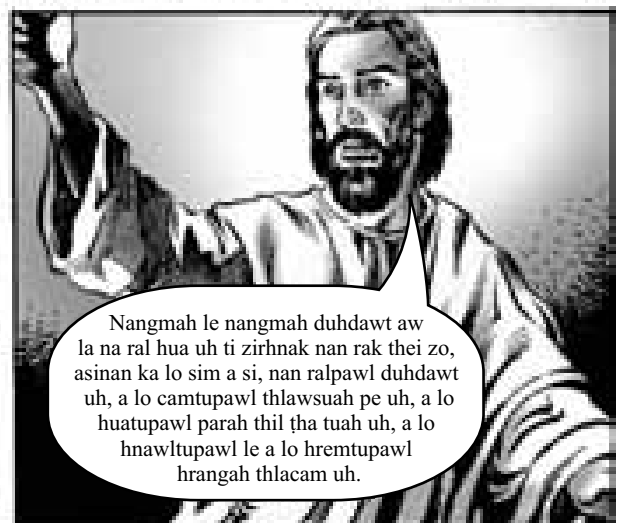
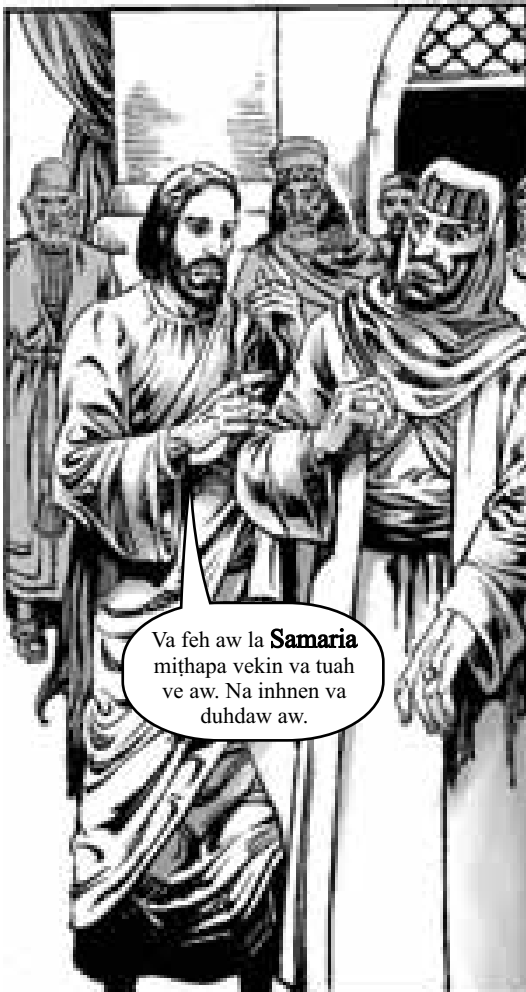
Samaria-mi pa cun amai laak parah a toter ih khualbuk ah a dam tiang a cawltter.

Na har nawn lo ding. Ka lo sarsuak zo. Tu cu ihkhun ah na it thlang ding.



Khan le rawl cu zarh hnih sung hrang ka lo pe cia ding. Cu hnakih tam a cem asile ka ra kir lamah ka lo pebet ding.





...αρχή ην ο κόσμος και ο κόσμος  
...προς τον Θεον και Θεος ην



Bung 9:  
**THILMAKPAWL LE TAHTHIM,  
NAKPAWL**

...ον παντα  
...ωρις αυτου εγενετο υυος εν ο



Hmun i kipah...

Ka einak ni  
tampi a si zo.

Zinghnam le  
cucyu ei hna nan thiam  
lo le nan thi ding. Cucu  
nundan lamzin  
umsun a si.

Ka thi hmaisai ding ka  
zum. A liam cia mi kum  
khat ah khan milian le mi  
ih tihzah zet mi ka rak si,  
tu cu i zoh hnik awla.

Zohman ih upat  
mi na si nawn lo.

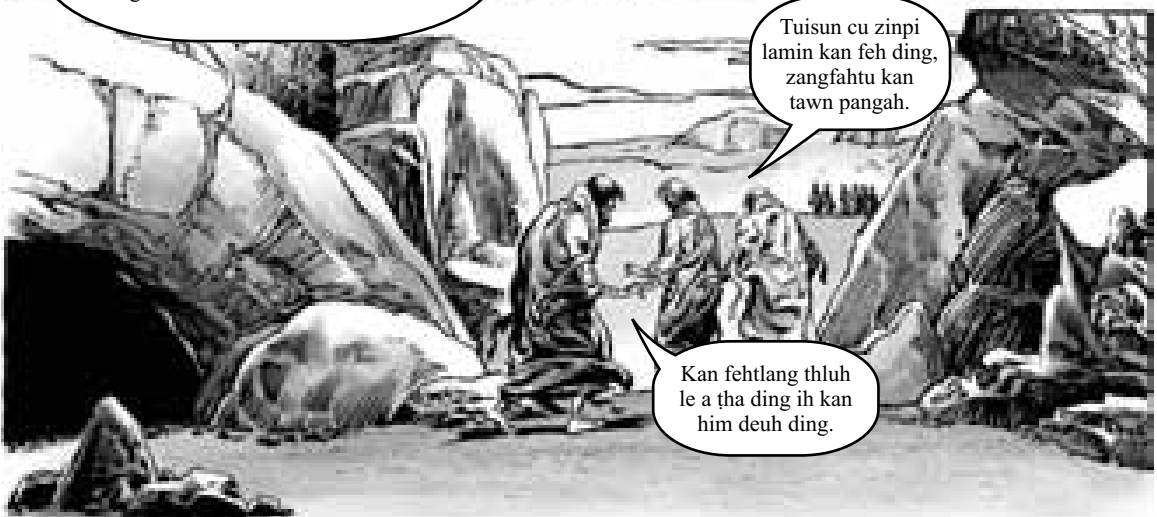


Atir ah cun ni khatkhat cu ka  
dam leh ding ih nupi le fanau hnenah  
ka kirsal thei ding ti ah ka rak ruat dah.  
Tu cun, hi tawkih ka umnak kum hra  
a rei zo ih zohman damsai leh inn  
lam pan thei an um lo.

Atir ah cun ka nupi in fanau tla rak  
hruai in lamhla tal in kan beaw thei nan atu  
cu an ra mal deuhdeuh. Falepawl le an u pa  
thlang ih in hmuh khal le in theithiam nawn  
lo ding. Tihh hnakin a har sawn taktak a si.

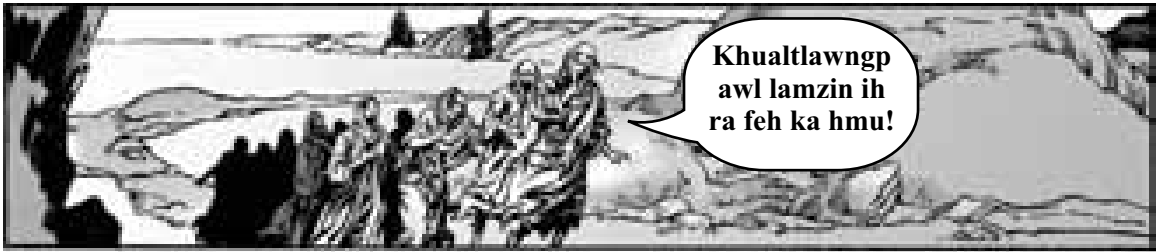


Ah, nangmahte na  
zangfahaw ro mawsi.  
Zohman in an lo ngaihsak cuang  
lo, Pathian khal in a lo ngaihsak  
lo. Ra aw, kan feh ding ih ei  
ding kan va dil ding.



Tuisun cu zinpi  
lamin kan feh ding,  
zangfahu kan  
tawn pangah.

Kan fehtlang thluh  
le a tha ding ih kan  
him deuh ding.



**Khualtlawngp  
awl lamzin ih  
ra feh ka hmu!**



**Hei zoh hnik  
uh! Khi tleirawlpawl  
thotho an si khi.**

Mi tenum pharpawl  
hi hmun in tlan uh,  
hmun dangah  
va thi uh.

**Nannih pangangpawl  
Pathian in cawhkuan  
a lo pe a si hi.**

**Tlan uh!  
Tlan uh!**



**Mibawrhhlawh!**  
Kan zaten  
mibawrhhlawh  
kan si.

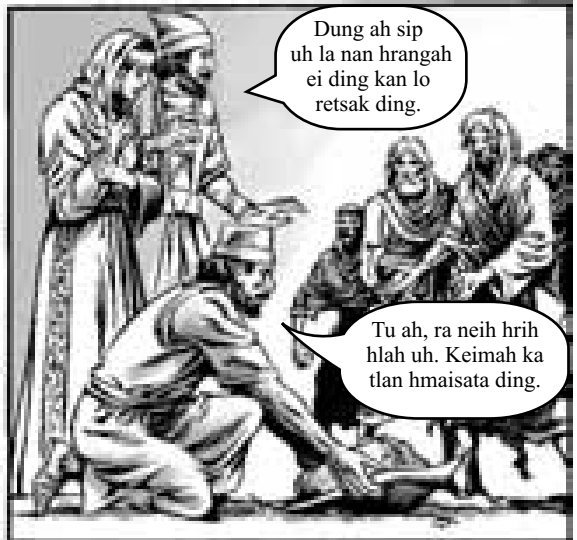
Pharpawl an si hi. Ra  
lo neihter hlah uh. An nat  
in a lo kai pang ding.



In "zangfah"  
thei pei maw?  
Kawn khat ciar tal  
in tan thei pei maw?

Ei ding pe aw  
la tlan hai seh.

**Kirsal aw, nang  
cu mibawrhhlawh  
na si.**



Dung ah sip  
uh la nan hrangah  
ei ding kan lo  
retsak ding.

Tu ah, ra neih hrih  
hlah uh. Keimah ka  
tlan hmaisata ding.



Sang!

Rawl!

In tan ve uh!

A zaten la thluh hlah uh!



Nang vawkpi!

Himi cu keimai ta!

Maw Pathian!

Sang! Sang!



Khualtlawng mi tampi an ra.

Mi tampi an si ih kan ralrin a tul.

An zaten mipa an si.







Mi pakhat in Jesui hnenah mi tampi nunnak sungih a luh le luh lo ding thu a sut. Jesu in hitin a sang.

## KUMKHEAW NUNNAK

Ka lo sim, nunnak lamzin cu a har ih a fa te, a luttu khal mi malte an si. Asinan hlohralnak lamzin cu a kau ih a luttu khal mi tampi an si ih catuan mawphurhnak an tawng ding.

Lamzin fa te in lut tum uh, ziangatile mi tampi in an hawl ding nan an tawng lo ding. Thuñhennak ni ah cun mi tampi in Pathian hnenah, “Bawipa kei cu nangmai ta ka si. Sakhua mi zet ka si. Rawlul in thla ka cam. Sakhua biaknak hrangah sumpai khal ka pe. Na hmin in thu ka sim ih khuavang khal ka dawisuak,” an ti ding.

Kei in an hnenah hitin ka sim ding, “Ka lo thei lo. Nannih catuan meipi sungih camsiat mipawl ka hnenin tlan uh. Cui hmun cu tahnak le ha cang railnak a si ding.”

Cui hmun cu an thlarau thih theilonak hmun le meisa mih theilonak hmun a si. An tuarnak meikhu cu kumkhua in kumkhua tiang a kai so ding.





Jesu in thuanthu dang a sim.

Vawi khat cu a thabik sinfen a hruktu le a thawbik rawl eitu milian a um. Anih cu mi tha zet le dik zet a si, misual a si lo, asinan amai hrang lawng a ruat.

A sumpai a khawl ih a ni, ni in a lian deuhdeuh.



Ka kheng ih rawl nenawi hi la aw la, lamzin kapih kutdawhpawl va pe aw. Kei cu mizangfah nei zettu ka si.

Sayapa, na ti vekin siseh, a lung a awi zet ding.



Ka sayapa in hi mi va pe aw in ti.

Bawipai hmin thangthat in um seh! Pathian in a mai minung cu a cawm a si. Ka phu lo thil a si. Na sayapa hnenah ka lung a awi ti in simsak aw.

Ka lian tuk thlang ih ka neih mi retnak cuam tum deuh ka tul a si.



Asinan cui zan ah thihnakh palai a hnenah a rung thleng.

Miaapa. Tuizan ah na thi ding ih na thlarau hrang man na pek a tul.

Hui ha! Bloubb-Gu.



Minung hrangah vawi khat thih ruat a si. Cu mi hnuah thuthennak a um ding.

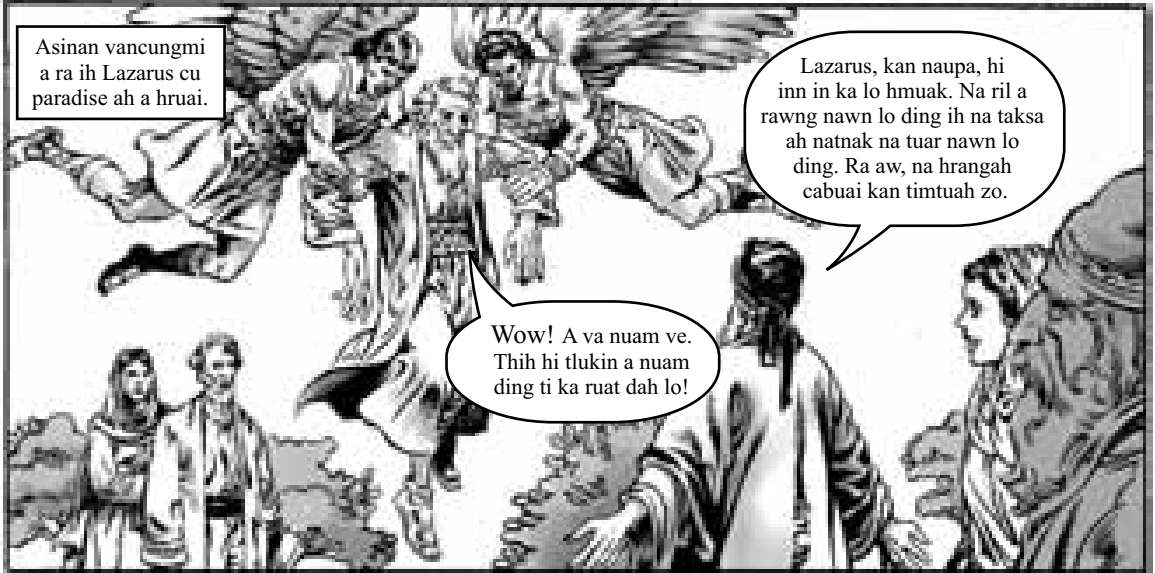
Pian nawn sal dingah zohman an ra kirsal thei lo.



Cui milianpa vuinak an neih rero laiah Lazarus khal a thi ve ti thu a ra thang.

Anih cu hlan ihsein kutdawh Lazarus a si. Anih khal zan ah a thi. Thin daitei thi ding a bang.

Lazarus-ih ruak cu cawheng parah an ret ih ramsapawl an phum le urnak hmun ah an hei phur. Vuinak khal an nei lo ih zohman khalin an ÷ah lo.



Asinan vancungmi a ra ih Lazarus cu paradise ah a hrui.

Lazarus, kan naupa, hi inn in ka lo hmuak. Na ril a rawng nawn lo ding ih na taksa ah natnak na tuar nawn lo ding. Ra aw, na hrangah cabuai kan timtuh zo.

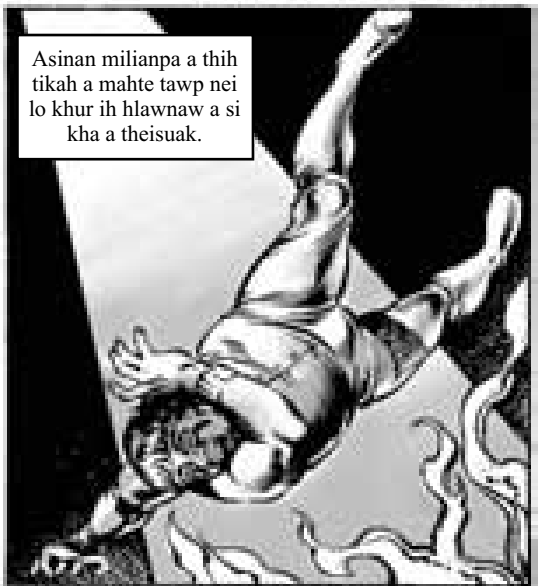
Wow! A va nuam ve. Thih hi tlukin a nuam ding ti ka ruat dah lo!



Milianpa cu thlan ÷a zetah mi tampi in sunglawi zet in an vui. Mi tampi cu a tanta mi a lennak co duh ah an ra.

Anih cu mi÷ha a si. A duhdawt zet mipawl parah a canah cun a khoh ÷heu nan a rampi a duhdawt ih ÷a zetin a zoh ringring ti an mang ringring.

A laksawng la dingah a feh a si. A thlarau cu catuan daihnak ah cawl hram seh.



Asinan milianpa a thih tikah a mahte tawp nei lo khur ih hlaw naw a si kha a theisuak.



**In bawm uh!** Maw  
Pathian, mi pakhatkhat in **in**  
bawm thei pei maw!  
Hi meialh sungah ka um!



Pa Abraham, in zangfah aw. Khatawk  
ih Lazarus ka hmu. Hi meialh sungah  
hrem ka si ih ka dang a car tuk,  
Lazarus kha a kut zung zim in tidai in  
run fawrhter dingin in simsak aw.

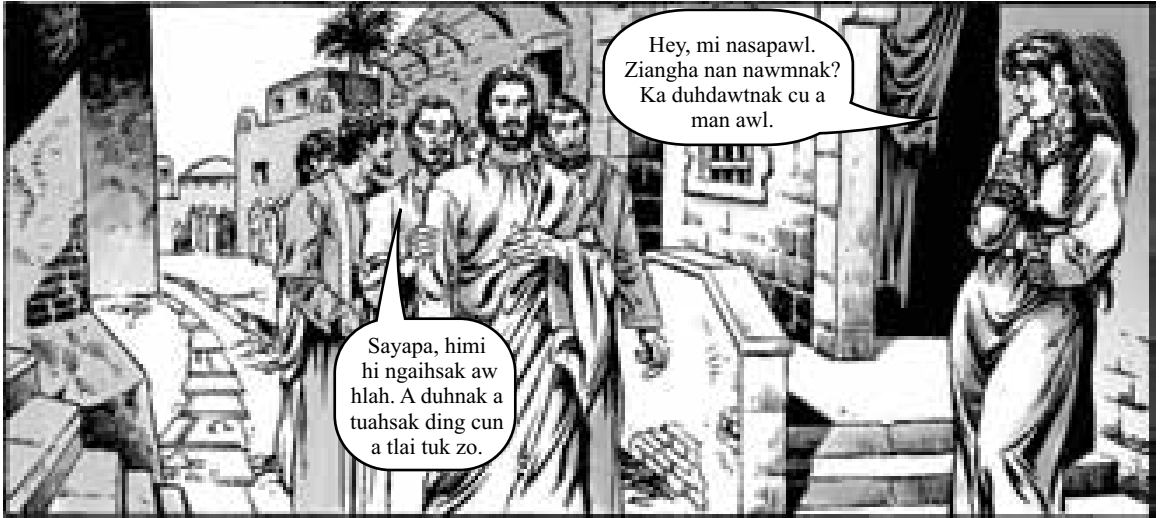
Cun Lazarus kha ka tanta mi ka  
unau mi pangapawl hnenah hei  
thlah aw, cuti cun hi tuarnak hmun  
ih an can a cem ve lonak ding ah.

Fapa, ka lo bawm duh zet nan  
kan karlak ah hawrkum rapthlak a  
um ih a thuaiah meilipi a umbet fawn.  
Nangmah lo bawm dingah hi thil hi ka  
pahklang thei lo ih nang khalin hilam  
panin na rak pahklang thei lo.

**Annih cun Mawsi le**  
prophetpawl ih ngan mi  
ca an nei. Cathianghlim  
kha zum men hai seh.

Cuti men cun an hrangah  
a tawk lo. Mangbangza  
thawhsalnak an hmuh asile an  
siraw ding ih an zum ding.

Cathianghlim an zum lo ah cun mi  
pakhat thihnak ihsin a thawhsal an hmuh  
khal le an zum cuang lo ding. Na tlai tuk  
zo. Anmahte thutitluknak an tuah a tul  
a si. Pawi ka ti zet, zianghman lo  
tuahsak thei mi ka nei lo.



Hey, mi nasapawl. Ziangha nan nawmnak? Ka duhdawtnak cu a man awl.

Sayapa, himi hi ngaihsak aw hlah. A duhnak a tuahsak ding cun a tlai tuk zo.



Cathianglim in, "Nupa sualnak tuah hlah," a ti.

Hey, kei cu sakhua mi ka si. Pathian ka zum.

Khuasia in a lo bum zo a si hi. Na hrangah cemnetnak dang a um lo, catuan meilipi ti lo cu.



Na rualpi na thei ti aw. Ka hrangah a tlai tuk zo. Ka nauhak lai ihsin tlanhlo ka si.

Pathian hrangah cun a tlai lo. Na hawl a si ah cun na hmu ding. Na sual a lo ngaidam ding ih na thlarau a tuah tharsal ding.



Ka thlarau cu khawsia ta a si, asinan Pathian hnenah ka pe ding anih in Wo... Wo...

**EEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!**

**Hi nu cu khuasia in a khat!**

**Hruaikir uh!**



Aiiiiiiii...!

Satanpa, hi nui sung ihsin suak aw!



A sung ihsin suak ding le ra kirsal nawn lo dingin thu ka lo pe.

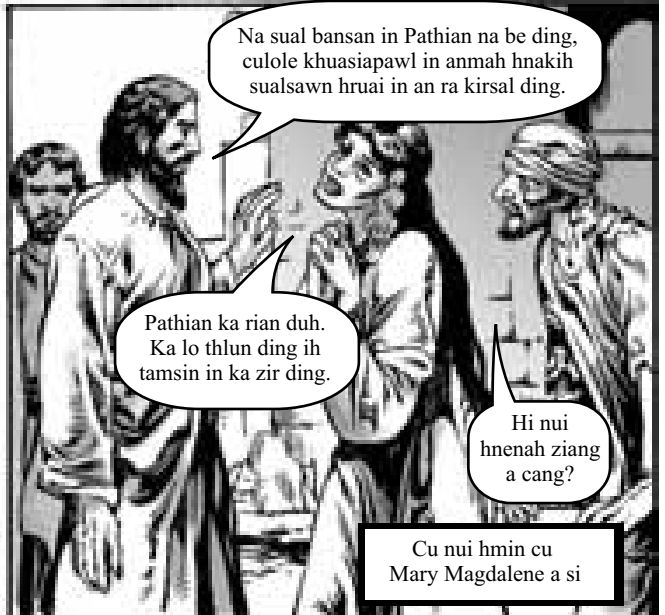
Jesui thupeknak in a sung ihsin khawsia pasarih an tlan.



An tlan zo!

Zo ha na si?

Kei cu Jesu ka si.

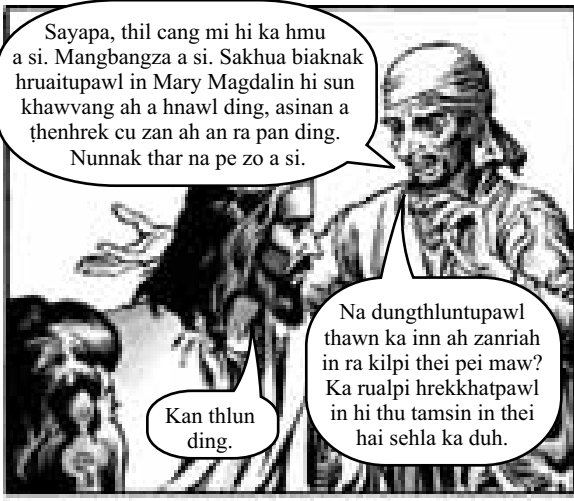


Na soal bansan in Pathian na be ding, culole khuasiapawl in anmah hnakih sualsawn hruai in an ra kirsal ding.

Pathian ka rian duh. Ka lo thlun ding ih tamsin in ka zir ding.

Hi nui hnenah ziang a cang?

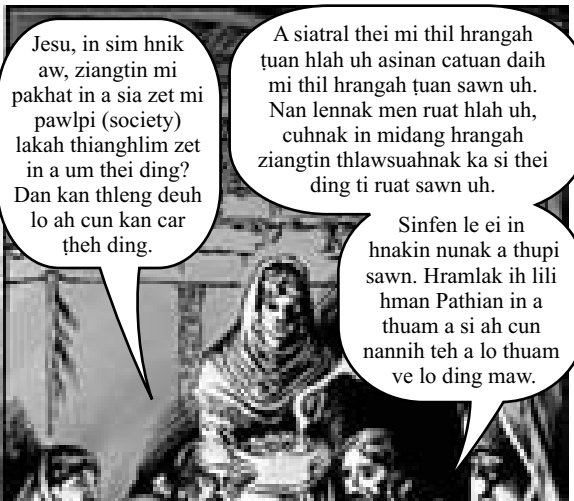
Cu nui hmin cu Mary Magdalene a si



Sayapa, thil cang mi hi ka hmu a si. Mangbangza a si. Sakhua biaknak hruiatupawl in Mary Magdalin hi sun khawvang ah a hnawl ding, asinan a thenrek cu zan ah an ra pan ding. Nunnak thar na pe zo a si.

Kan thlun ding.

Na dungthluntupawl thawn ka inn ah zanriah in ra kilpi thei pei maw? Ka rualpi hrekhatpawl in hi thu tamsin in thei hai sehla ka duh.



Jesu, in sim hnik aw, ziangtin mi pakhat in a sia zet mi pawlpi (society) lakah thianghlim zet in a um thei ding? Dan kan thleng deuh lo ah cun kan car theh ding.

A siatral thei mi thil hrangah tuan hlah uh asinan catuan daih mi thil hrangah tuan sawn uh. Nan lennak men ruat hlah uh, cuhnak in midang hrangah ziangtin thlawsuahnak ka si thei ding ti ruat sawn uh.

Sinfen le ei in hnakin nunak a thupi sawn. Hramlak ih lili hman Pathian in a thuum a si ah cun nannih teh a lo thuum ve lo ding maw.



A tha si seh, a sia si seh, mi kipin an taksa ih an tuah mi parih thuthen si dingah Pathian hmaih an din theh can a ra thleng ding.



Nan biaknak hruiatupawl vekin zianghman tuah hlah uh, zianghatile an sim mi le an tuah mi a dangaw a si. Annih cu a leng lam a fai zeth a sung lam bal ih a khat mi cawhtawlh vek an si.

Nan dingfelnak in an dingfelnak a lan lo ah cun vancung uknak ah nan lut thei lo ding.



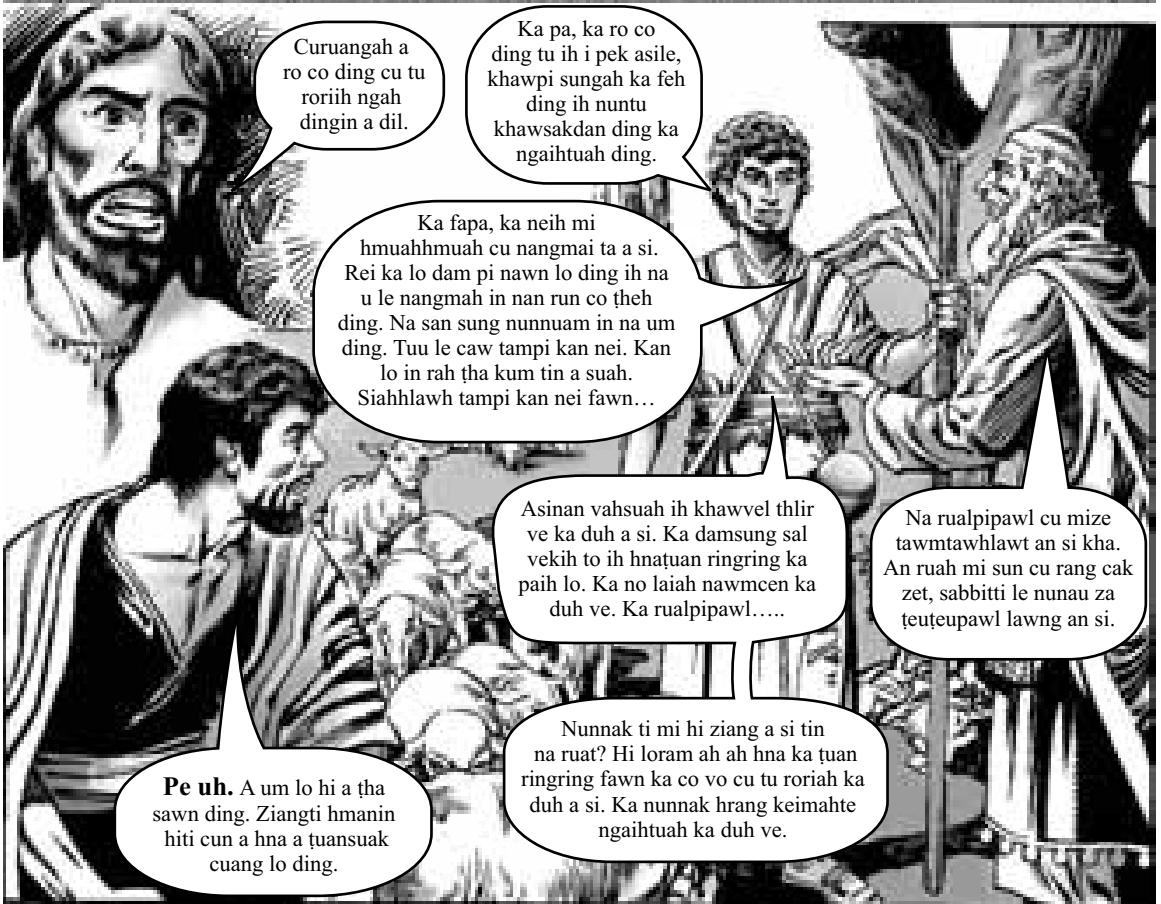
Misualpawl na co hlang ih rawl na ei pi a si lo maw? Mary Magdalin khal hi misualpawl thawn hinah an umtlang. Ziangah midingfel ka si tiaw si in hi misualpawl thawn rawl nan eitlang?

Pathian thinlung simfiangtu thuanthu pakhat ka lo sim ding.



Mi pakhat in fapa pahnih a nei. A nautadeuh cu mi thu lung lo zet a si ih leitlun nawmcem a duh.

A si, cuvek thuanthu cu ka duh zawng a si.



Curuanga a ro co ding cu tu rorih ngah ding in dil.

Ka pa, ka ro co ding tu ih i pek asile, khawpi sungah ka feh ding ih nuntu khawsakdan ding ka ngaihtuah ding.

Ka fapa, ka neih mi hmuaahmuah cu nangmai ta a si. Rei ka lo dam pi nawn lo ding ih na u le nangmah in nan run co theh ding. Na san sung nunnuam in na um ding. Tuu le caw tampi kan nei. Kan lo in rah tha kum tin a suah. Siahlhahw tampi kan nei fawn...

Asinan vahsua ih khawvel thlir ve ka duh a si. Ka damsung sal vekih to ih hnatuan ringring ka paih lo. Ka no laiah nawmcen ka duh ve. Ka rualpipawl.....

Na rualpipawl cu mize tawmtawhlawt an si kha. An ruah mi sun cu rang cak zet, sabbitti le nunau za teuteupawl lawng an si.

**Pe uh.** A um lo hi a tha sawn ding. Ziangti hmanin hiti cun a hna a tuansuak cuang lo ding.

Nunnak ti mi hi ziang a si tin na ruat? Hi loram ah ah hna ka tuan ringring fawn ka co vo cu tu rorih a duh a si. Ka nunnak hrang keimahte ngaihtuah ka duh ve.



A pa in fapa netadeuh cu a ro co ding a pe. Cuti cun cui fapa cu tipi ral ah nawmcennak hmun khawpi ah a feh.

**Tu ah, hi mi maw nunnak cu - zohman in ziang tuah ding ti in sim nawn lo.**



Fapa nautadeuh cu...

Wow, ka ruah hnakin a ropi sawn ual. Mipi le innpipawl thawn. Nawmcennak hmun cu hihi a si.

Inn nuam zet san ding ka hawl pei.



Himi hi a nuam ding. Ka sang pei.

Tulsam mi na neih asile in ko aw. Sun zan in kan man so khaw.



Hi tlunbak nuam cu zo in in sim thei ding? Thaisun cu leng ah suak in midang kawm ding ka hawl pei.





Hey, hinah ziang ha kan neih? Khawtefa? A hmel kan hmuh thei ah cun a mawi zet men ding.

Hey, tlangvalpa, cangvaihdan na hawl a si ah cun na khahmul met aw la sinfen thadeuh hruk aw.



Mirinumlopa. Hnipuan thar thaw cun na se lo nasa.



Zanriah in ra eipi ih kan lung a awi zet.

A khahmulpawl a vun ziatfai ih a hun thumawk cun mi mawi zet ah a cang si lo maw?



Kan rualpi thar hrangah lawmnak. Nawmnak le lungawinak hmu ringring hram seh.

...Cun duhdawtnak thawn.



Cabuai kiltu, ka rualpi hrangah sabbitti tamdeuh in.



Kanmah pahnih lawng na khan ah kan feh lo ding maw?



Cuti cun tlangvalpa cu inn ihsin a hlat zetnak hmun ah, thla tampi nawmcen in a um. A sumpai um sung cu rualpi tampi a nei.

At thlakza nawmcennak in a neih mi sumpai a dawktlhuh can a ra thleng – asinan rualpi milian tampi a nei lai thohto.



Sumpai ka nei nawn lo na ti cu ziang na ti duh maw? Milian zet ah ka lo ruat?

A si, hi tawk ih um cu tamtuk a cem, cui tlunah kan dungzarh ih rang tlanzuamnak ah ka neh ding hmanhng ti lakah ka sung ta reai ih ka cem a si ko.



Cucu paisa ka nei nawn lo na tinak maw? Sinfen ka lo leih ding ti ih i tiam cia mi teh ziangtin?

Na pa in a neih mi kilhawitu dingah i tuah sehla ti ka beisei.

**Hnaṭuan e?**



Hi a thiang lo mi vawkrawl pek ding cu a cang thei dingah ka ruat lo.

Rualpi ka nei ah ka ruataw. Tu ah cun a biak hman in paih lo. Hnaṭuan thadeuh ka hawl ding ih a sangbik dinhmun in ka va kir leh ding.

**Oink!**

**Oink!**

**Oink!**

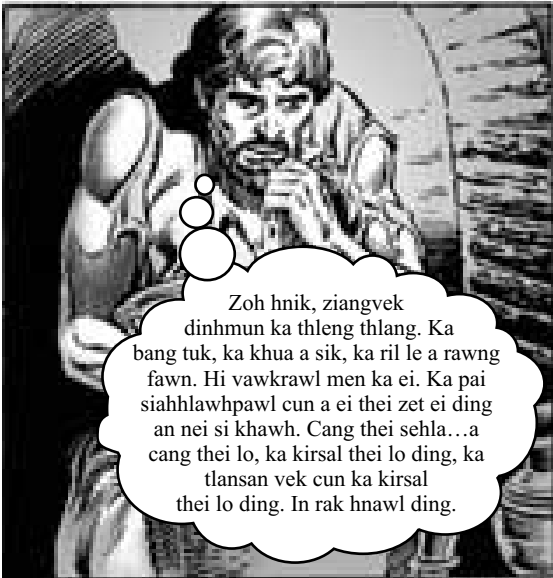


Na nat le nat lo ka thei lo.  
Vawkrawl va pe aw. Ka lo ur  
ding ih midang ka la sawn ding.  
**Tu roriah feh aw!**

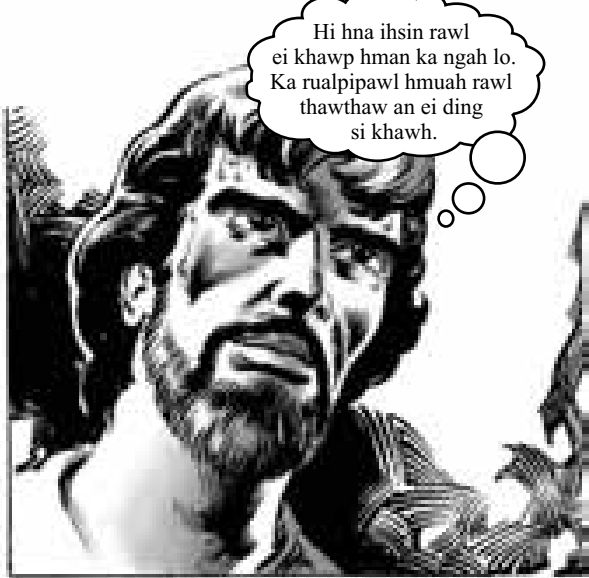
Aw sayapa, tu  
ka feh ding.



Miaa ka va si tak em.  
Va kirsal in sal dinhmun tal va  
dil sehla teh ziangtin a si pei? Ka  
co vo le ka hmang theh fawn.  
Asinan in rak cohlang a si ah  
cun sal cu ka si thei ko.



Zoh hnik, ziangvek  
dinhmun ka thleng thlang. Ka  
bang tuk, ka khua a sik, ka ril le a rawng  
fawn. Hi vawkrawl men ka ei. Ka pai  
siahlawhpawl cun a ei thei zet ei ding  
an nei si khawh. Cang thei sehla...a  
cang thei lo, ka kirsal thei lo ding, ka  
tlansan vek cun ka kirsal  
thei lo ding. In rak hnawl ding.

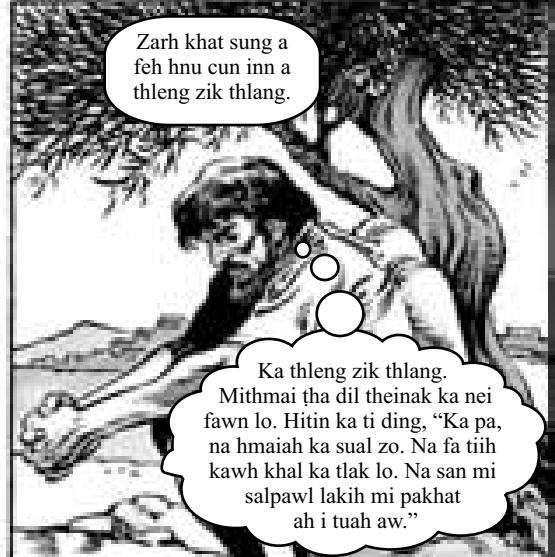


Hi hna ihsin rawl  
ei khawp hman ka ngah lo.  
Ka rualpipawl hmuah rawl  
thawthaw an ei ding  
si khawh.



Ka va  
tlung pei.

**Miaapa!** Paise  
na nei si loih peng  
thawngkhat na feh  
a tul a si hi.



Zarh khat sung a  
feh hnu cun inn a  
thleng zik thlang.

Ka thleng zik thlang.  
Mithmai tha dil theinak ka nei  
fawn lo. Hitin ka ti ding, "Ka pa,  
na hmaiah ka sual zo. Na fa tiih  
kawh khal ka tlak lo. Na san mi  
salpawl lakih mi pakhat  
ah i tuah aw."



Khi tawkih minung ra khi na hmu maw? Ka tarkun mit thaw cun zo a si ti ka theithiam lo. Asinan a fehdan cu a tianhlo mi ka fapa ih fehdan vek a si.

A si, a tardeuh ih, a fawldeuh, na fapa a si ko ding ka zum.



**Ka fapa!**

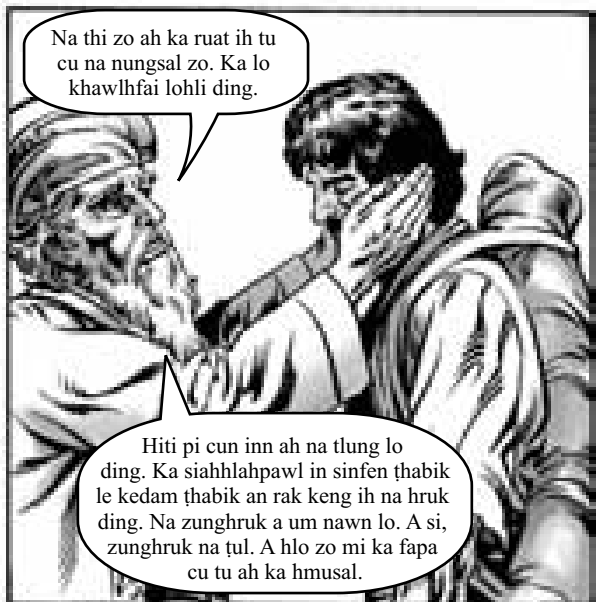


Ka fapa, **ka fapa!** Inn na ra tlungsal zo!

Ka pa na hmaiah ka sual zo a si.....

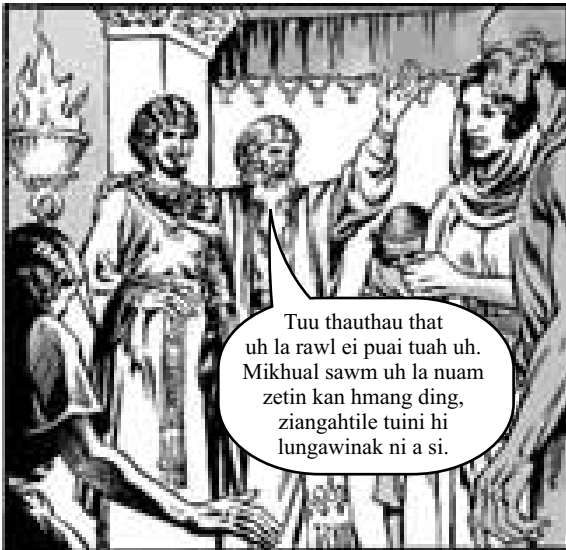


.....na faih kawh ka tlak nawn lo.



Na thi zo ah ka ruat ih tu cu na nungsal zo. Ka lo khawlhfaï lohli ding.

Hiti pi cun inn ah na tlung lo ding. Ka siahlhlapawl in sinfen thabik le kadam thabik an rak keng ih na hruk ding. Na zunghruk a um nawn lo. A si, zunghruk na tul. A hlo zo mi ka fapa cu tu ah ka hmusal.



Tuu thauthau that uh la rawl ei puai tuah uh. Mikhual sawm uh la nuam zetin kan hmang ding, ziangah tile tuini hi lungawinak ni a si.



Tuisun ah hi tikcu le can ah in ra lungawipitu nan zate hnenah ka lung a awi tuk. Ka fapa cu a cak hrih lo nan rawl tha thawn a cak mai ko ding. Ka damsung ih ni sunglawibik cu tuini hi a si.



Fapa upadeuh cu ni tampi a rei hnuah a ra tlung. Inn a ra thlen tikah nasazetih puai tuah thawm a thei.

Hi awnmawi le lam thawm ka theih mi hi ziang a si?

Na naupa cu zangfah umza zetin inn ah a ra tlungsal. Na pa cu lungawinak in a khat a si. Nang khal zamrang in inn sungah lut ve aw.

Hi vek athlakza thil ah ka tel ve lo ding. Sualnak le ningzah thlak in a nung zo.

Fapa upa-ih tawng mi cu siahlhlahw in an pai hnenah a sim ih an pa cu fapa upa be ding in a ra suak.



Can reipi ka hawl, a thi zo tin ka ruat, dung ka sipsan zik thlang, hi lamzimpi thlun in a ra tlungsal. Hivek thlawsuahnak hi na zum thei maw? Pathian cu a tha!

Hivek misualpai parah na lung a awi ding ti cu ka zum thei lo. Kei cu ka tel ve lo ding.



Thuanthu ngai nuam zet a si, kannih hi fapa upa vek men na ti duhnak maw?

Theinak hna a neitu cun thei seh.



Hipa cu tihnungza a si. Mipi zatein an duh fawn.

Ruahsannak a pek hai a si.

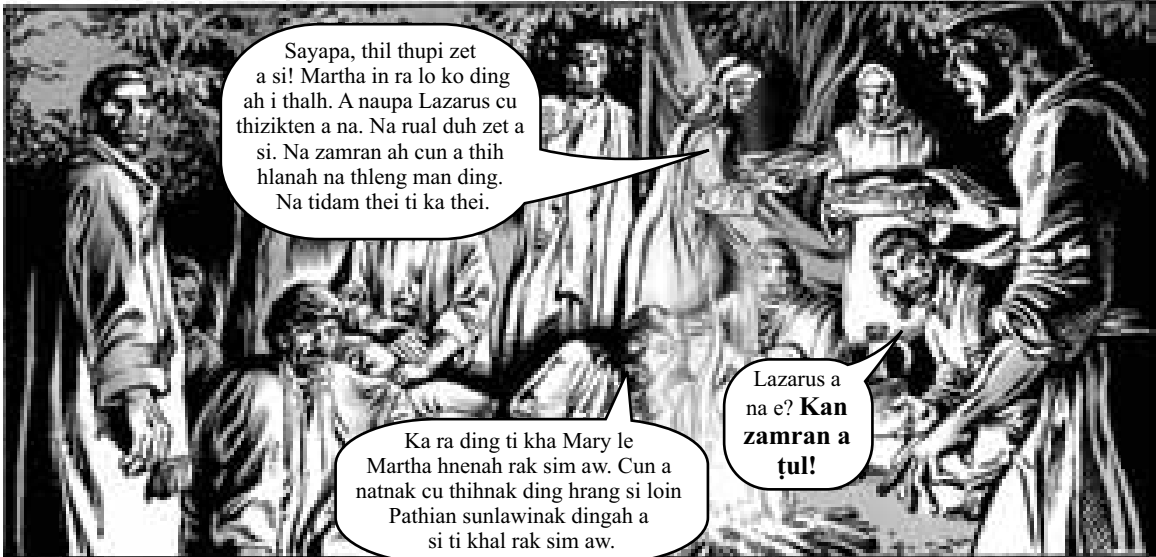
A si. Asinan himi cu ruahsannak diklo a si. Zo in catuan nunnak cu misual hnenah a tiam thei ding.



Ra uh, Galili ah kan kirsal ding ih kan cawl hrih lawk ding. Thawnginn ih in thlak can a ra thleng cing ding. Hnihsuaksainak ah in hmang ding ih cumi theh ah in khengbet ding. Asinan ni thumnak ah ka thosal ding.

Thihnak ihsin ka thosal ding a ti cu ziang a ti duhnak a si pei?

Ka thei ve lo. Tahthimnak a si ding..



Sayapa, thil thupi zet a si! Martha in ra lo ko ding ah i thalh. A naupa Lazarus cu thizikten a na. Na rual duh zet a si. Na zamran ah cun a thih hlanah na thleng man ding. Na tidam thei ti ka thei.

Ka ra ding ti kha Mary le Martha hnenah rak sim aw. Cun a natnak cu thihnak ding hrang si loin Pathian sunlawinak dingah a si ti khal rak sim aw.

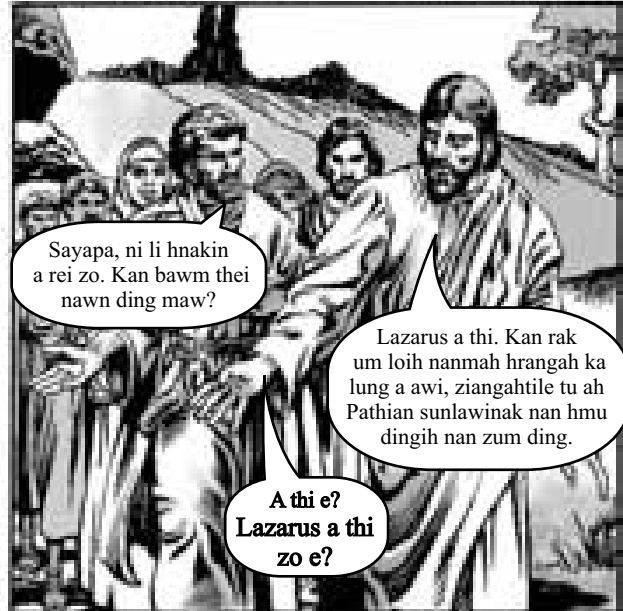
Lazarus a na e? **Kan zamran a tul!**



Ni hnih a rei hnuah.

Sayapa, Lazarus thi zikten a na ti kan theihnak ni hnih a rei thlang ih kan va fehnak ah ni hnih kan rei lai ding. Kan feh lo ding maw?

Thaisun ah kan feh ding. Pathian sunlawinak na hmu ding.



Sayapa, ni li hnakin a rei zo. Kan bawm thei nawn ding maw?

Lazarus a thi. Kan rak um loih nanmah hrangah ka lung a awi, zianghatile tu ah Pathian sunlawinak nan hmu dingih nan zum ding.

**A thi e? Lazarus a thi zo e?**



Jesu le a dungthluntupawl cu kawtkhar lengah an um.

Ah.....

Cutawk ihsin in hngak dingin in simsak uh. Pharasipawl le puithiampawl an um ih an hrangah rung luh ding tih a nung. That dingin an hawl rero lai.

Um.....

Mifarah Lazarus!



Bawipa nangmah um aw la cu ka naupa a thi lo ding nan. Asinan tu khalah Pathian hnenih na dil mi cu tuahsak na si ding.

Na naupa cu thihnak in a thosal ding.

Ni netabik thawhsalnak ni ah cun a thosal ding ti ka thei.



Kei cu thawhsalnak le nunnak ka si.

I zumtu cu a thih khal le a nungsal ding. I zum ih a nungtu cu a thisal lo ding. Hi mi na zum maw?



A si, Bawipa, Nang cu **Messiah**, Pathian fapa, leitlun ih ra ding tih sim cia mi na si ti ka zum.



Martha cun Jesu thawi an tawng hnuah Mary ko dingin a siahlawh a hei thlah.

Ra aw. Thlan ah tap dingin a feh.

Ohhhh



Bawipa nang rak um awla cu kan naupa hi a thi lo ding nan.

Khui ah nan phum?



Kan ngai tuk lawmam.



Zoh hnik uh, ziang tlukin Jesu in Lazarus a duhdawt.

Mitcaw hman khua hmutertu in a rualpa hman thihnak in a kham thei lo mawsi?



Thlankhar lung khi awng uh.

Bawipa a thihnak ni li a si zo ih a nam tuk zo ding.

Na zum ah cun Pathian sunlawinak na hmu ding ti ka lo sim cia lo maw? Khi lungto khi a dangah thawn uh.

Pathian, ka aw na thei ih ka lung a awi. Keimai hrangah ka lo dil lo, ziangah tile nang cun i thei ringring, asinan hi thil a zohtu hmuahhmuah in nangmai thlah mi ka si ti an zum theinak dingah thla ka cam a si. Pa Pathian, nangmah le nangmah run sunlawihaw hram aw.





Lazarus ra suak aw.

Tui tum cu a rei tuk aw.

A si, a mahte at a bawl a si khi.



Ziangah, a taksa cu a tawih zo ding.

Mi zapi in amai si lonak tiang langter a tum ti an theih tikah kan hrangah kaih le thah a awl deuh ding.



Ziang e? Ka zum cuang lo!

A cang thei lo!



Pathian hmin sunglawi seh!

Oh.....



A tuah khi, Mary! A thoter ngaingai!

A nungsal! Ni li hnuah, a nungsal.



A thihnak ni li a kim hnuah, thlan sung ihsin an tuamnak puanpawl thawn a ra suak.

Phawih uh la fehter uh.

Pathian sairlo zo in hi thil a tuah thei ding?



Ziangah nan sa hiamhiam? Thlan puanpawl hi in phawihsak zang uh.

Na thihnak ni li a si zo.

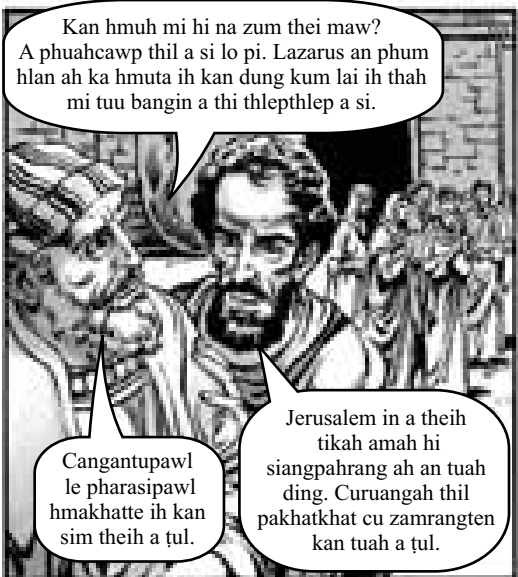
Sayapa, ka lo hmu ih ka lung a awi. Nangmah hi i hruaikirsaltu na si ding ka zum?



Maw Lazarus, kan lo ngai ve tuk.

Ka ril a rawng. Tohpitupawl tungter uh la rawl kan ei kei uh.

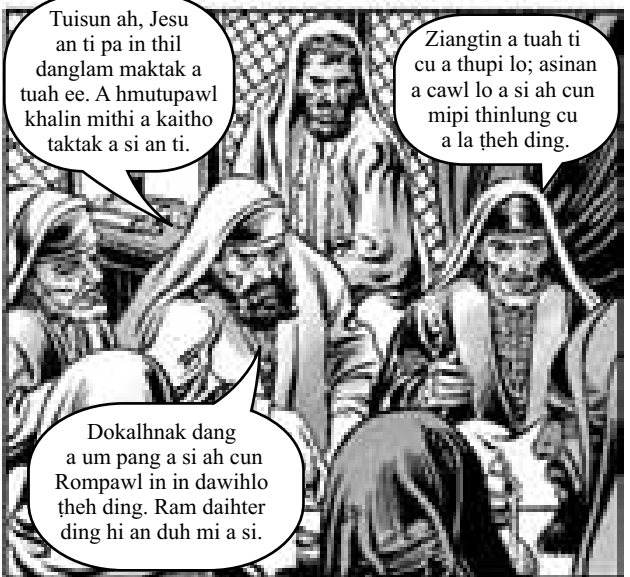
Kan Pathian cu thangthat in um seh.



Kan hmuh mi hi na zum thei maw? A phuahcawp thil a si lo pi. Lazarus an phum hlan ah ka hmuta ih kan dung kum lai ih thah mi tuu bangan a thi thlepthlep a si.

Cangantupawl le pharasipawl hmakhatte ih kan sim theih a tul.

Jerusalem in a theih tikah amah hi siangpahrang ah an tuah ding. Curuanguah thil pakhatkhat cu zamrangten kan tuah a tul.



Tuisun ah, Jesu an ti pa in thil danglam maktak a tuah ee. A hmutupawl khalin mithi a kaitho taktak a si an ti.

Ziangtin a tuah ti cu a thupi lo; asinan a cawl lo a si ah cun mipi thinlung cu a la theh ding.

Dokalhnak dang a um pang a si ah cun Rompawl in in dawihlo theh ding. Ram daihter ding hi an duh mi a si.



Asinan Jesu in le Rom dokalh in zianghman a tawng dah si lo.

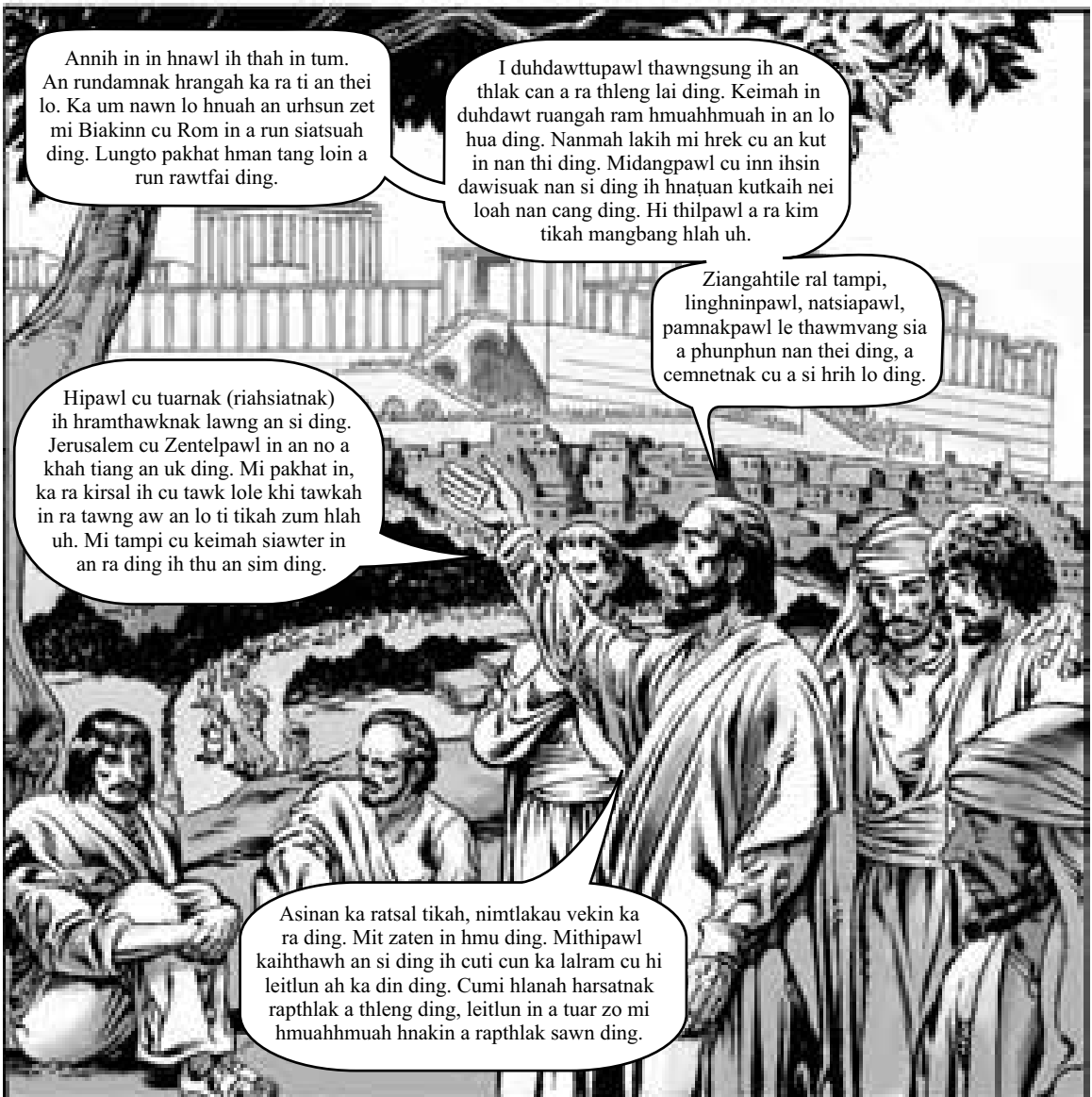
A tawngkampawl a hrang tuk a sisi! Mipi lakah mititerawpawl tiah in ko a si. Mipi in in hnihsan. Mi lakah hnihsuak sainak ah inhmang a si.



Ka dawihloh a tul. A mahte cu thihnak in a kaithoaw thei lo kei cu maw....

Kan sakhua urhsun mi a siatsuah hlanah zamrangtei kan ti a tul.

Rom in cawkkuan in pek hlanah.



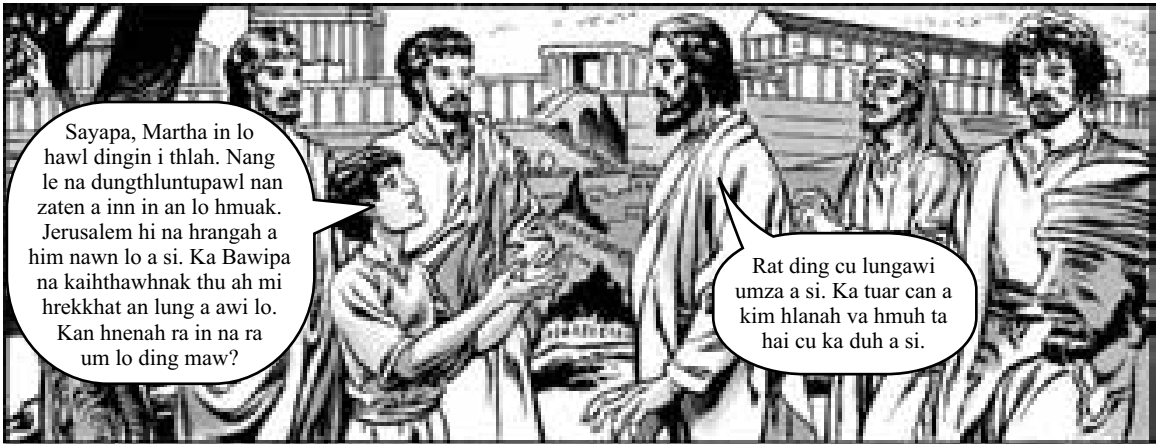
Annih in in hnawl ih thah in tum. An rundannak hrangah ka ra ti an thei lo. Ka um nawn lo hnuah an urhsun zet mi Biakinn cu Rom in a run siatsuah ding. Lungto pakhat hman tang loin a run rawtfai ding.

I duhdawttupawl thawngsung ih an thlak can a ra thleng lai ding. Keimah in duhdawt ruangah ram hmuahhmuah in an lo hua ding. Nammah lakih mi hrek cu an kut in nan thi ding. Midangpawl cu inn ihsin dawisuak nan si ding ih hnatuan kutkaih nei loah nan cang ding. Hi thilpawl a ra kim tikah mangbang hlah uh.

Ziangahtile ral tampi, linghniinpawl, natsiapawl, pamnakpawl le thawmvang sia a phunphun nan thei ding, a cemnetnak cu a si hrih lo ding.

Hipawl cu tuarnak (riahsiatnak) ih hramthawknak lawng an si ding. Jerusalem cu Zentelpawl in an no a khah tiang an uk ding. Mi pakhat in, ka ra kirsal ih cu tawk lole khi tawkah in ra tawng aw an lo ti tikah zum hlah uh. Mi tampi cu keimah siawter in an ra ding ih thu an sim ding.

Asinan ka ratsal tikah, nimtlakau vekin ka ra ding. Mit zaten in hmu ding. Mithipawl kaiithawh an si ding ih cuti cun ka lalram cu hi leitlun ah ka din ding. Cumi hlanah harsatnak raphlak a thleng ding, leitlun in a tuar zo mi hmuahhmuah hnakin a raphlak sawn ding.



Sayapa, Martha in lo hawl ding in i thlah. Nang le na dungthluntupawl nan zaten a inn in an lo hmuak. Jerusalem hi na hrangah a him nawn lo a si. Ka Bawipa na kaihthawhnak thu ah mi hrekkhat an lung a awi lo. Kan hnenah ra in na ra um lo ding maw?

Rat ding cu lungawi umza a si. Ka tuar can a kim hlanah va hmuh ta hai cu ka duh a si.



Jesu le a dungthluntupawl an si khi.

Sayapa, ka inn cu na inn a si. Zangfahten rung lut uh la rungawl uh.

Lazarus, ka rual, kan dung ih ka lo hmuh hnakin zoh na mawideuh cuang. Na thlan ih rat hnakin na inn ih rat cu a thadeuh a si.



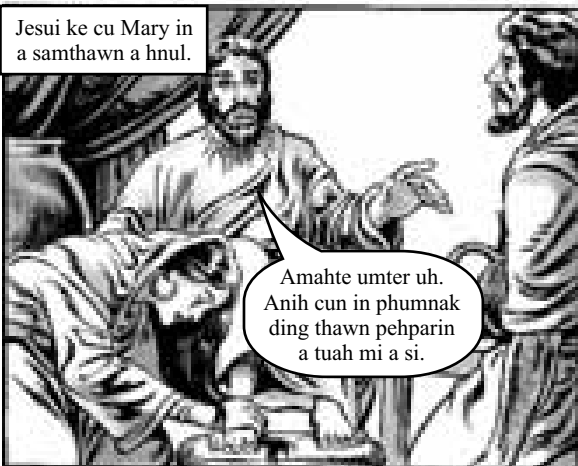
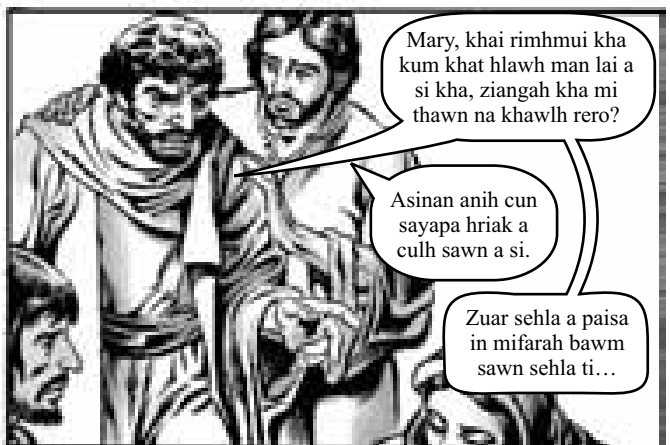
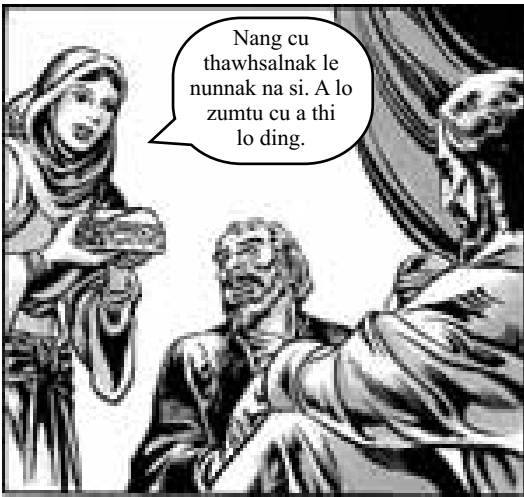
Rawl ei puai kan timtuah zo. Mikhual khal sawm an si theh.

Sayapa, nang cu thawhsalnak le nunnak na si.



Sayapa, Jew- pawl in lo kaih ih lo that ding in thu relcatnak an nei zo.

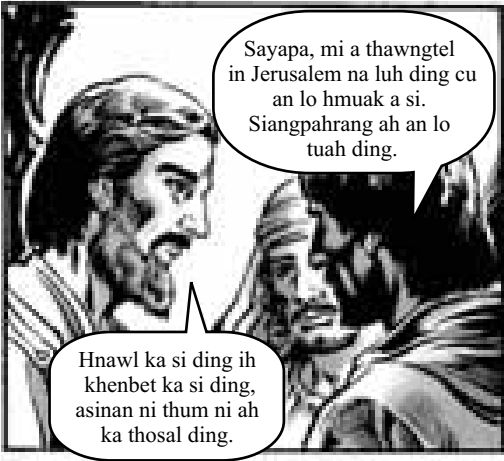
Leitlun ka ratsan cu leitlun hrangih nunnak pe dingah a si. Thawng ah in thla ding ih, cun in khengbet ding, asinan ni thum hnuah ka thosal ding.





**Sayapa, Jerusalem mi hmuahhmuah in na rat can cu an hngakhlap zet!**

Feh uh la, ka to ding mi laak va hruai uh. A netabik Jerusalem kan fehnak can a si ding.



Sayapa, mi a thawngtel in Jerusalem na luh ding cu an lo hmuak a si. Siangpahrang ah an lo tuah ding.

Hnawl ka si ding ih khenbet ka si ding, asinan ni thum ni ah ka thosal ding.



**Judah siangpahrang g cibai buk uh.**

Bawipai hmin ih a ratu cu mithlawhsuah a si.

David Fapa cu thangthat in um seh.



Judah Siangpahrang hrangah lamzin sial uh.

**Pathian cu thangthat in um seh.**

**Tiam cia mi tlentü.**





Jesu in a tuahsal.  
Biakinn ih rukrupawl  
le thilzuarpawl a  
thianfai hai.

Hi sumdawngpawl hi  
ka pai inn in dawisuak  
uh. Nannih mibum le  
rukropawl.

Thlacam dingih  
rapawlih paisa rak la  
dingin hi hmun ah nan  
ra. Nan paisa cu  
nanmah thawn Hell  
ah feh ve seh.

**Crash!**

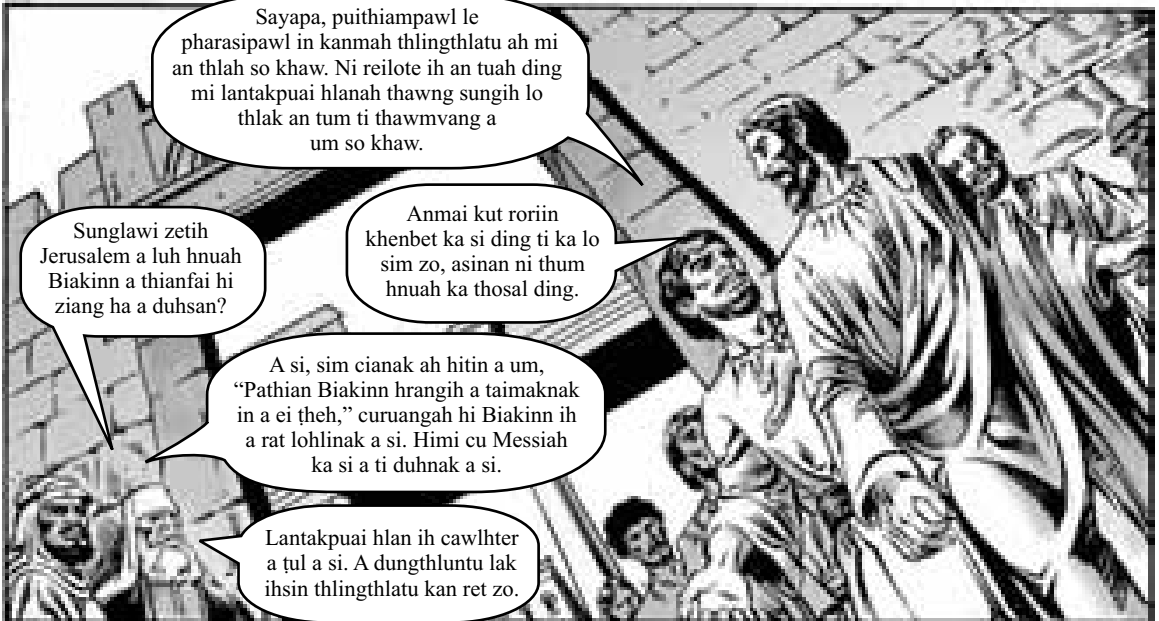
**Zo ah ha na  
ruahawk?**

Ka pai inn  
hi rukrupawl  
puk ah tuah  
hlah uh.

Ziang  
thuneihnak  
thawn hi thil  
na tuah?

**Leng lam  
zoh hnik  
uh!**

**Bang!**



Sayapa, puithiampawl le  
pharasiapawl in kanmah thlingthlatu ah mi  
an thlah so khaw. Ni reilote ih an tuah ding  
mi lantakpuai hlanah thawng sungih lo  
thlak an tum ti thawmvang a  
um so khaw.

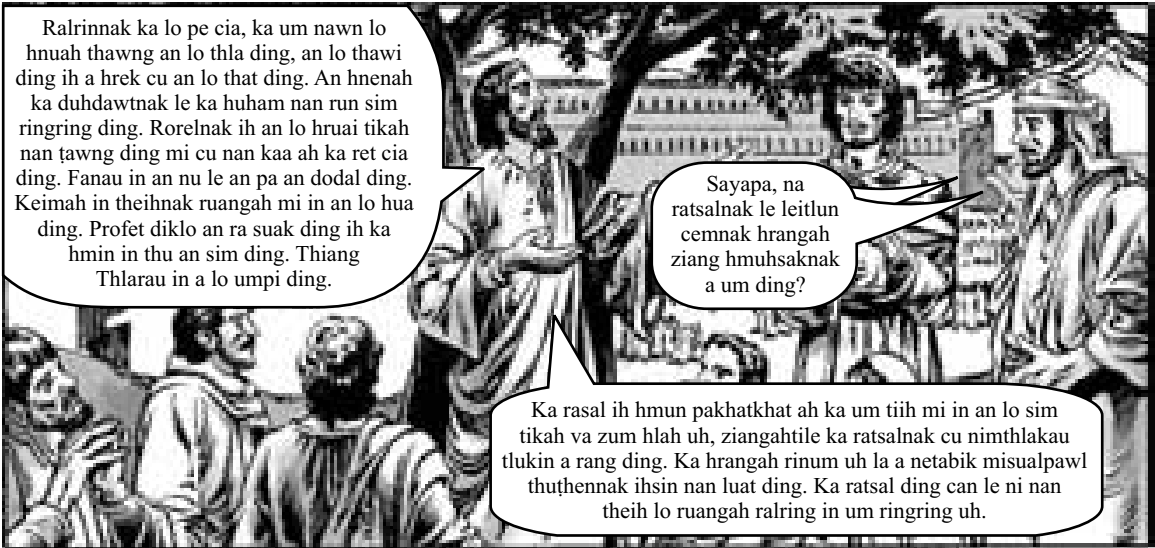
Sunglawi zetih  
Jerusalem a luh hnuah  
Biakinn a thianfai hi  
ziang ha a duhsan?

Anmai kut roriin  
khenbet ka si ding ti ka lo  
sim zo, asinan ni thum  
hnuah ka thosal ding.

A si, sim cianak ah hitin a um,  
"Pathian Biakinn hrangih a taimaknak  
in a ei theh," curuangah hi Biakinn ih  
a rat lohlinak a si. Himi cu Messiah  
ka si a ti duhnak a si.

Lantakpuai hlan ih cawlhter  
a tul a si. A dungthluntu lak  
ihsin thlingthlatu kan ret zo.

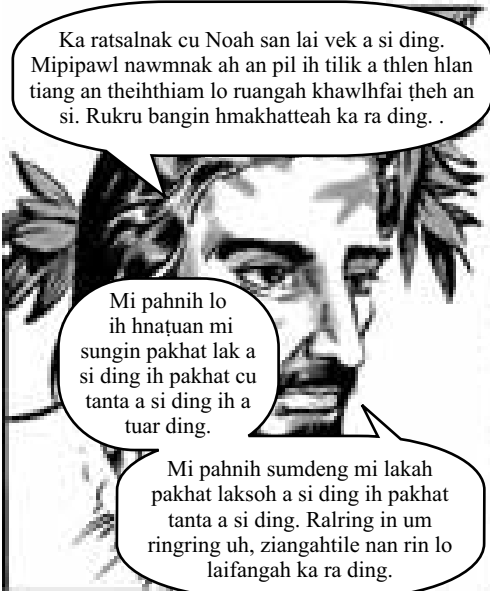




Ralrinnak ka lo pe cia, ka um nawn lo hnuah thawng an lo thla ding, an lo thawi ding ih a hrek cu an lo that ding. An hnenak ka duhdawnak le ka huham nan run sim ringring ding. Rorelnak ih an lo hrui tikah nan tawng ding mi cu nan kaa ah ka ret cia ding. Fanau in an nu le an pa an dodal ding. Keimah in theihnak ruangah mi in an lo hua ding. Profet diklo an ra suak ding ih ka hmin in thu an sim ding. Thiang Thlarau in a lo umpi ding.

Sayapa, na ratsalnak le leitlun cennak hrangah ziang hmuhsaknak a um ding?

Ka rasal ih hmun pakhatkhat ah ka um tih mi in an lo sim tikah va zum hlah uh, ziangah tile ka ratsalnak cu nimthlakau tlukin a rang ding. Ka hrangah rinum uh la a netabik misualpawl thuthennak ihsin nan luat ding. Ka ratsal ding can le ni nan theih lo ruangah ralring in um ringring uh.



Ka ratsalnak cu Noah san lai vek a si ding. Mipipawl nawmnak ah an pil ih tilik a thlen hlan tiang an theihthiam lo ruangah khawlhfaï theh an si. Rukru bangan hmakhatteah ka ra ding. .

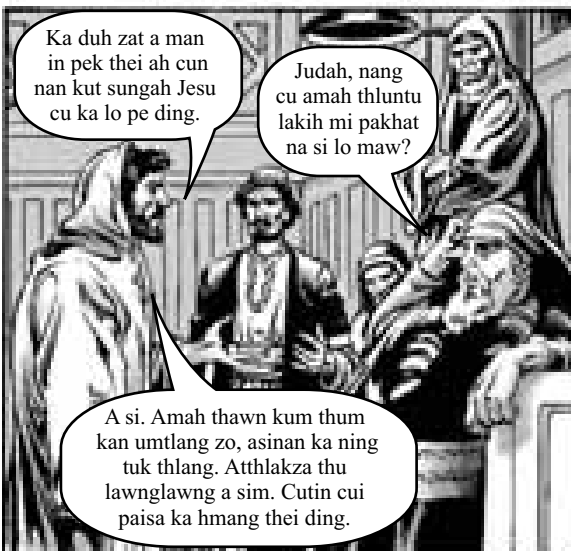
Mi pahnih lo ih hnatuan mi sungin pakhat lak a si ding ih pakhat cu tanta a si ding ih a tuar ding.

Mi pahnih sumdeng mi lakah pakhat laksoh a si ding ih pakhat tanta a si ding. Ralring in um ringring uh, ziangah tile nan rin lo laifangah ka ra ding.



Sayapa, mi pakhat tawng dingah khawsung ah ka va feh ding ih ka ra kirsal ding.

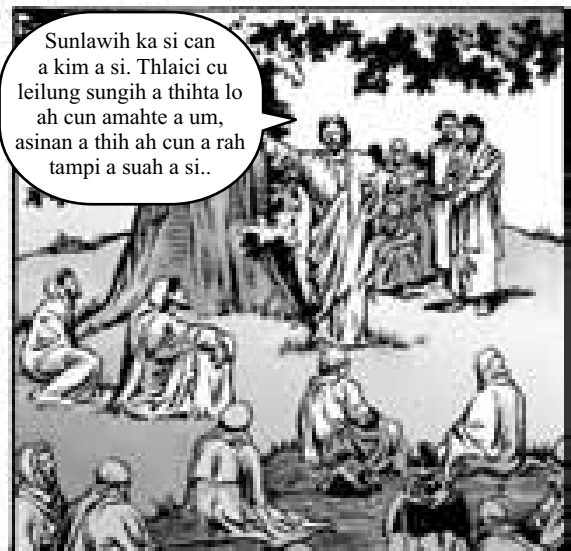
Judah, va feh aw la na tuah duh mi cu tuah aw.



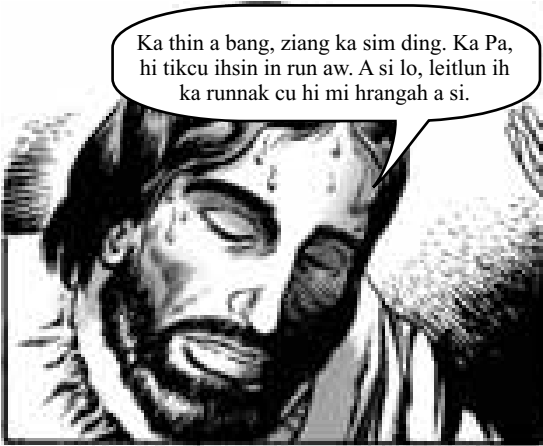
Ka duh zat a man in pek thei ah cun nan kut sungah Jesu cu ka lo pe ding.

Judah, nang cu amah thluntu lakih mi pakhat na si lo maw?

A si. Amah thawn kum thum kan umtlang zo, asinan ka ning tuk thlang. Atthlakza thu lawnglawng a sim. Cutin cui paisa ka hmang thei ding.



Sunlawih ka si can a kim a si. Thlaici cu leilung sungih a thihta lo ah cun amahte a um, asinan a thih ah cun a rah tampi a suah a si..



Ka thin a bang, ziang ka sim ding. Ka Pa, hi tikcu ihsin in run aw. A si lo, leitlun ih ka runnak cu hi mi hrangah a si.



Ka Pa na hmin run sunlawih aw.



*Ka hmin ka sunlawih zo ih ka sunlawihsal ding.*

Pathian in a hnenah a sim zo!

Khuari tlukin a ring.

Vancungmi in a hnenah thu a sim.

Hi aw hi keimai hrangah si loin nanmai hrang sawnah a si. Khawvel ukto Satan a nuairal ding can a thleng a si. Kross parih khaikan ka si le mi hmuahhmuah hrangah ka thi ding.

Messiah cu catuan in a nung ding tin kan rak thei ih, tu ah nang in ka thi ding na ti fawn. Cuti a si ah cun zo so Messiah cu?

Mi pakhat in in hnawl ih ka tawngkam a hnawl a si ah cun, Pathian a hnawl a si. In zum a si ah cun khawthim ah nan tang nawn lo ding ih catuan nunak nan nei ding.



Tleunak hi nanmah thawn can reilote sung lawng a um ding. Nan hnenih a um laiah tleunak hi zum uh, cuti cun Pathian Fapa na si theinak dingah.

Ka hrangah cun a athlak deuh si.



... προς τον θεον και θεος ην  
... οντος ην εν αουγη προς το



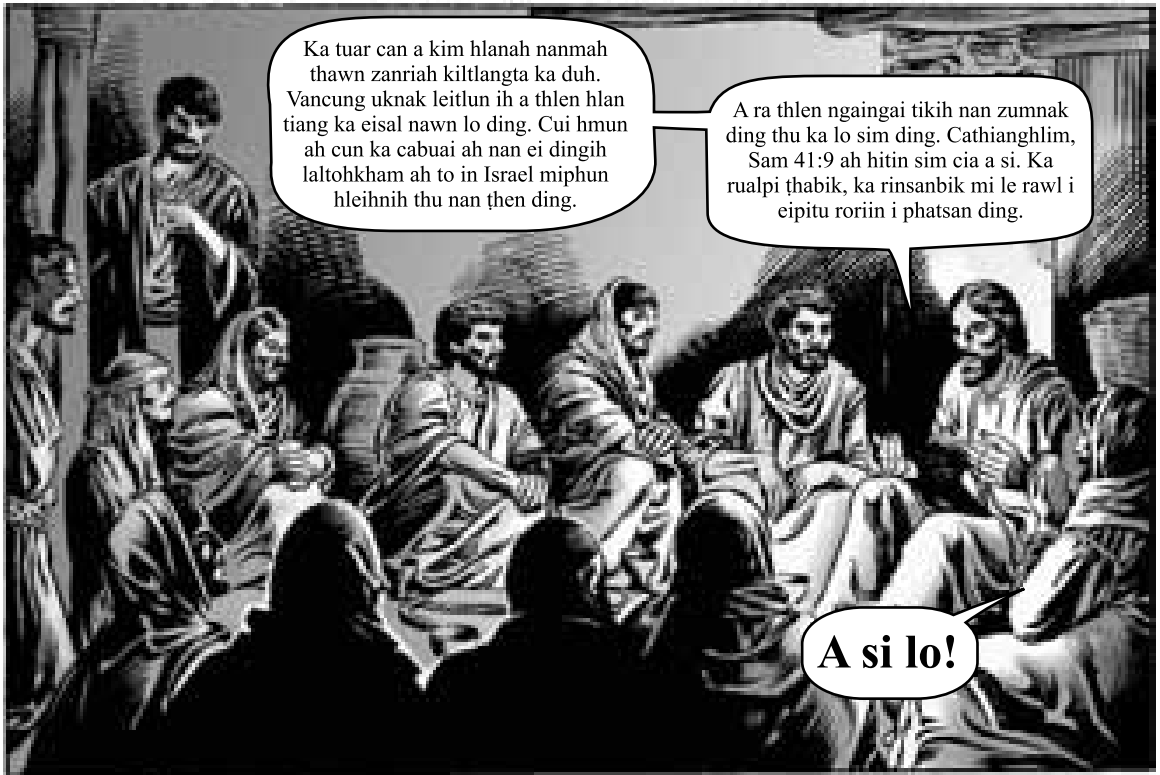
Bung 10:

LANTAKPUAI LE JESUI TUARNAK

... ωρις  
... ονε εν αυτω ζωη ην και η ζ



Lantakpuai  
hrangah ei in  
ding tuangtim  
uh.



Ka tuar can a kim hlanah nanmah  
thawn zanriah kiltlangta ka duh.  
Vancung uknak leitlun ih a thlen hlan  
tiang ka eisal nawn lo ding. Cui hmun  
ah cun ka cabuai ah nan ei dingih  
laltohkhah ah to in Israel miphun  
hleihnih thu nan then ding.

A ra thlen ngaingai tiki nan zumnak  
ding thu ka lo sim ding. Cathianglim,  
Sam 41:9 ah hitin sim cia a si. Ka  
rualpi thabik, ka rinsanbik mi le rawl i  
epitu roriin i phatsan ding.

**A si lo!**



Himi cu ruat  
cia a si, cui thil  
a tuahtu ding cu  
mivanduai a si.



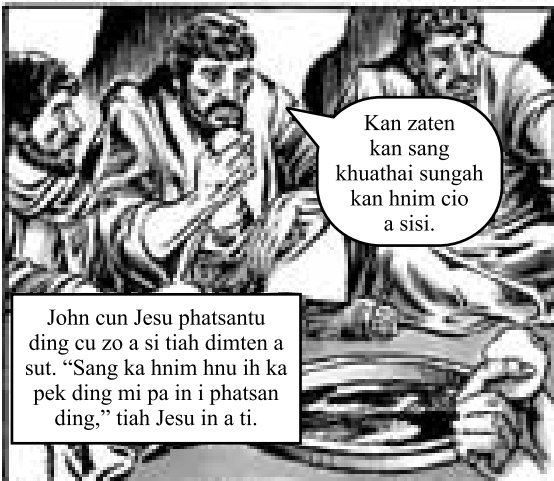
Bawipa keimah  
ka si maw? Ka lo  
phatsan lo ding.

Bawipa, ziangtik  
hmanah ka lo phatsan  
lamlam lo ding.

Nangmah  
phatsan ding!



Ka khuathai ih kut a hnim vetu nanmah lakih mi pakhat a si ding.



Kan zaten kan sang khuathai sungah kan hnim cio a sisi.

John cun Jesu phantsantu ding cu zo a si tiah dimten a sut. "Sang ka hnim hnu ih ka pek ding mi pa in i phantsan ding," tiah Jesu in a ti.



Sayapa keimah mawsi?

Na sim vek a si ko.



Jesu in a sang cu a hnim ih Juas hnenah a pek.

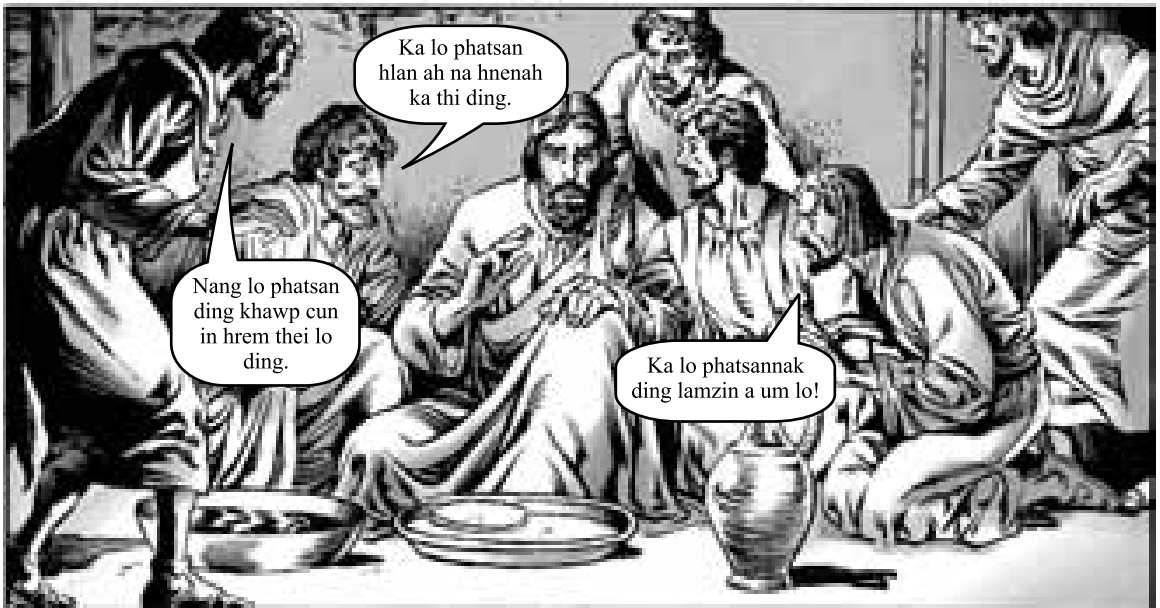
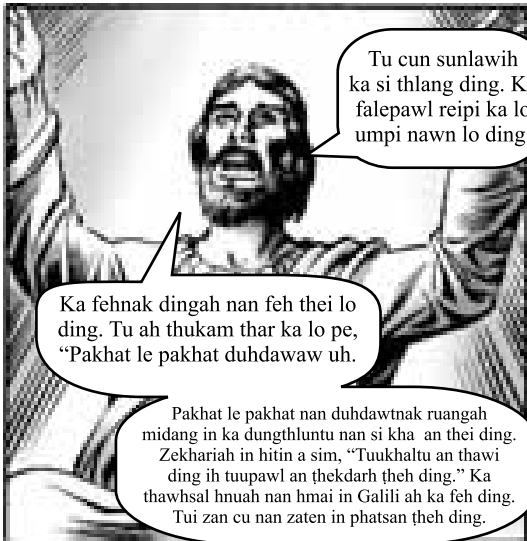


Na tuah ding mi cu zamrangten tuah av.



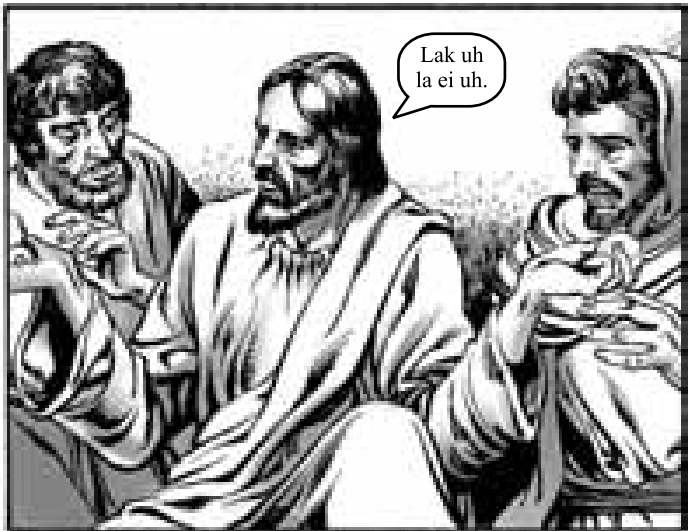
Judas khuiah a feh zik?

Paisa kiltu a si ih sayapa in hmun pakhatkhat ih feh a fial a si ding; culole farah pek ding rimhmui a lei zik a si ding.

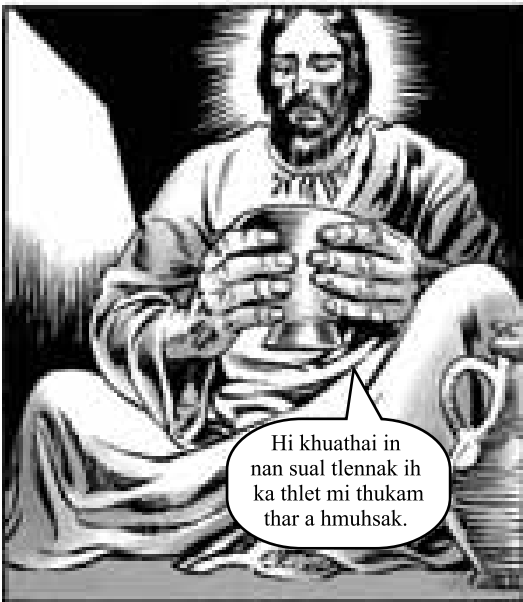




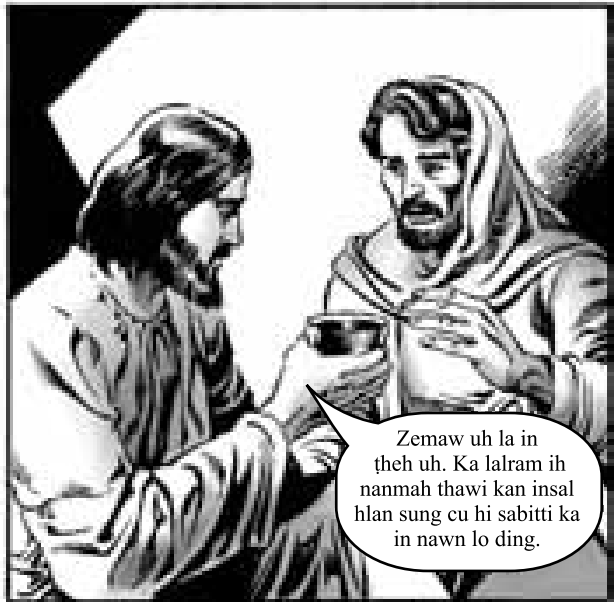
Ka taksa cu nan hrangah khuai a si ding.



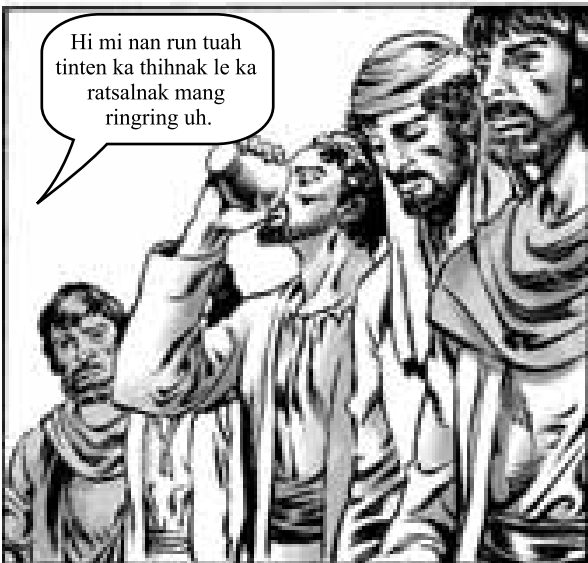
Lak uh la ei uh.



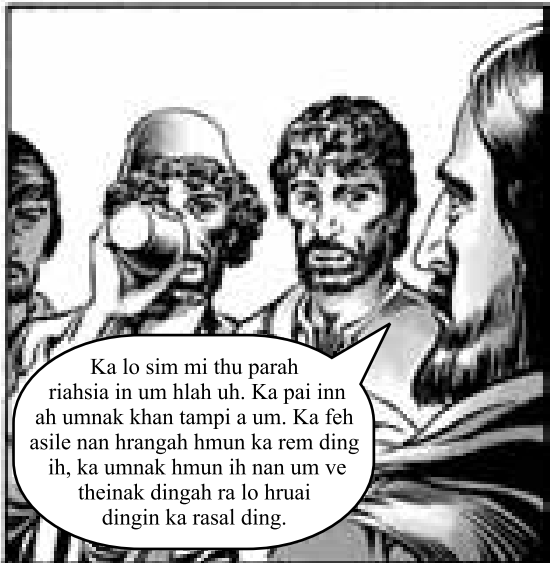
Hi khuathai in nan soal tlennak ih ka thlet mi thukam thar a hmuhsak.



Zemaw uh la in theh uh. Ka lalram ih nanmah thawi kan insal hlan sung cu hi sabitti ka in nawn lo ding.



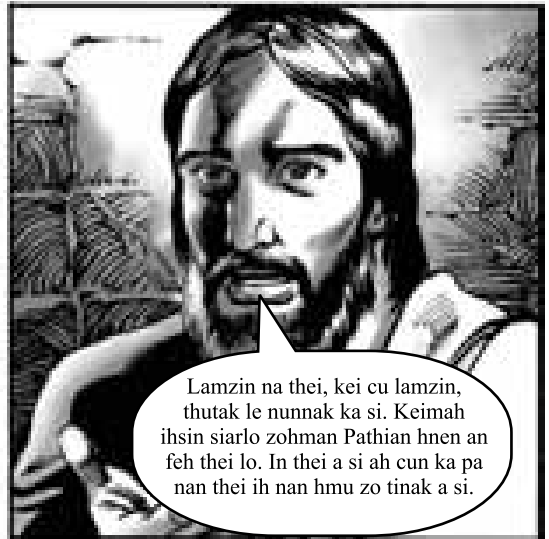
Hi mi nan run tuah tinten ka thihnak le ka ratsalnak mang ringring uh.



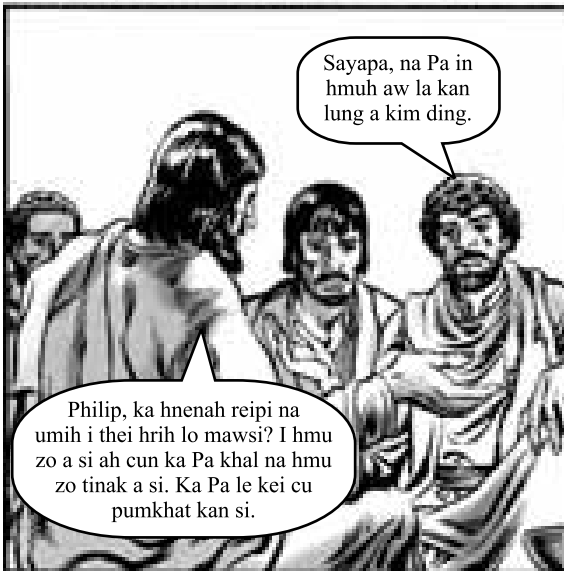
Ka lo sim mi thu parah riahsia in um hlah uh. Ka pai inn ah umnak khan tampi a um. Ka feh asile nan hrangah hmun ka rem ding ih, ka umnak hmun ih nan um ve theinak dingah ra lo hruai dingin ka rasal ding.



Asinan Bawipa, na fehnak ding kan thei lo ih ziangtin na hnenih rat ngaihna kan theih ding?

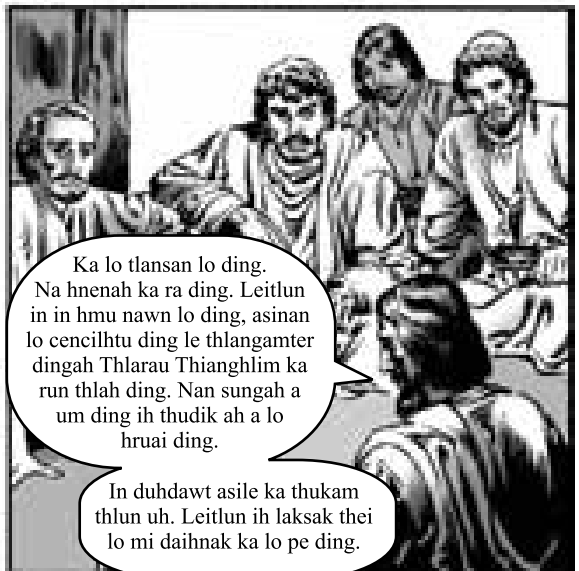


Lamzin na thei, kei cu lamzin, thutak le nunnak ka si. Keimah ihsin siarlo zohman Pathian hnen an feh thei lo. In thei a si ah cun ka pa nan thei ih nan hmu zo tinak a si.



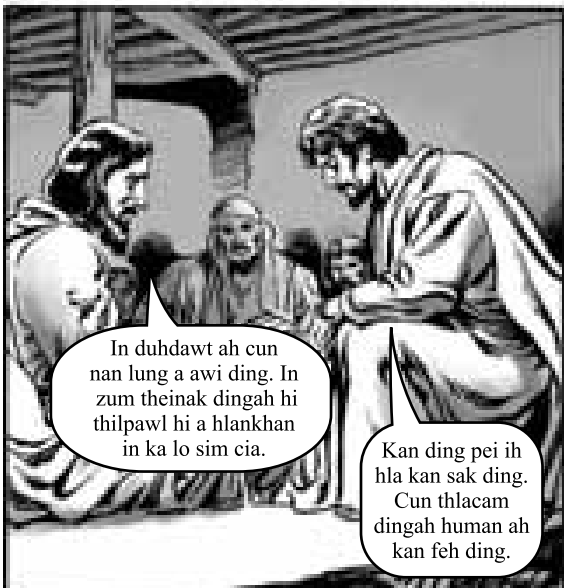
Sayapa, na Pa in hmuh aw la kan lung a kim ding.

Philip, ka hnenah reipi na umih i thei hrih lo mawsi? I hmu zo a si ah cun ka Pa khal na hmu zo tinak a si. Ka Pa le kei cu pumkhat kan si.



Ka lo tlansan lo ding. Na hnenah ka ra ding. Leitlun in in hmu nawn lo ding, asinan lo cencilthu ding le thlangamter dingah Thlarau Thianghlim ka run thlah ding. Nan sungah a um ding ih thudik ah a lo hrui ding.

In duhdawt asile ka thukam thlun uh. Leitlun ih laksak thei lo mi daihna ka lo pe ding.



In duhdawt ah cun nan lung a awi ding. In zum theinak dingah hi thilpawl hi a hlankhan in ka lo sim cia.

Kan ding pei ih hla kan sak ding. Cun thlacam dingah human ah kan feh ding.

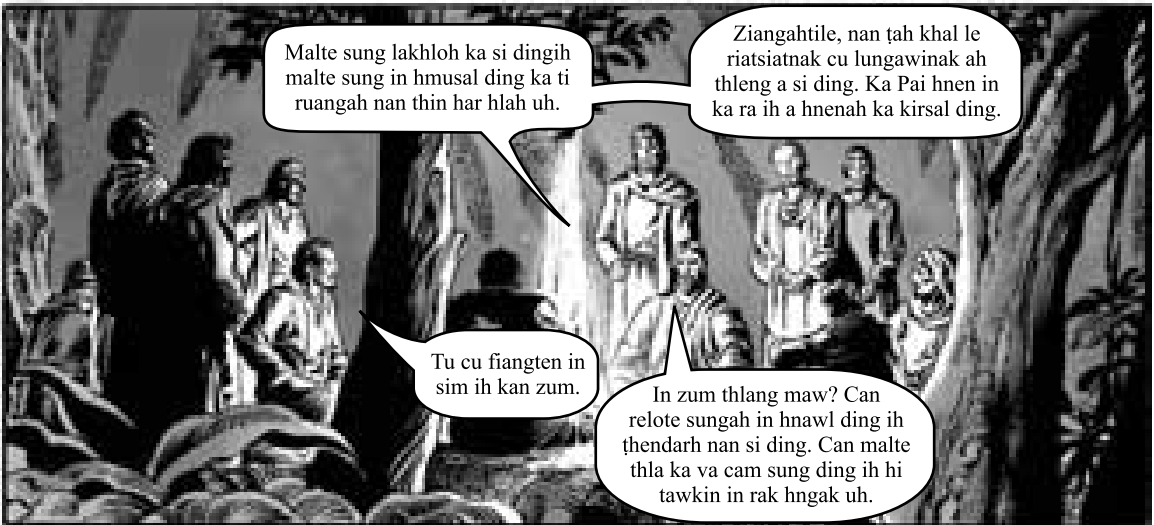


Jesu le a dungthluntu mi hrekkhat in hla netabik an saktlang.





Dimten in  
tlun uh. Hmun  
fianrialte ah thla  
kan cam ding..

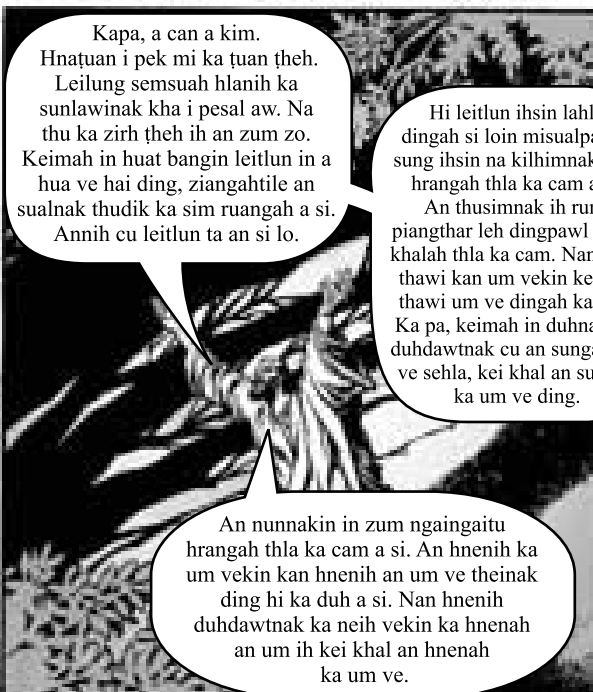


Malte sung lakhloh ka si dingih  
malte sung in hmusal ding ka ti  
ruangah nan thin har hlah uh.

Ziangahtile, nan tah khal le  
riatsiatnak cu lungawinak ah  
thleng a si ding. Ka Pai hnen in  
ka ra ih a hnenah ka kirsal ding.

Tu cu fiangten in  
sim ih kan zum.

In zum thlang maw? Can  
relote sungah in hnawl ding ih  
thendarh nan si ding. Can malte  
thla ka va cam sung ding ih hi  
tawkin in rak hngak uh.



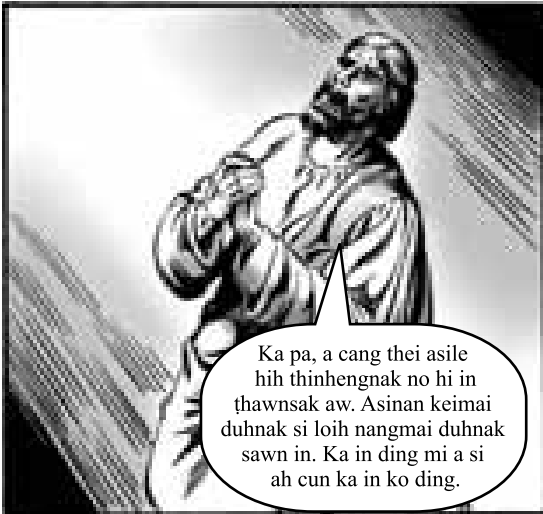
Kapa, a can a kim.  
Hnatuan i pek mi ka tuan theh.  
Leilung semsua hlanih ka  
sunlawinak kha i pesal aw. Na  
thu ka zirh theh ih an zum zo.  
Keimah in huat bangin leitlun in a  
hua ve hai ding, ziangahtile an  
sualnak thudik ka sim ruangah a si.  
Annih cu leitlun ta an si lo.

Hi leitlun ihsin laho  
dingah si loin misualpai kut  
sung ihsin na kilhimnak ding  
hrangah thla ka cam a si.  
An thusimnak ih rung  
piangthar leh dingpawl hrang  
khalah thla ka cam. Nangmah  
thawi kan um vekin keimah  
thawi um ve dingah ka duh.  
Ka pa, keimah in duhnak, na  
duhdawtnak cu an sungah um  
ve sehla, kei khal an sungah  
ka um ve ding.

An nunnakin in zum ngaingaitu  
hrangah thla ka cam a si. An hnenih ka  
um vekin kan hnenih an um ve theinak  
ding hi ka duh a si. Nan hnenih  
duhdawtnak ka neih vekin ka hnenah  
an um ih kei khal an hnenah  
ka um ve.



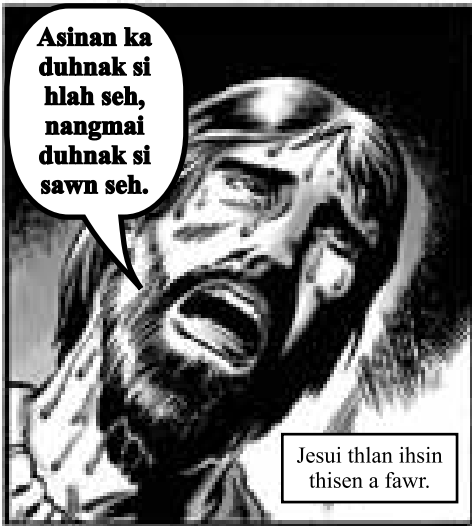
Ka nunnak  
cu riahsiatnak in  
a khat, thihnak  
tlakin.



Ka pa, a cang thei asile hih thinhengnak no hi in thawnsak aw. Asinan keimai duhnak si loih nangmai duhnak sawn in. Ka in ding mi a si ah cun ka in ko ding.

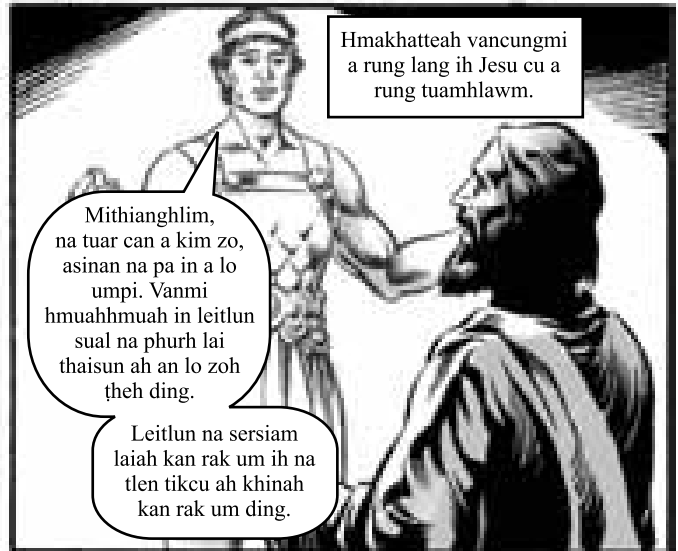


Ka pa, a cang thei asile, hi khuathai hi in laksak aw.



**Asinan ka duhnak si hlah seh, nangmai duhnak si sawn seh.**

Jesui thlan ihsin thisen a fawr.



Hmakhatteah vancungmi a rung lang ih Jesu cu a rung tuamhlawm.

Mithianglim, na tuar can a kim zo, asinan na pa in a lo umpi. Vanmi hmuahhmuah in leitlun sual na phurh lai thaisun ah an lo zoh theh ding.

Leitlun na sersiam laiah kan rak um ih na tlen tikcu ah khinah kan rak um ding.



Thaisun ah, satan cu neh a si ding ih sual leiba pek a si ding.

Abraham le paradise ih um mi hmuahhmuah in na rat ding cu an lo hmuak a si. Na ralpawl hmaiah cabuai a lo tuahsak ih na khuathai a liamter. Thatnak le ngilneihnak cun a lo thlun ding. Cuticun Bawipai inn sungah catuan in na um ding.

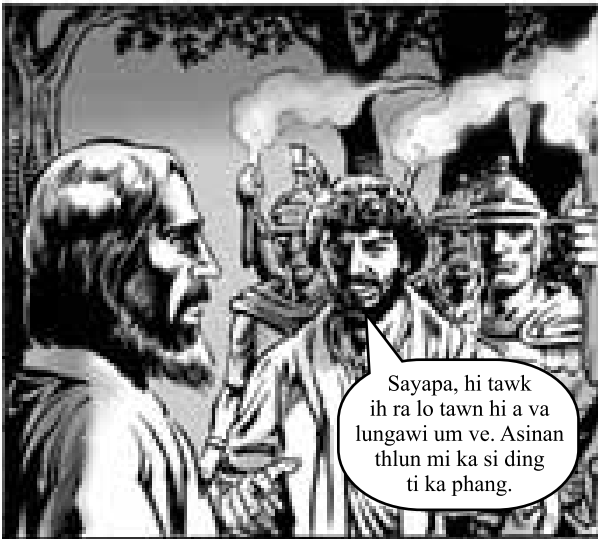
Tho aw, siatnak fapa, Judas cu lo phatsan ding in a ra a si.



Kapa hi mi hrangah si leitlun ih ka run.



Nan zaten nan itthat theh. Nazi pakhat sung tal in hngak thei lo mawsi? Tho uh, kei cu misualpawl kut ah zuar ka si zo.



Sayapa, hi tawk ih ra lo tawn hi a va lungawi um ve. Asinan thlun mi ka si ding ti ka phang.



Judas, nang cun hnamnak in i phatsan maw?



Judas, nang mi phatsantu tenum!

An lo dokalh ve le that theh uh.

Daiten um uh! Zo ha nan hawl?



Nazareth mi Jesu.

Keimah ka si.



Zoh hnik uh!  
Huham a pin tuk!

Ralkappawl in Jesu an tih tuk ih dung lamah an tlu theh.



Amah a si ko. Ziangah nan tih? Kai uh!

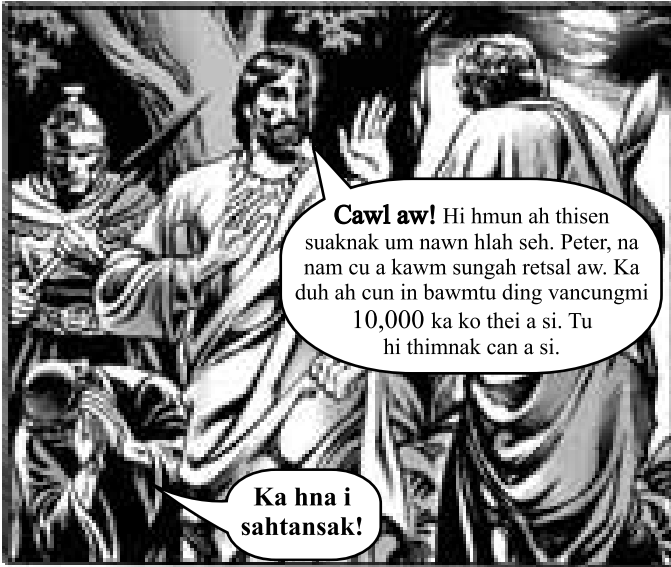


Ka sayapa nan hruai thei lo.



Swosh!

AAIIIEEE!

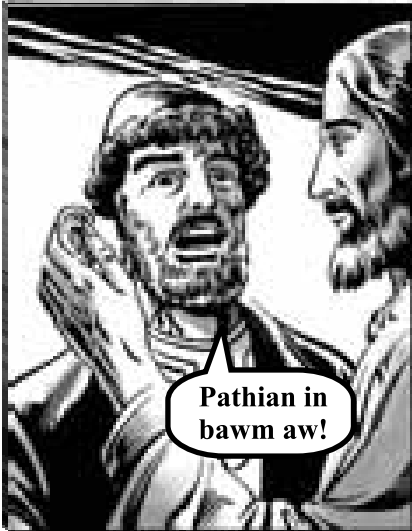


**Cawl aw!** Hi hmun ah thisen suaknak um nawn hlah seh. Peter, na nam cu a kawm sungah retsal aw. Ka duh ah cun in bawmtu ding vancungmi 10,000 ka ko thei a si. Tu hi thimnak can a si.

**Ka hna i sahtansak!**



Ka hnenah ralnam thawn nan ra ih kei hi mithat ah maw in ruat. Biakinn ah nan hnenah ka um. Zianguangah cui hmun ah in rak kai lo? Zianguangah ti ka lo sim ding. Zianguangah tile cathianghlim ih a sim mi famkim dingah a si.



**Pathian in bawm aw!**



A thar vekin a tha.



Nan hawl mi cu keimah ka si. Kan lo dodal lo ding. I kai uh la midangpawl cu fehter uh.



Himi cu mangbangza a si! Ka hna a ti damsai! **Ka hna a tidamsai!**



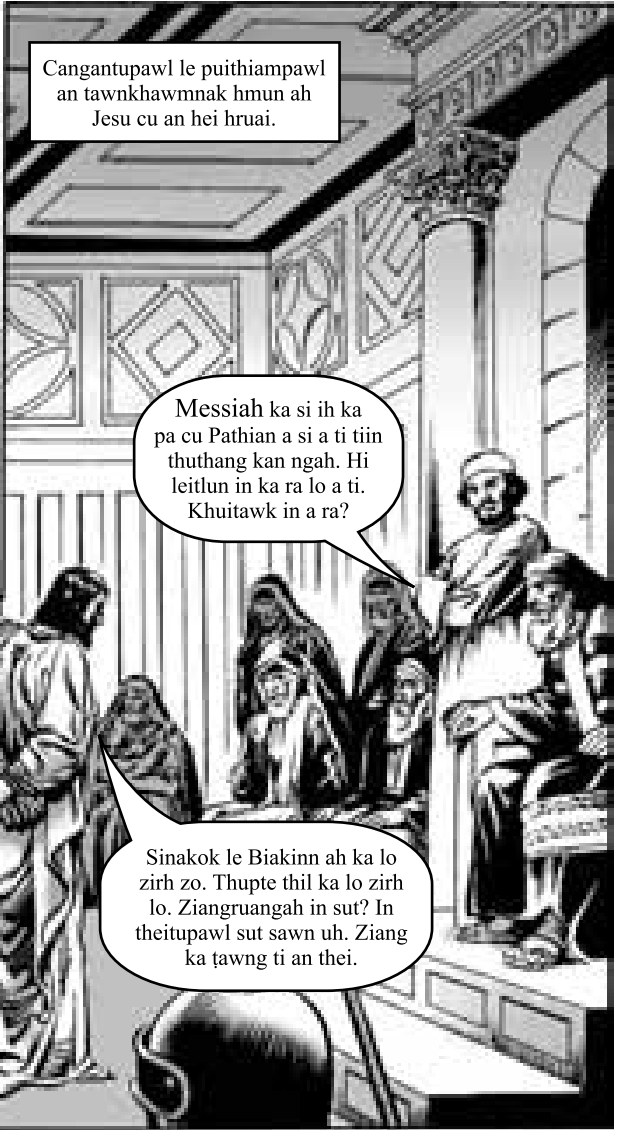
**Va kulh uh! An zaten kai theh uh! Zohman luatter hlah uh!**

Feh uhsi.

A dungthluntu zaten zan ah an relh theh.



Mipipawl hmaih hi thu theihter an duh ruangah kan feh vivo a si.

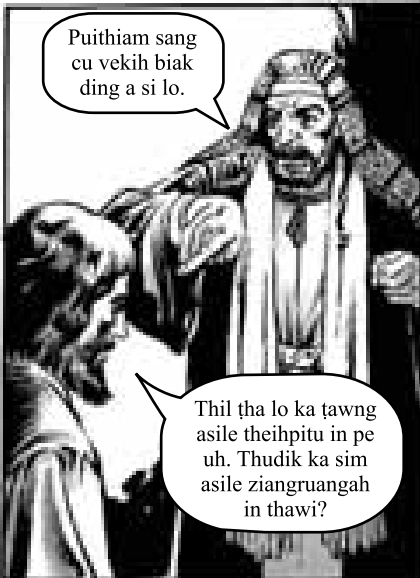


Cangantupawl le puithiampawl an tawnkhawmna hmun ah Jesu cu an hei hruai.

Messiah ka si ih ka pa cu Pathian a si a ti tiin thuthang kan ngah. Hi leitlun in ka ra lo a ti. Khuitawk in a ra?



Sinakok le Biakinn ah ka lo zirh zo. Thupte thil ka lo zirh lo. Ziangruangah in sut? In theitupawl sut sawn uh. Ziang ka tawng ti an thei.



Puithiam sang cu vekih biak ding a si lo.

Thil tha lo ka tawng asile theihpitu in pe uh. Thudik ka sim asile ziangruangah in thawi?



Hi pa hektupawl kha inn sungah run hruai uh.



Biakinn ni thum sugah ka saksal thei ding a ti. Cu hman cu amai kut tel loin.

A si lo, mi pakhat in Biakinn a siatsuah asile ka dingsal ding a ti.

Cuti khalin a ti lo. A sim mi ka thei. Biakinn siatnak thu a sim tikah amai taksa siatsuah ih a um ding thu a sim duhna a si.

Cumi cu nautat thil ti a si. Ziangtin ni thum sugah Biakinn a saksal thei ding?

Ziangtin ni thum sugah Biakinn a saksal thei ding ti cu ka thei ve lo.

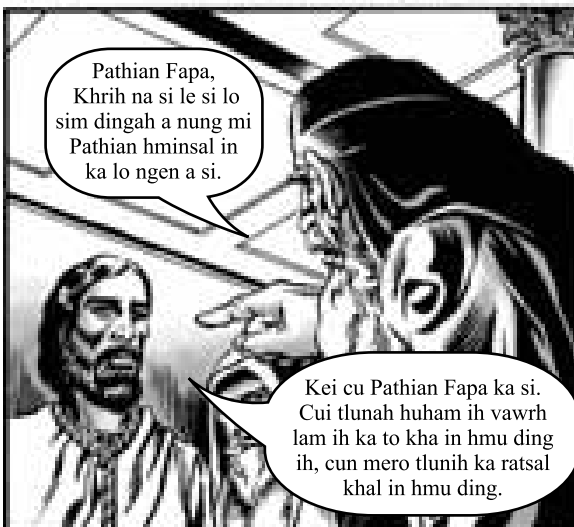


An lo lehnak cu na thei lo mawsi? Na sang ve lo ding mawsi?



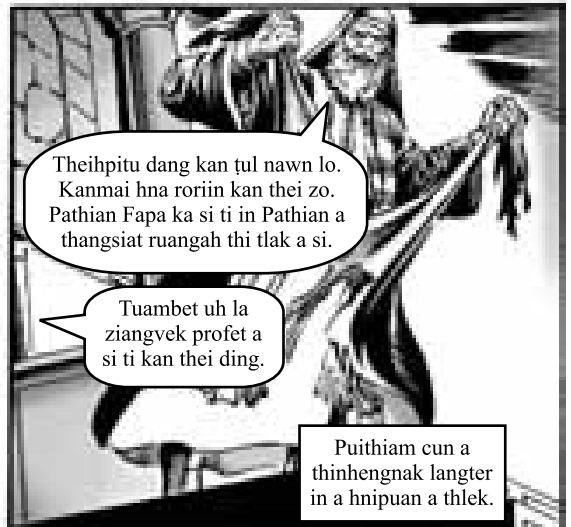
Jesu cu daiten a um.

Miaa cun a let lo ding.



Pathian Fapa, Khrih na si le si lo sim dingah a nung mi Pathian hmingsal in ka lo ngen a si.

Kei cu Pathian Fapa ka si. Cui tlnah huham ih vavrh lam ih ka to kha in hmu ding ih, cun mero tlnih ka ratsal khal in hmu ding.



Theihpitu dang kan tul nawn lo. Kanmai hna rorin kan thei zo. Pathian Fapa ka si ti in Pathian a thangsiat ruangah thi tlak a si.

Tuambet uh la ziangvek profet a si ti kan thei ding.

Puithiam cun a thinhengnak langter in a hnipuan a thlek.



**Thawi uh!** Baikinn ih ka hna hmuah a pelhsawhlter theh.

A sim thei le thei lo zoh hnik uh.

Mangbang za tuah hnik seh.



Zoh hnik uh, a cah lozia hi!

**Bakh**

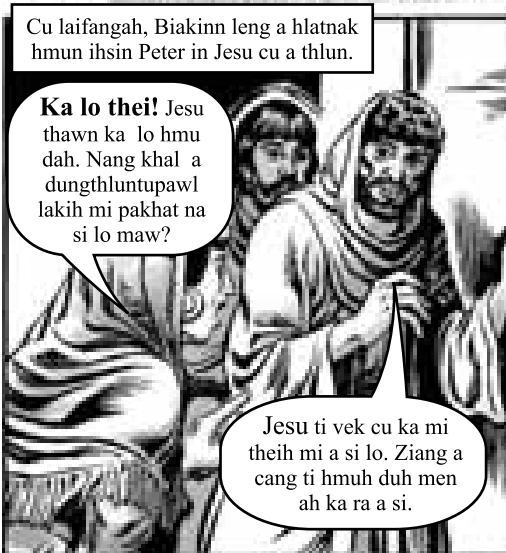
**Crack!**

**Whop!**

**Thawisal uh!**

A lo thawitu sim(Rel) hnik aw. Profet ah ka rak lo ruat.

Na hriamhmapawl damter aw. Mangbangza in hmuh hnik ee.



Cu laifangah, Biakinn leng a hlatnak hmun ihsin Peter in Jesu cu a thlun.

**Ka lo thei!** Jesu thawn ka lo hmu dah. Nang khal a dungthluntupawl lakih mi pakhat na si lo maw?

Jesu ti vek cu ka mi theih mi a si lo. Ziang a cang ti hmuh duh men ah ka ra a si.



**Hmuansung ah khan tuizan roriah ka lo hmu ve!** Nangmah na si ko...

Nang khal le, na aa maw si? Ngakaitu mifarahte so khaw ka si. Hi Jesu hi ka thei lo.





Na si ko, a dugnthluntupawl lakih mi pakhat na si. Amah thawn wavi tampi ka lo hmu theu.

Nunaunu, tawng aw hlah, hi pa hi ka nun sungah wavi khat hman ka hmu hrih lo.



**Cock-a-doodle-do; Cock-a-doodle-do.**



Cui ar cu a va khuang tuan ve ti aw?

A lengah an rak suahti. An tisia nawn ding a bang.

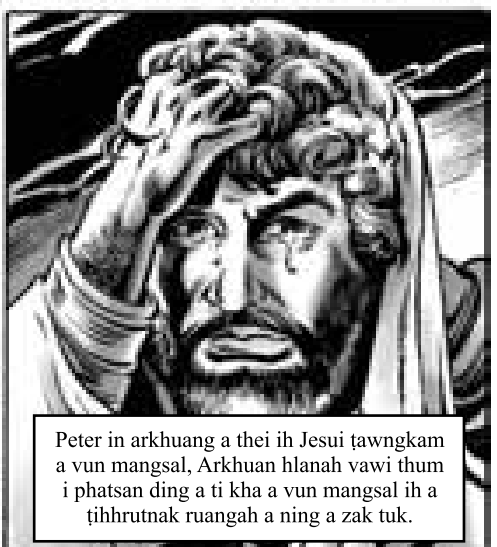


Tualsung thuneitupawl ih thuthen si dingin an hruaisuak.

Mi hngalhngawng le mititerawpawl in an hnañuan bawrhhlawh cu midang tuahter an duh.



**Thawi uh.**



Peter in arkuang a thei ih Jesui tawngkam a vun mangsal, Arkhuan hlanah wavi thum i phatsan ding a ti kha a vun mangsal ih a tihhruhtak ruangah a ning a zak tuk.



Vuaknak nuang a hnenah rak ret uh.

Pathian ziang ka tuah. A sim vekin wawi thum ka phatsan. Ziangrungah hivek a cang? Ziangruangah hitin a tuar?

Ra aw. Zanvar can kan nei lo.

Kapa, cahnak in thazang in pe aw.



Hinah ziang na paw? Na sayapa na phatsan man kan lo pe zo si lo maw?

Ka thilung ka thleng. Hi pa hi thlah uh la a paisa ka lo pekirsal ding.

Himi cu thisen paisa a si, a thiang lo mi a si; kan tham thei nawn lo. Na sayapa cu khawvang hlanah thah a si ding. Zianghman na tih a tul lo. Midang kaitu ah kan lo hmang thei sawn ding.



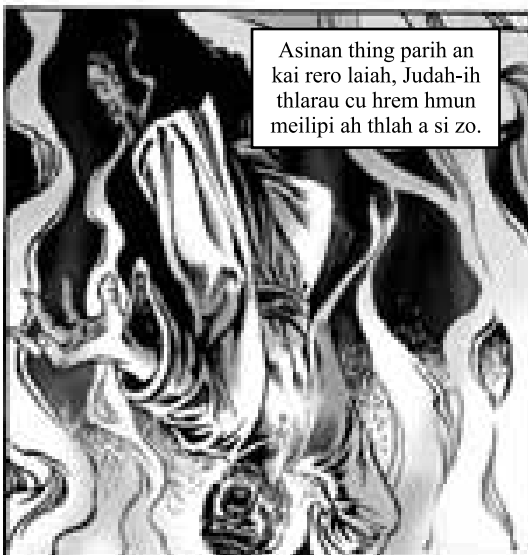
Nan paisa hi lasal uh. Ka duh lo. Ka sualnak thawi nun ding cu a cang thei lo.



Miaa tam!



Hiti cun ka nung thei lo ding.





**A tla hla tuk!**



**A kekkuai theh.** A sung lam bungrau tiangin a pawt theh!

**Ugg; I nater theh ual.**

Hi mi khal hi profetpawl in an rak sim cia.



Zirknak sual kengpa ziang ha in rak sum? Hruaihlo uh la nan dan vekin rorelsak uh.

Thi tlak a si, cu lo sehla na hnenah kan rak hruai lo ding. Nangmah in denthat theinak huham kan neih mi in laksak zo ih, curuangah nangmai siannak kan ra lo dil a si.

Ka lalram cu hi leitlun ah a si lo. Rak si sehla cu ka sallepawl in keimah hum dingah an do zo ding.

Ziang ha a sualnak?

Siangpahrang a ti aw.

Judah siangpahrang na si maw?



Siangpahrang na si maw?



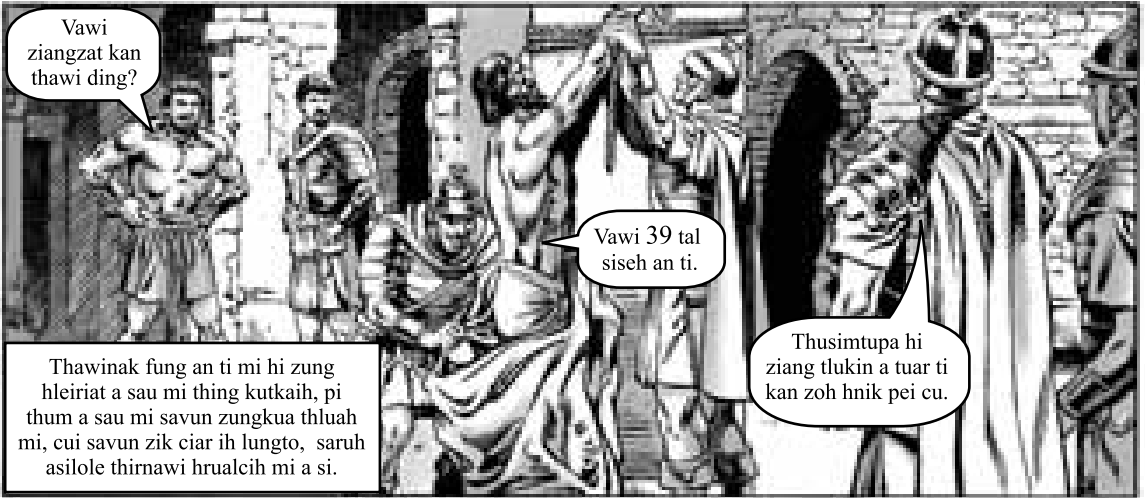
Thudik theihpitu ah hi leitlun ah ka ra. Thudikih minungpawl cun ka sim mi an ngai.



Thihpi tlak sual a tuah mi ka hmu lo. Ziangtin lo tuahsak nan duh?

Hruai uh la thawi uh.

**Khengbet aw! Khengbet aw!**



Vawi ziangzat kan thawi ding?

Vawi 39 tal siseh an ti.

Thusimtupa hi ziang tlukin a tuar ti kan zoh hnik pei cu.

Thawinak fung an ti mi hi zung hleiriat a sau mi thing kutkaih, pi thum a sau mi savun zungkua thluah mi, cui savun zik ciar ih lungto, saruh asilole thirnawi hrualcih mi a si.



Na deuh in!

Uaaaaaaa.

A rualpipawl cu khuiah an si?

Zangfah a dil lo rengreng.

Crack.

Hitin a thihcih ko ding ih a thilmakpawl cu a cemicih ding.

Sawmthum le vawi nga.

Sawmthum le vawi ruk.

Sawmthum le vawi saruh.

Sawmthum le vawi kua.

Sawmthum pakua.



A zang lam cu a tawih theh ual.

A ha, siangpahrang vuak cu ka cak rengreng.



Siangpahrang ka si a ti. Angki sendup kha hrukker uh.

Siangpahrang cun lukhum a tul.



Ouch!

Ha, Ha, Ha, himi hi a lukhum ah a tha ding.



Miropipa hinah na kianghrawl a um! Ha, Ha, Ha!

Lukhum tha le tet deuh in a lu ah khumter uh.



“Leitlun” siangpahrang lallukhum kan lo khumter!

AUUHHH!



Ding thlang aw le.

Siangpahrang na kianghrawl kha kai awla.

Ha, Ha, siangpahrangih nunkhua sau hram seh.

A si ko, a van a that le ni tlak tiang in siseh.



Rom  
siangpahrang cun  
khahmul a nei lo.



Tu cun,  
siangpahrang a  
bang deuh thlang.



Zangfahnak khal  
mi a dil lo ih a  
tuamhlawm a nuam  
aw. Pilet hnenah kan  
hruaikirsal kei uh.



Zoh hnik nan  
siangpahrang hi.

Caesar siarlo  
siangpahrang  
kan nei lo.

Khi pa khi zoh  
hnik uh. A parah  
ziang tuahter  
in duh?

**Khengbet aw,  
khengbet aw.**



Hruai uh la khengbet  
uh. Hi pai parah ziang  
sual hman ka hmu lo. .



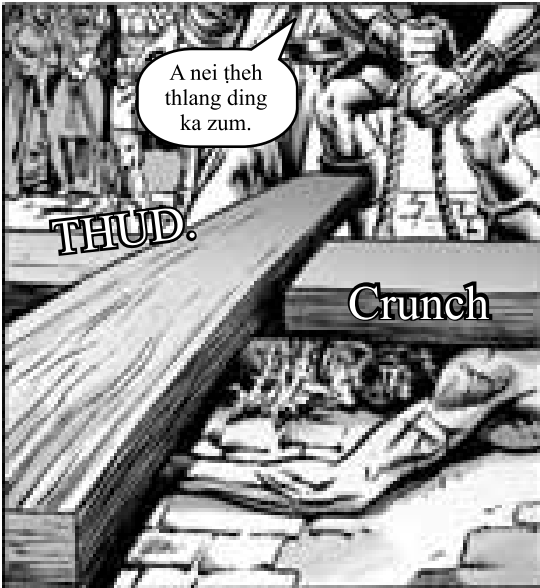
Sual a nei lo  
ti cu ziang na sim  
duhnak a si?  
Pathian Fapa ka  
si a ti si.



Pathian Fape e?  
In sungah run  
hruailut uh.







A nei theh thlang ding ka zum.

**THUID.**

**Crunch**



Tho aw, cu lole ka lo thawi ding.

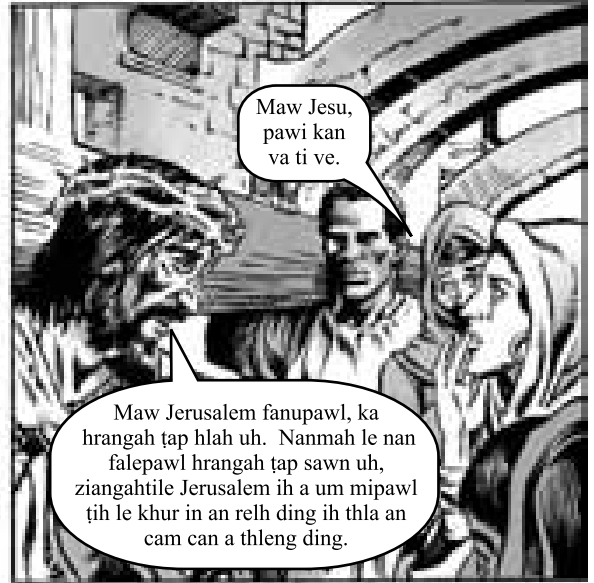
Nang pa kha! A Kross hi putsak aw.

**Ziangah kei hmuah?**



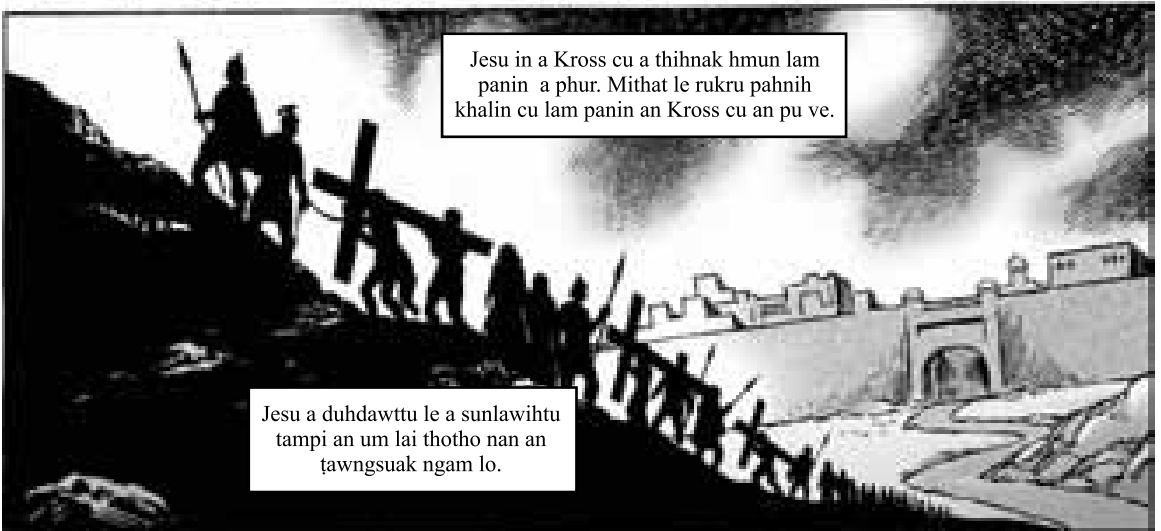
Ziang na tuah?

Mi hmuahhmuah duhdawttu a si.



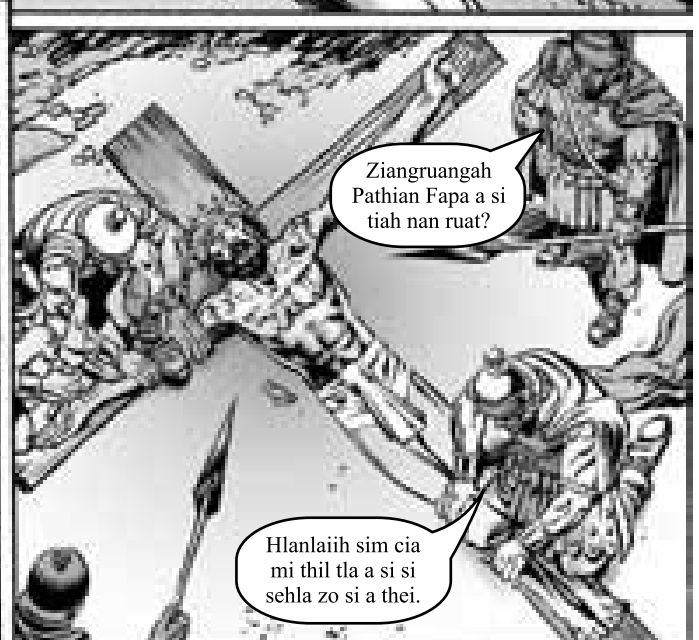
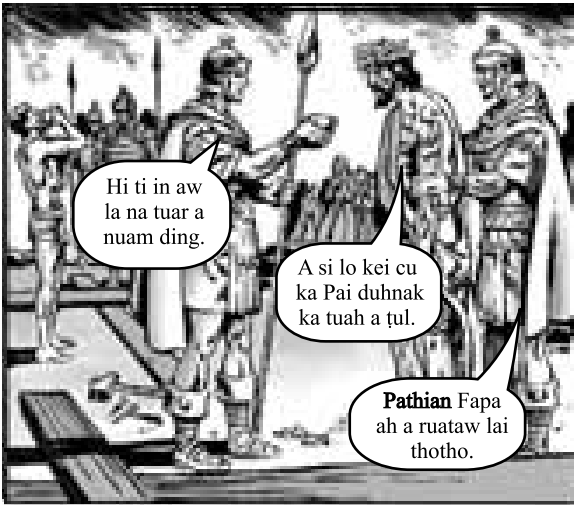
Maw Jesu, paw kan va ti ve.

Maw Jerusalem fanupawl, ka hrangah tap hlah uh. Nanmah le nan falepawl hrangah tap sawn uh, ziangah tile Jerusalem ih a um mipawl tih le khur in an relh ding ih thla an cam can a thlang ding.



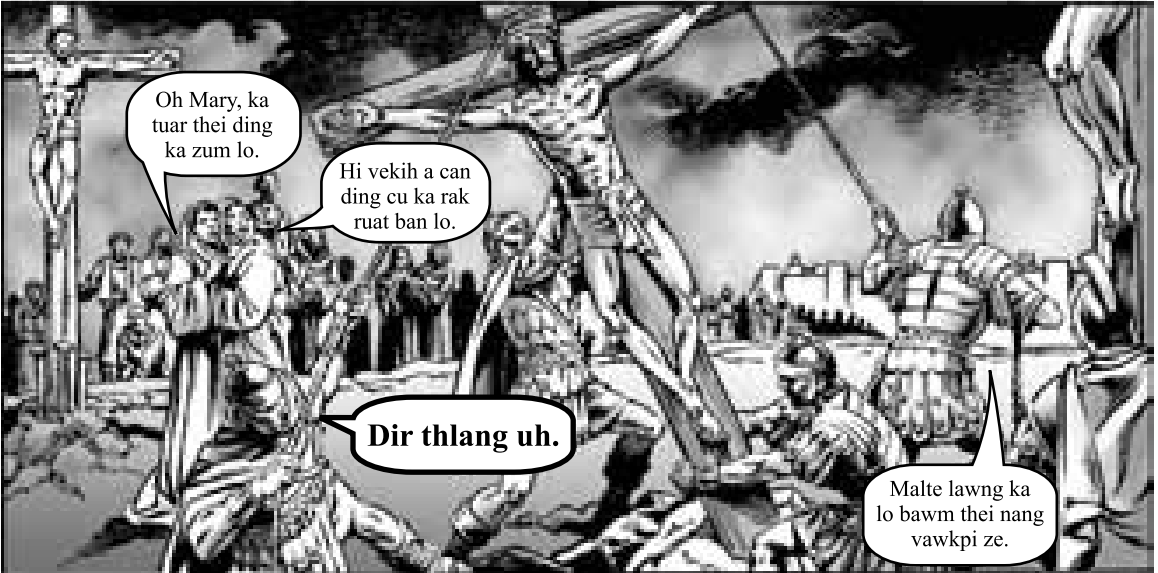
Jesu in a Kross cu a thihnak hmun lam panin a phur. Mithat le rukru pahnih khalin cu lam panin an Kross cu an pu ve.

Jesu a duhdawttu le a sunlawihtu tampi an um lai thotho nan an tawngsuak ngam lo.





A kepawl kha thaten kai uh. A ruhtlang ko khennak ah rei deuh a awh theu kha.



Oh Mary, ka tuar thei ding ka zum lo.

Hi vekih a can ding cu ka rak ruat ban lo.

**Dir thlang uh.**

Malte lawng ka lo bawm thei nang vawkpi ze.



Ka Pa ngaidam aw, an sualank an thei lo.

**John**, hinah na um ih ka lung a awi. Mangbang thlak taktak a si.

Kan zaten kan hnawl theh.



A sinfenpawl hinah an um. Himi cu kan la men ding.

Cuvekin na la thei lo. Then li ah kan then ding.

Cuvekin kan phel thei lo ding. Himi cu tha zetih tah mi a si.

Camcawhfung zuhnak ah kan hman ding.

Cathianghlim in a sinfen an then ding thu le lehnak ih an hman ding thu a sim cia.



A zaten an zial theh.

Leo, zoh hnuk aw thisen fawrh mi na congah.



Midang a rundam ih a mahte a rundamaw thei lo.

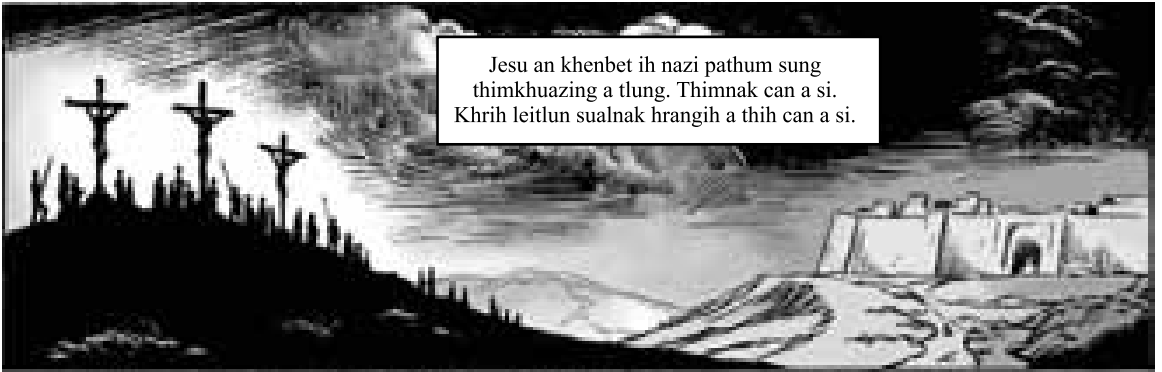
Hey, Jesu, Biakinn siatbal sehla ni thum sungah ka saksal thei ding na ti a si lo sawm. Nangmahte rundam aw la Kross parin rung tum aw..

Khrih, Israel-ih Siangpahrang, tu rori ih Kross par ih sin na rung tum ka hmu asile ka zum ding.

Amah runtuh dingah Pathian a rinsan. Pathian in a duhnak hmu in tu roriah rung run seh.

**Mibumtu!**





Jesu an khenbet ih nazi pathum sung  
thimkhuazing a tlung. Thimnak can a si.  
Khrih leitlun sualnak hrangih a thih can a si.



Sual phurrit a parih thum  
a si vekin, hitin a ausuak.

Ka Pa, ka Pa  
ziangruangah i tlansan?



**Pathian in anih cu kan aiah sual ah a tuah.**

Ka Pa, na kut  
ah ka thlarau  
ka lo hlan.



**Ka theh zo!**

Oh, John, a thi  
zik thlang! A thi  
ngaingai ding ti  
ka zum thei lo!

Cun a thi.



Hmakhatteah nasatakin ling a hnin.

Ziang a cang? A hmaisa ah van cu zan vekin a thim ih, tu ah leilung a hnin lala.

Jew-pawlih siangpahrang, hi Jesui ruangah famteh. Anih cu mangbangza tuahtu a si.

Mangbangza zianghman a tuah nawn lo. A thi zo.

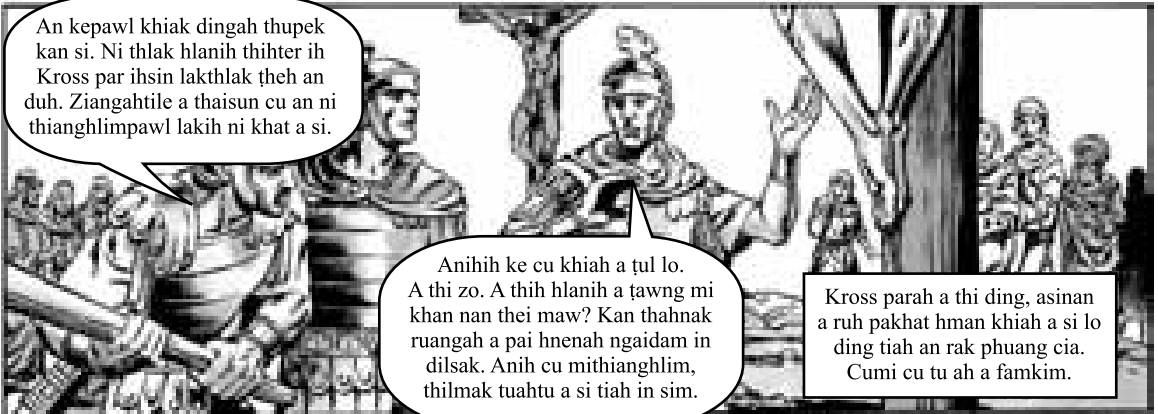


Khua a vangsallala. Tuisun cu ni danglam tak a si.

A si, hi thil hi hi pa a thih hnu lawngih cang mi a si.



Pathian Fapa taktak a si.



An kepawl khiak dingah thupek kan si. Ni thlak hlanih thihter ih Kross par ihsin lakhlak theh an duh. Ziangah tile a thaisun cu an ni thianghlimpawl lakih ni khat a si.

Anihih ke cu khiah a tul lo. A thi zo. A thih hlanih a tawng mi khan nan thei maw? Kan thahnak ruangah a pai hnenah ngaidam in dilsak. Anih cu mithianghlim, thilmak tuahtu a si tiah in sim.

Kross parah a thi ding, asinan a ruh pakhat hman khiah a si lo ding tiah an rak phuang cia. Cumi cu tu ah a famkim.



Curuangah Jesu cu an lanta ih rukru pahinhih ke khiak dingah an feh.

Crack.

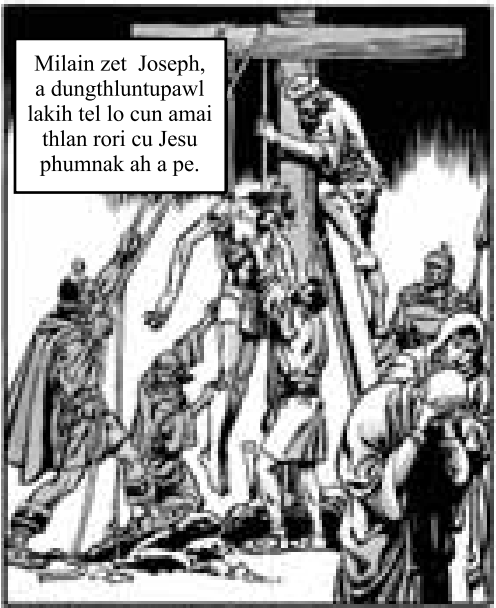


A ke cu khiak lo ten an um..

Mary, a phumnak hrangah bawmtu ding ka va hawl ding.



Ni tlak ihsin Sabbath a thawk ding ruangah a tlai thlang. Curuangah a ruang an phum lohli a tul.



Milain zet Joseph, a dungthluntupawl lakih tel lo cun amai thlan rori cu Jesu phumnak ah a pe.



Sabbath a kim thlang ding ruangah keimai thlan thar ah kan phum ding.

Joseph na tiha tuk aw. Ka rual tha tuk na si.

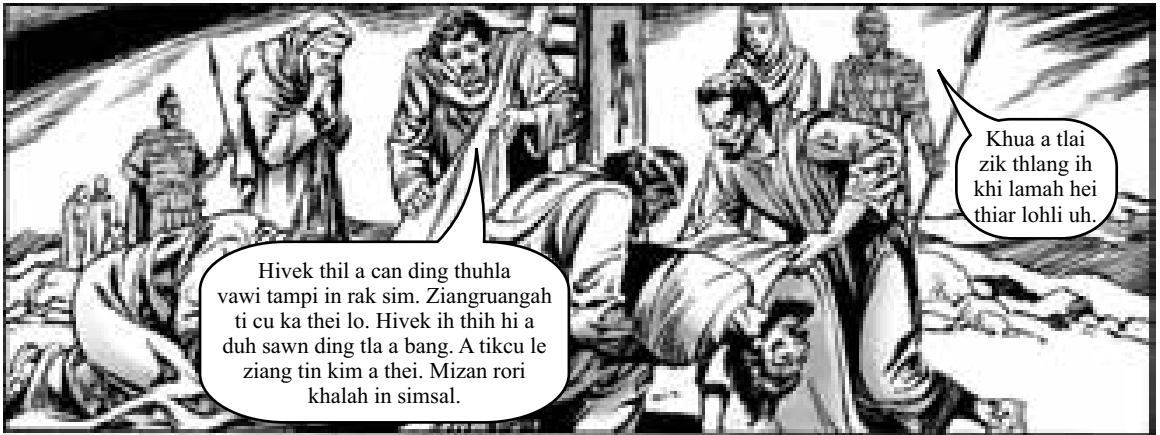


αρχη ην ο λογος και ο λογον  
ν προς τον θεον και θεος ην  
γος ουτος ην εν αρχη προς τ  
εον παντα δι αυτου εγενετο κ  
ωρις αυτου εγενετο ουδε εν  
ονεν εν αυτω ζωη ην και η ζ  
το φως των ανθρωπων και



Bung 11:

THAWSALNAK, PENTIKOS  
LE KAWHHRAN HMAISA



Hivek thil a can ding thuhla vawi tampi in rak sim. Ziangruangah ti cu ka thei lo. Hivek ih thih hi a duh sawn ding tla a bang. A tikcu le ziang tin kim a thei. Mizan rori khalah in simsal.

Khua a tlai zik thlang ih khi lamah hei thiar lohli uh.



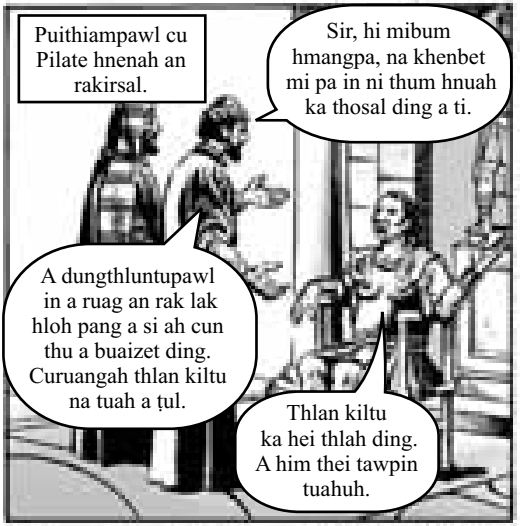
A ruang culh ding timtuahnak can hman kan nei lo.

Sabbath ni a cem le kan rasal ding.

Tuihnu ni thum ah ziang a bang pei!

Himi hi kan ti thei tawk a si.

Hiti zawngin. Kalbak kha ralringuh.



Puithiampawl cu Pilate hnenah an rakirsal.

Sir, hi mibum hmangpa, na khenbet mi pa in ni thum hnuah ka thosal ding a ti.

A dungthluntupawl in a ruag an rak lak hloh pang a si ah cun thu a buaizet ding. Curuangah thlan kiltu na tuah a tul.

Thlan kiltu ka hei thlah ding. A him thei tawpin tuahuh.



Hi tacik hi zohman nan kuaiter lo ding.

Ka milaipawl pahtlang theitu ding zohman an um lo.



A thi zo mi nan Messiah a hlo ding ti an phang lo mawsi? Mithi ruang ziangtik hmanah kan tihlo dah lo, mi kan nei lo sawm.

**HA HA HA**



Jesu an phum ih ni thum hnuah

Mithi kan kil cu tu hi a vawi khatnak a si.

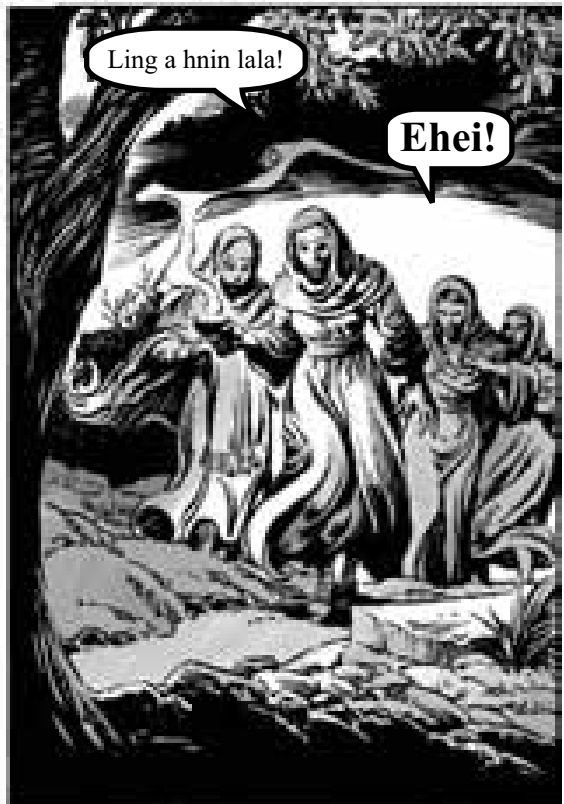


Khua a rung vang mai ding ih kan cawl hahdam thei ding.



Khua a vang mai ding. Zamrang uhsi. Ni thum hnakih tam a si thlang ding.

Rak tuah lohli ding kan si nan.



Ling a hnin lala!

**Ehei!**





Khi lungpi cu a tum tuk. In awnsaktu ding mi pa ziangtin ka hmu ding.

Ka thei lo, asinan ni thum le zan thum a si zo. Rimhmui tel lo cun a taksa a nam zo ding.

Ralkappawl in thlan an kil ti an thei lo.



Malte a rei hnuah.

Mi pakhat in thlankhar lung a awng zo!



A ruang a um nawn lo. Thlan cu a lawng a si!



Oh! Zo ha na si? Jesui ruang khuiah a um?

Thlan puanpawl cu khinah an um!

Nan mangbang hlah uh. An khenbet mi Jesu nan hawl ti ka thei. Hinah a um lo. A sim vekin a thosal zo. Ra uh la an hlumnak ra zoh uh.

Cun a dungthluntupawl kha Galili ah a lo tawng ding tin va sim uh.



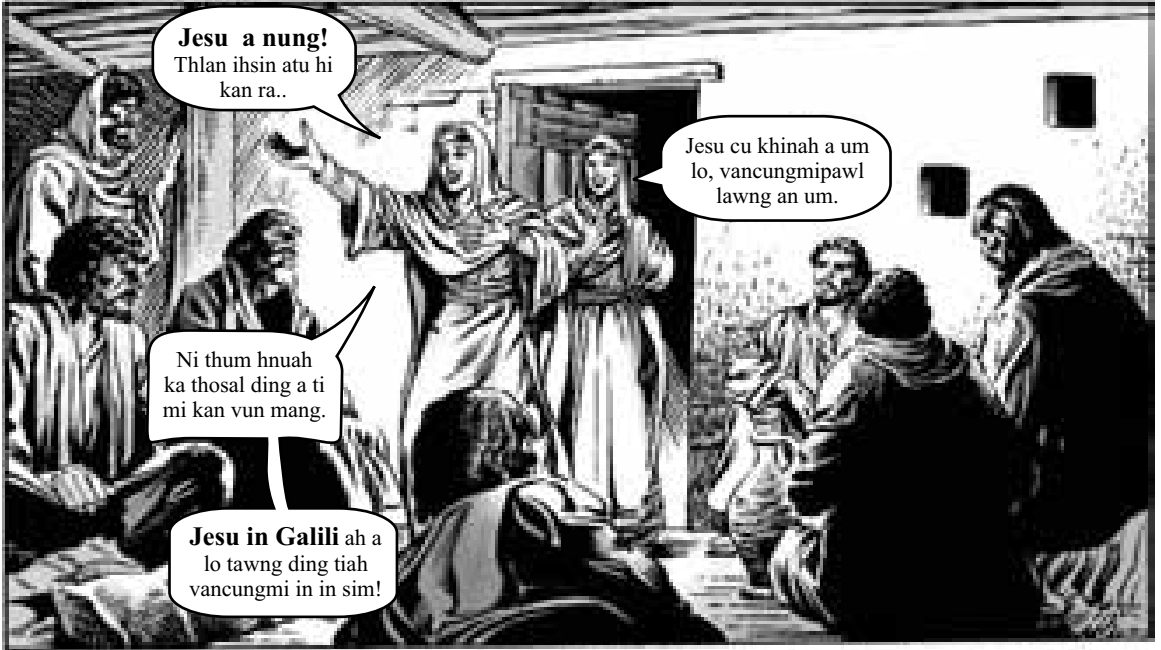
Jesu a nung! Lazarus vekin thihnak in a thosal.



Zamrang uh, a dungthluntupawl kan sim lohli a tul.

Jesu a nung!

Khi mipawl khi vancungmipawl an si!



**Jesu a nung!**  
Thlan ihsin atu hi kan ra..

Jesu cu khinah a um lo, vancungmipawl lawng an um.

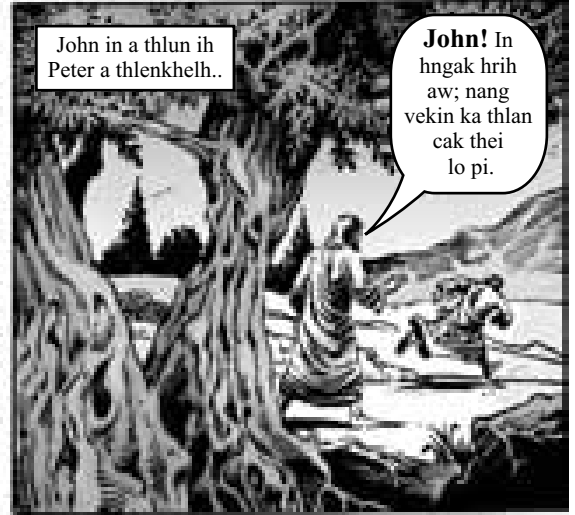
Ni thum hnuah ka thosal ding a ti mi kan vun mang.

**Jesu in Galili** ah a lo tawng ding tiah vancungmi in in sim!



Peter, khuiah na feh ding?

Thlan ah.



John in a thlun ih Peter a thlenkhelh..

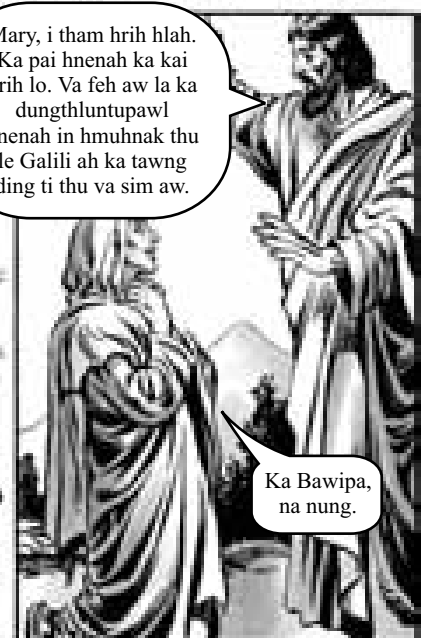
**John!** In hngak hrih aw; nang vekin ka thlan cak thei lo pi.

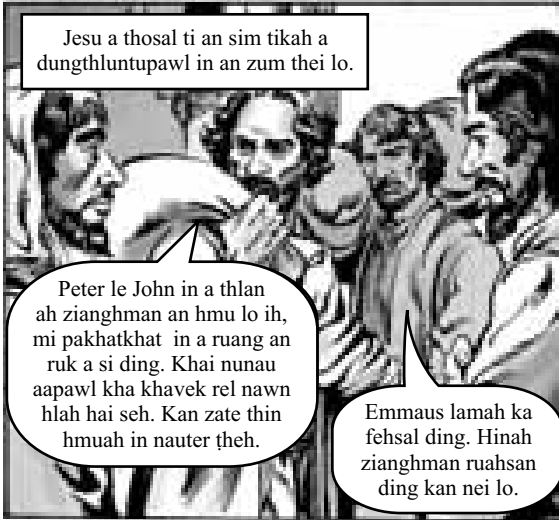


**A lawng a si!**



Ziangtin a si pei?





Jesu a thosal ti an sim tikah a dungthluntupawl in an zum thei lo.

Peter le John in a thlan ah zianghman an hmu lo ih, mi pakhatkhat in a ruang an ruk a si ding. Khai nunau aapawl kha khavet rel nawn hlah hai seh. Kan zate thin hmuah in nauter theh.

Emmaus lamah ka fehsal ding. Hinah zianghman ruahsan ding kan nei lo.



Tu hi a ni thumnak a si.

A si, thihnak ihsin thosal ding tho tho si, ziangruangah an rak thah cu a sian?

A si ko, siangpahrang si rak duh sehla a thupten hitivek thil a tuah lo ding a si ko lo maw?



Nan hnenah ka feh thei pei maw?

**Huuuu!**  
Ka thin in tiphang. Khui tawkin na ra?

A si, tuisun cu khualtlawnnak ah nikhua a nuam nasa.



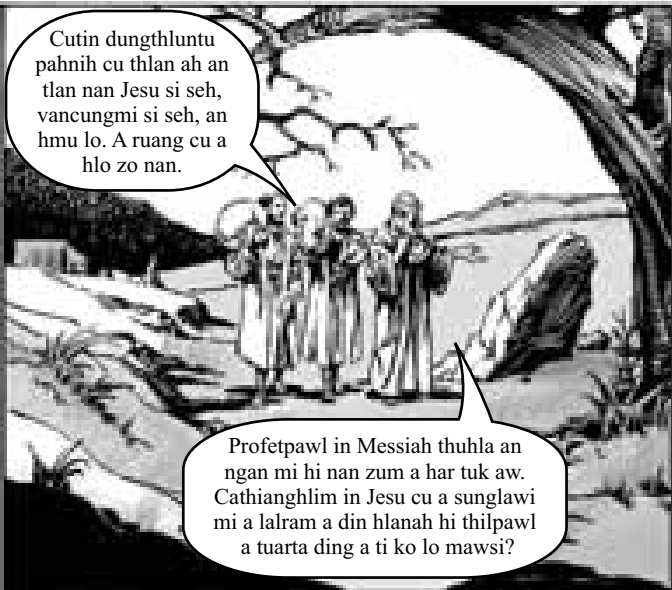
In rak nei ih nan tawng mi ka thei. Nan riah a sia bang i?

Nazareth mi Jesui thuhla kan dung ni thum sungih a cang mi kha na thei lo maw si?



**Messiah** a si ding kan zum, asinan khenbet a si zo fawn.

Tuizing ih thlan fehtu nunaupawl in thlan ah a ruang a um lo in ti fawn. A nungsal ti in simtu vancungmi kan hmu le an ti fawn.



Cutin dungthluntu pahnih cu thlan ah an tlan nan Jesu si seh, vancungmi si seh, an hmu lo. A ruang cu a hlo zo nan.

Profetpawl in Messiah thuhla an ngan mi hi nan zum a har tuk aw. Cathianghlim in Jesu cu a sunglawi mi a lalam a din blannah hi thilpawl a tuarta ding a ti ko lo mawsi?



An khenbet mi Nazareth mi Jesu in Khrih ka si a ti, Pa thawn kan bangaw a ti. A si ngaingai maw? A sim mipawl cu cathianghlim in tha zetin a nemhngat a si.

\_ Judah asilole Israel ih siangpahrang an neih lo lai can teah Khrih a ra ding tiah Isaiaah in a sim (7:16), cu mi cu tuisun ni tiang in a si. Jesse cithlah sungin a ra ding tikhah in Isaiaah in a sim (11:1)

\_ Bethlehem ah a suak ding tiah Micah in a rak sim (Micah 5:2), cui hmun ah a suak taktak. Anih cu David cithlah a si ding tiah Profetpawl in an sim cia (Jeremiah 23:5-6; Sam 89). Mary le Joseph khal an pahnih in David-ih cithlah an si.

\_ Khrih cu, “Ropi Pathian, kumkhua Pa,” tiah an ko ding tiah Isaiaah in a ti. Jesu in, in hmutu cun ka Pa a hmu a ti ko lo mawsi?

\_ Fala him in nau a pai ding (7:14; 59:20), fa a hring ding (9:6), cun Zion ah Rundamtu vekin a ra ding (59:20) ti in tla profet in a sim.

\_ Israel in a hnawl ding tiah Isaiaah in a sim (53:1,3). Profet in a tuarnak khal a rak hmu cia. Amai rualpi roriin a phatsan ding (Sam 41:9), nguntangka 30 in an zuar (Zekhariah 11:12-13), A hektupawl hmaiah a thiam thu a rel lo; anih cu hriamhma an put ding (53:5). A hmurhmul an phawt ding (506). A thawitupawl cu a tun men ding (50:6), a hmuihmel an tisiat tiangin (52:14). Profet Zekhariah (12:10) in rundamtu cu an sun ding, a rualpi roriin a kut ah hriamhma an put ding (Zekhariah 13:6-7), thah ding ih an hruai mi tuu vek a si ding (53:7), cutin a netnak ah a thi ding (53:8,12; Sam. 22:15), cun milianpai thlan ah an phum ding (53:9).

\_ Hi thilpawl cang lo dingin a thiam lo hi mangbang ding a um lo. Zohman in ka hnen ihsin ka nunnak an la thei lo, asinan keimah in ka pek sawn a si, tiah Jesu in a ti ko lo maw (John 10:18)? A taksa a kuai cu Pathian a lung a awi, zianghatile sual hrangih raithawinak a si (53:10). Midangpawl sualnak ruangah vuak a tuar (53:8), zianghatile mi tampi sualnak a phur (53:12), cuti cun a thihnak in mi tampi thiam a coter ding (53:11).

\_ Asinan thihnak cu a netnak a si lo. A thih hnuaah a nunnak a sunzawn ding (53:10); khaisan a si ding, dinhmun sang zetah tuah a si ding (52:13) tiah Isaiaah in a rak hmu cia. Anih cu khawvel tawp tiangin rundamnak a si ding(49:6).

\_ Thutheitu a si ding ih sawrfung vekin a kaa in leilung a thawi ding (11:4). Lei that ih khawpi thar ah anih in tuah thar mi Israel cu a uk ding (66). Mi kipin an sual an phuang ding ih a hmaih khuk an bil can a ra thleng ding (45:23).

\_ Curuangah i sim aw, ziangruangah na riah a sia?  
Vancungmipawl in nunaupawl hnenah anih cu a thawhtersal a si tiih an sim mi kha an lo sim lo mawsi?

Mangbang  
thlak tak a si.

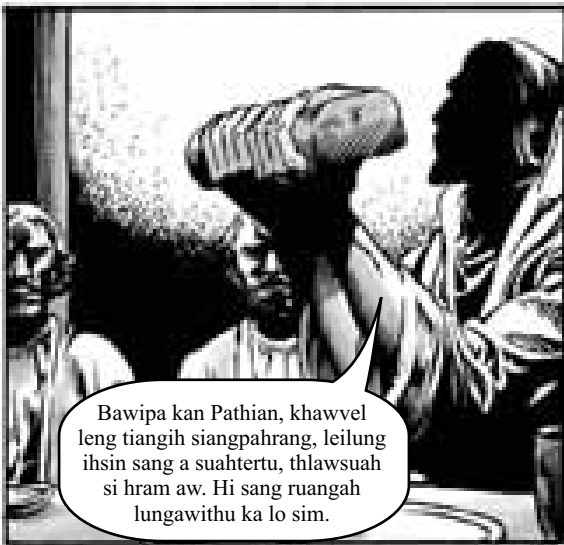




Ka inn a si. Sayapa, zangfahten, khua a tlai zo. Kan hnenah run riak aw. Jesui thu thawn pehparawin sim cianakpawl tla theihbet kan duh.



Sayapa, kan sang hi thlawsuah na pek ah cun kan lung a awi zet ding.



Bawipa kan Pathian, khawvel leng tiangih siangpahrang, leilung ihsin sang a suahtertu, thlawsuah si hram aw. Hi sang ruangah lungawithu ka lo sim.



La uh la ei uh.

**Jesu!**  
Nangmah na si.

**Sayapa.**



**Ahlo!**

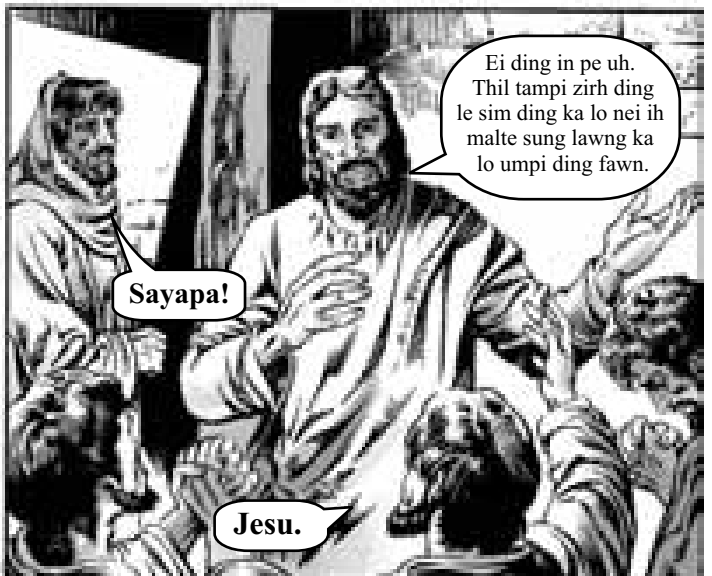
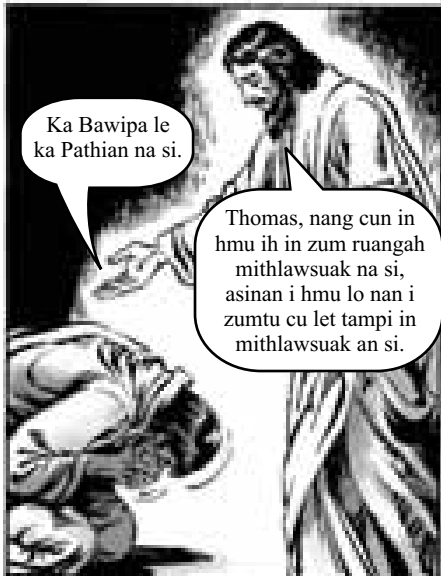
**A fehhlo zo!**

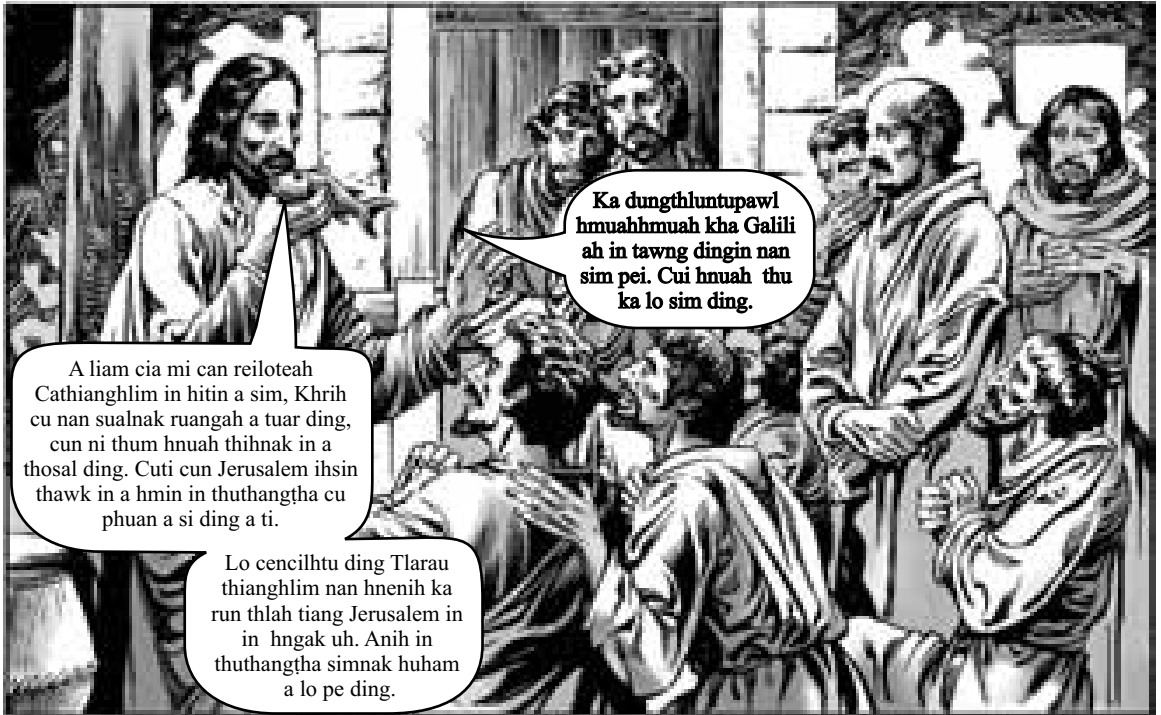
In cencilpitu cu **Jesu** a rak sisi!

Sim cianakpawl a theih theh khal hi mangbang ding a um lo.



Jesu a nung a si! Thihnak in a kai thei lo! Jerusalem ah kirsal in a dungthluntupawl va sim uhsi.

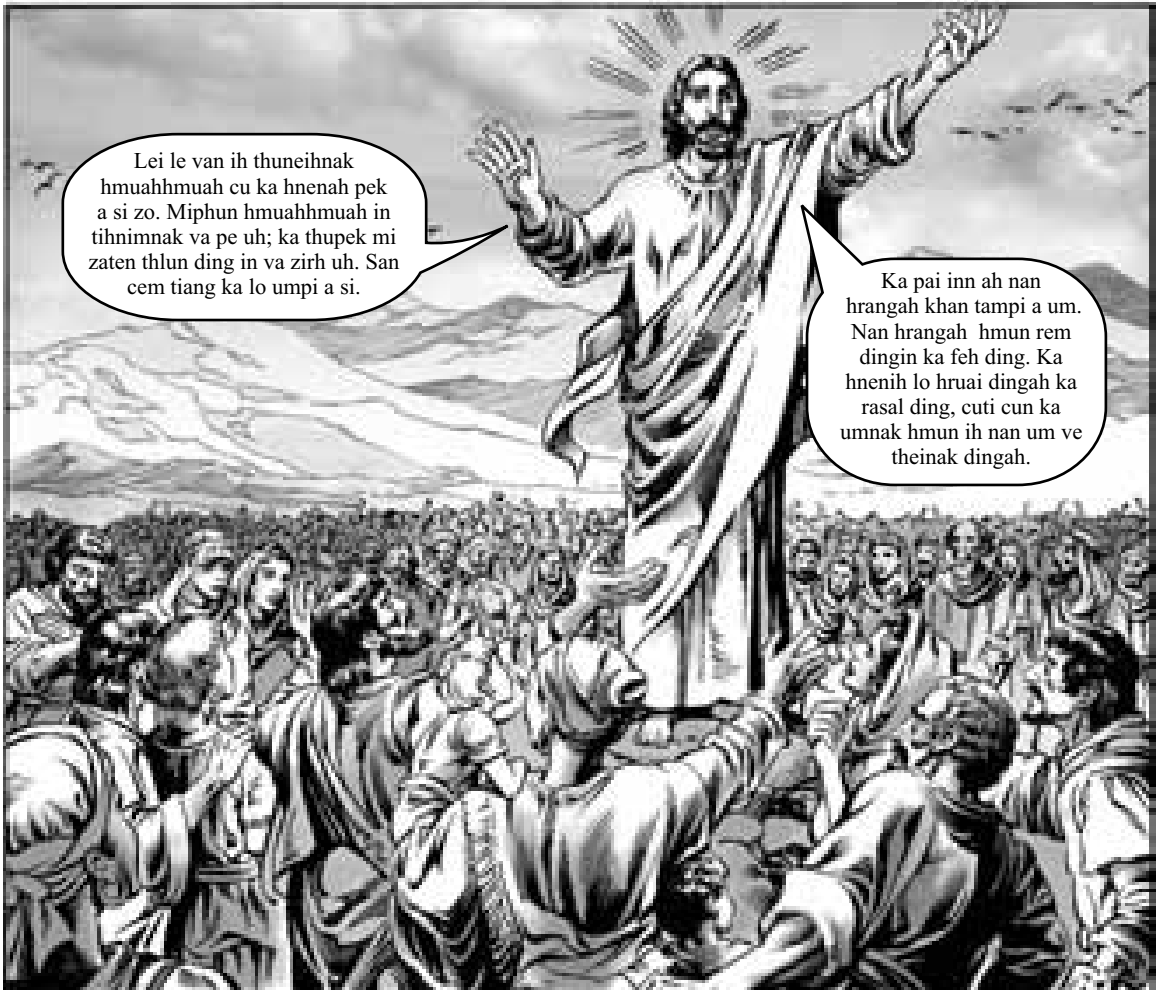




Ka dungthluntupawl  
hmuahhmuah kha Galili  
ah in tawng dingin nan  
sim pei. Cui hnuah thu  
ka lo sim ding.

A liam cia mi can reiloteah  
Cathianglim in hitin a sim, Khrih  
cu nan sualnak ruangah a tuar ding,  
cun ni thum hnuah thihnak in a  
thosal ding. Cuti cun Jerusalem ihsin  
thawk in a hmin in thuthangtha cu  
puan a si ding a ti.

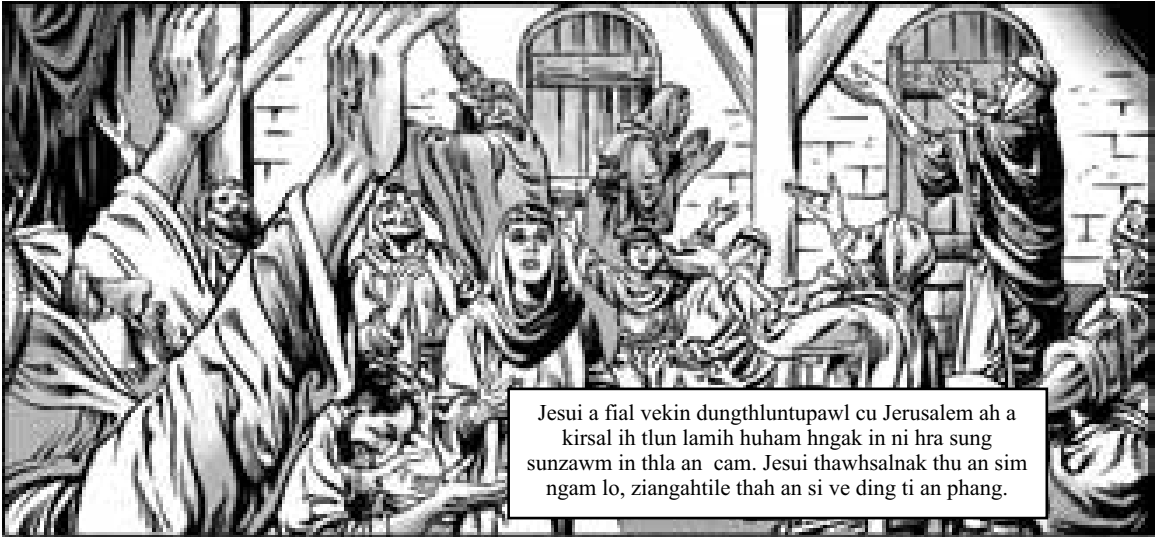
Lo cenciltu ding Tlarau  
thianglim nan hnenih ka  
run thlah tiang Jerusalem in  
in hngak uh. Anih in  
thuthangtha simnak huham  
a lo pe ding.



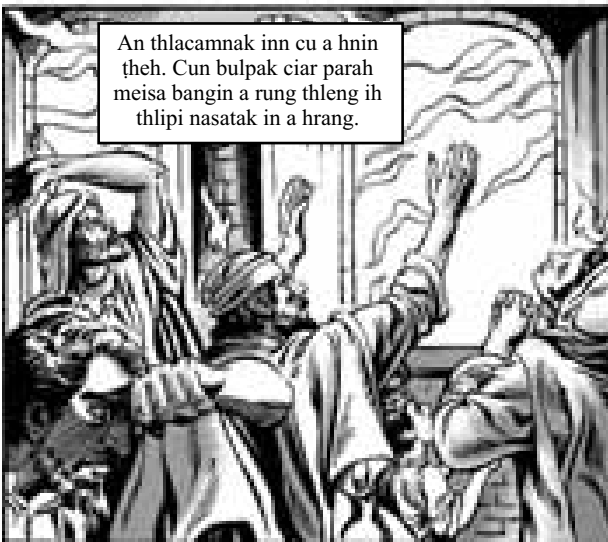
Lei le van ih thuneihnak  
hmuahhmuah cu ka hnenah pek  
a si zo. Miphun hmuahhmuah in  
tihnimnak va pe uh; ka thupek mi  
zaten thlun ding in va zirh uh. San  
cem tiang ka lo umpi a si.

Ka pai inn ah nan  
hrangah khan tampi a um.  
Nan hrangah hmun rem  
dingin ka feh ding. Ka  
hnenih lo hruai dingah ka  
rasal ding, cuti cun ka  
umnak hmun ih nan um ve  
theinak dingah.

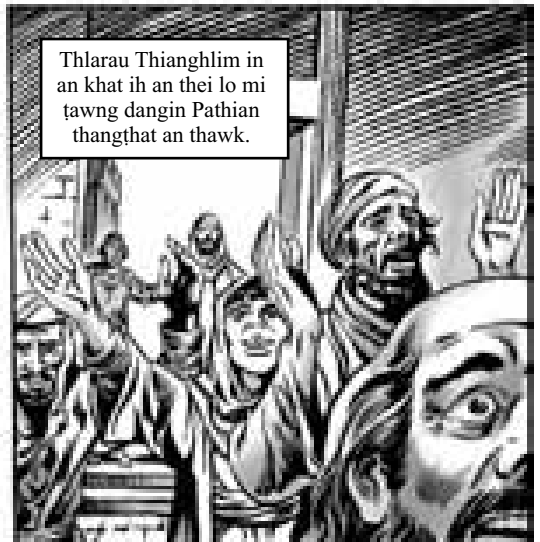




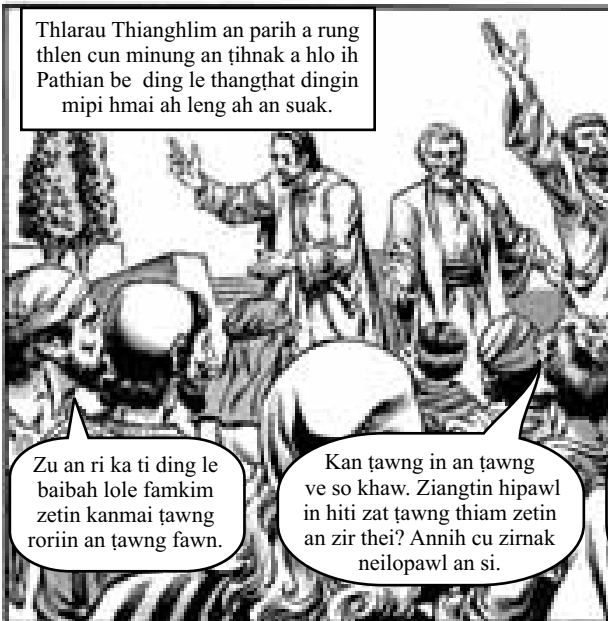
Jesui a fial vekin dungthluntupawl cu Jerusalem ah a kirsal ih tlun lamih huham hngak in ni hra sung sunzawm in thla an cam. Jesui thawhsalnak thu an si ngam lo, zianghatile thah an si ve ding ti an phang.



An thlacamnak inn cu a hnin theh. Cun bulpak ciar parah meisa bangin a rung thlang ih thlupi nasatak in a hrang.



Thlarau Thianghlim in an khat ih an thei lo mi tawng dangin Pathian thangthat an thawk.



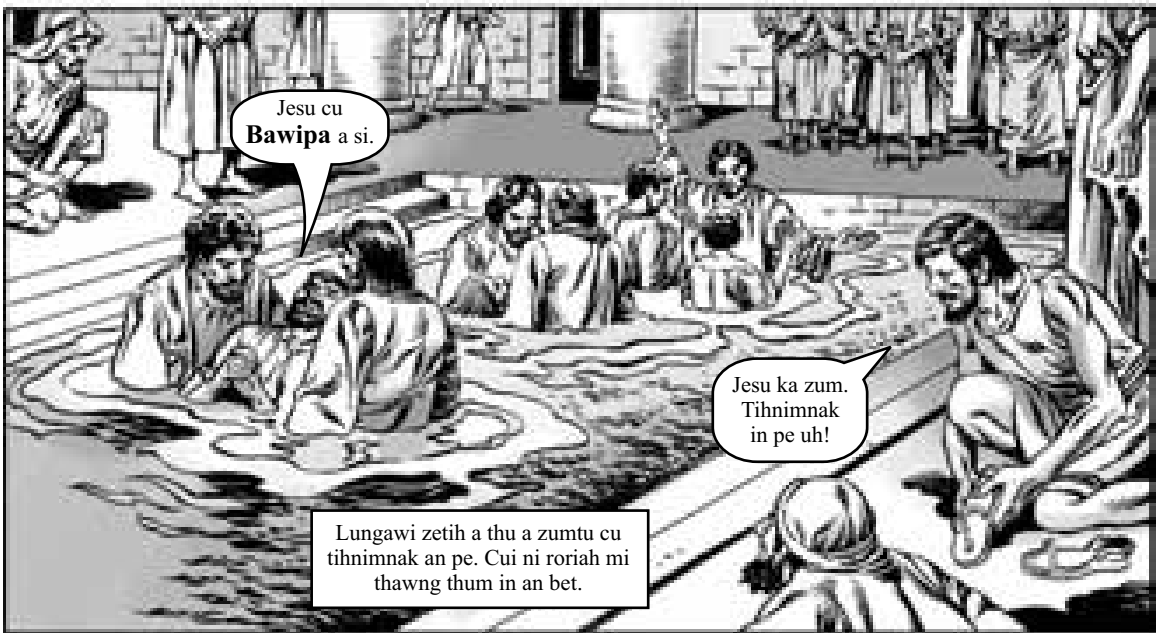
Thlarau Thianghlim an parih a rung thlen cun minung an thnak a hlo ih Pathian be ding le thangthat dingin mipi hmai ah leng ah an suak.

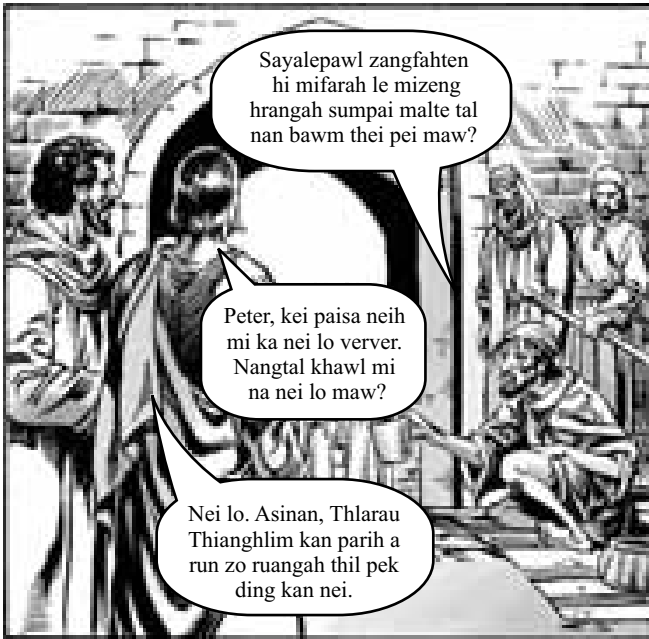
Kan Bawipa Jesu Khrih ih Pa le Pathian cu thlawsuah in um seh.

Zu an ri ka ti ding le baibah lole fankim zetin kanmai tawng rorin an tawng fawn.

Kan tawng in an tawng ve so khaw. Ziangtin hipawl in hiti zat tawng thiam zetin an zir thei? Annih cu zirnak neilopawl an si.

Israel-mipawl, Jesui thilmak tuah mi nan hmu. Hipawl hi Pathian a sinak nemhngettu an si. Nan khenbet nan Pathian in thinnak ihsin a thotersal thocho.





Sayalepawl zangfahten hi mifarah le mizeng hrangah sumpai malte tal nan bawm thei pei maw?

Peter, kei paisa neih mi ka nei lo verver. Nangtal khawl mi na nei lo maw?

Nei lo. Asinan, Thlarau Thianghlim kan parih a run zo ruangah thil pek ding kan nei.



Kei cun sui le ngun lo pek ding ka nei lo nan ka neih mi ka lo pek ding. Jesu Khrih hmin in tho aw la feh aw.

Cuti cun in tisak siang hlah uh. A suah ihsin mizeng a si. A ke le thil pal thei ding a si lo.



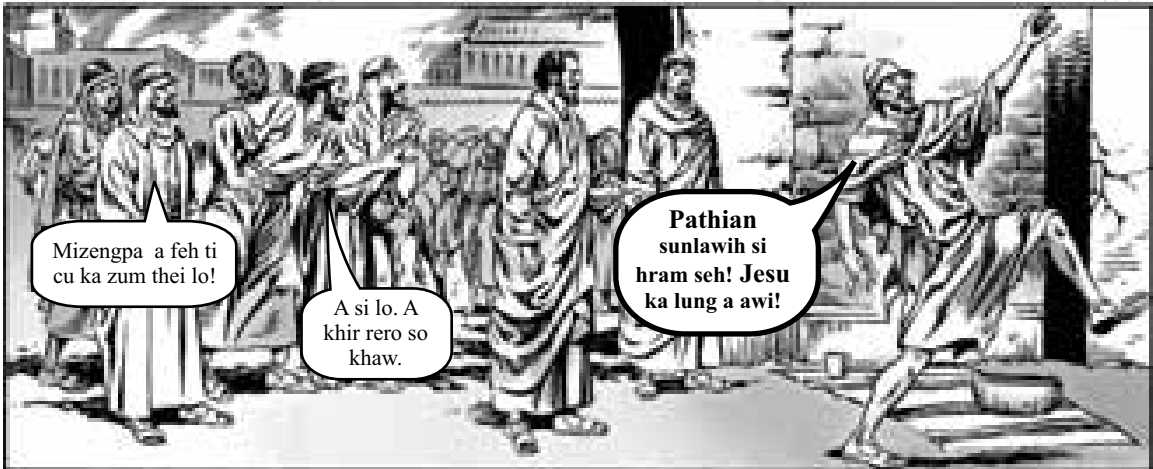
Jesu in a lo tidam zo.



**Tho aw!**

Bawipa Pathian ropi!

**A kepawl an thang!**

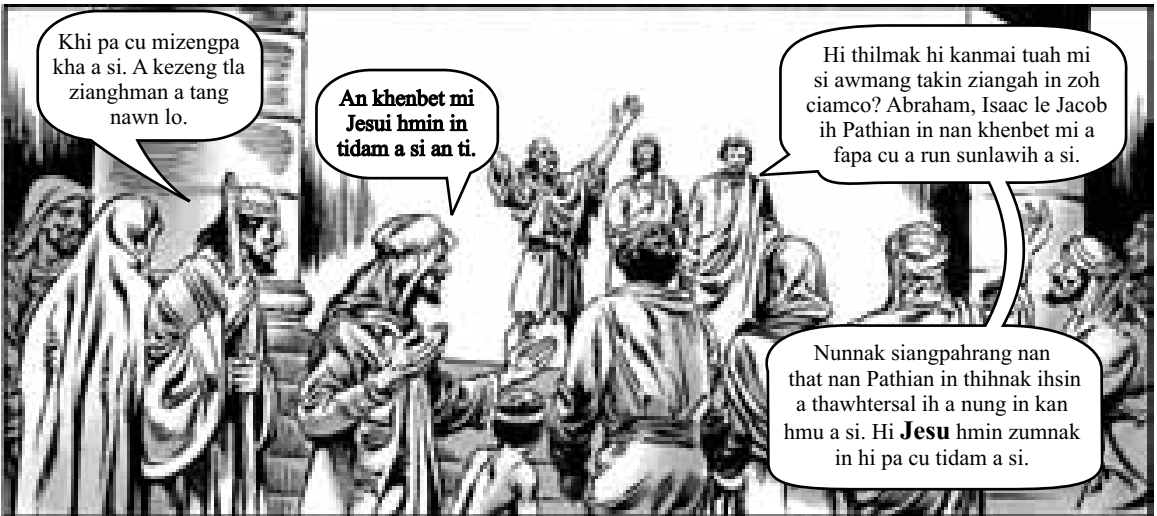


Mizengpa a feh ti cu ka zum thei lo!

A si lo. A khir rero so khaw.

**Pathian sunlawih si hram seh! Jesu ka lung a awi!**





Khi pa cu mizengpa kha a si. A kezeng tla zianghman a tang nawn lo.

An khenbet mi Jesui hmin in tidam a si an ti.

Hi thilmak hi kanmai tuah mi si awmang takin ziangah in zoh ciamco? Abraham, Isaac le Jacob ih Pathian in nan khenbet mi a fapa cu a run sunlawih a si.

Nunnak siangpahrang nan that nan Pathian in thihnak ihsin a thawhtersal ih a nung in kan hmu a si. Hi **Jesu** hmin zumnak in hi pa cu tidam a si.



Ngaihthahnak ruangah Jesu nan that ti ka thei, asinan profetpawl in hi thil hi a ra cang ding tiah ralrinnak in pe cia.

Nan zaten in thei. Pathian lawng in ke in pesal thei. Zum uh la **Jesu** thlun uh.



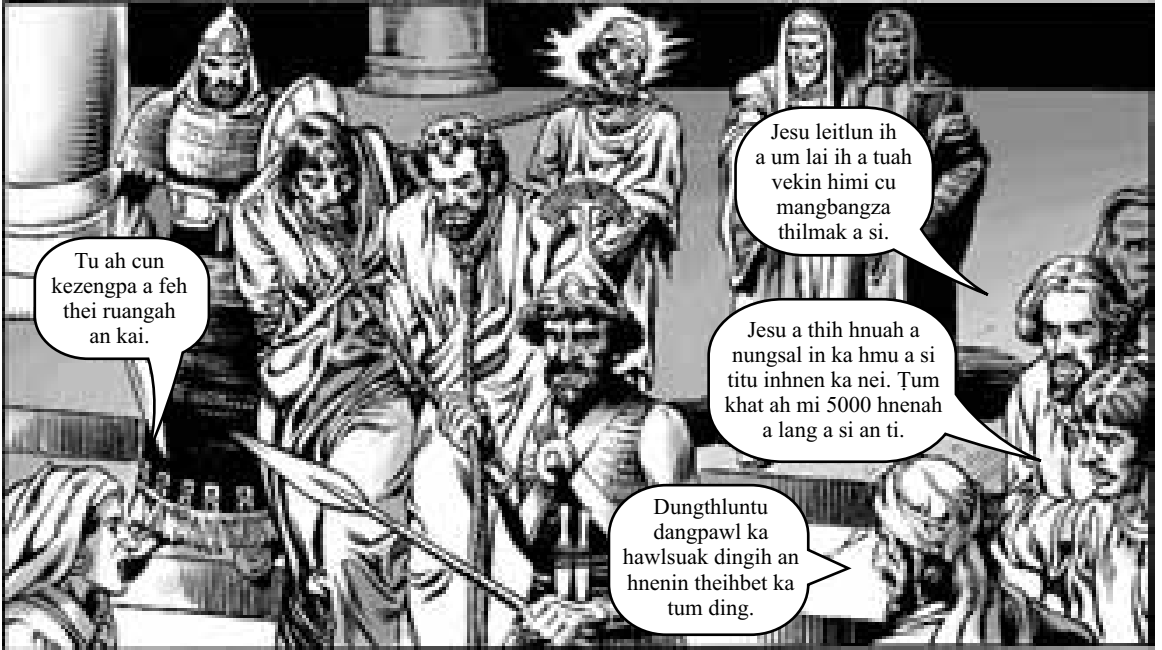
Jesui thu ah nan lungput thleng uh la a dungthluntu si uh, cuti cun nan sualnak phiathlo theh a si ding..



Jesu khenbettu biaknak hotupawl tho tho in ralkappawl hei thlah in Peter le John cu an kaihter.

Kan biaknak dokalh in mi thilung nan cawtkho cu dan a si lo.

Thil sual ziang hman an tuah lo.



Tu ah cun kezengpa a feh thei ruangah an kai.

Jesu leitlun ih a um lai ih a tuah vekin himi cu mangbangza thilmak a si.

Jesu a thih hnuah a nungsal in ka hmu a si titu inhnen ka nei. Tum khat ah mi 5000 hnenah a lang a si an ti.

Dungthluntu dangpawl ka hawlsuak dingih an hnenin theihbet ka tum ding.



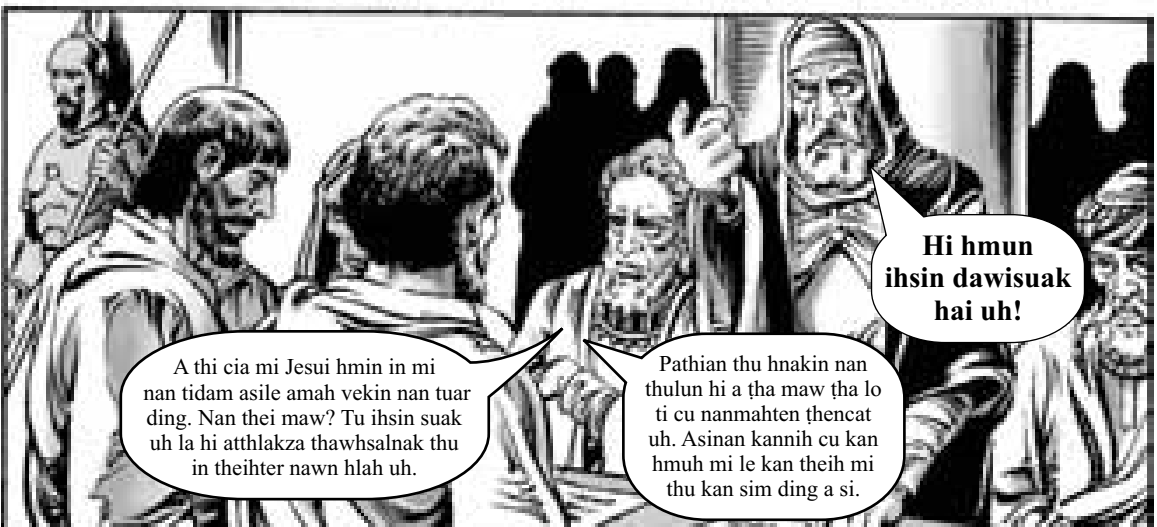
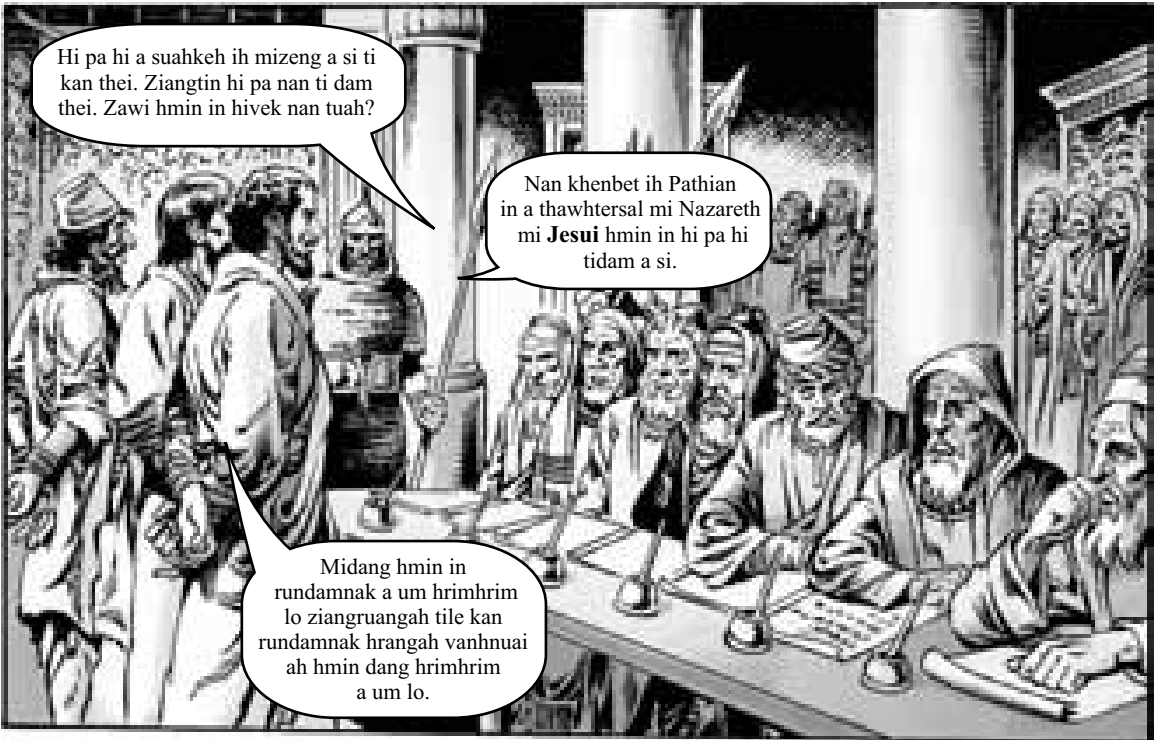
An hruaitu kan tah hnu ih hivek zirhnak sual kengtupawl hi cu mi ninum taktak an si.

Amah cu a thluntupawl thawn kan that pei.

A thi lo an ti.

A tha, khite pahnih khal in an hung umpi vepei cu.

Van ih pai hnenah a um an ti.



Israel pumlukah  
thuthangtha cu a karhzai.  
Mi tampi in Jesu an zum  
ih tihnimnak an co.

Kawhhran cu  
duhdawtnak le daihnak  
ih a khat mi a  
thawngtel ih insang ah  
a hung cang.

Jesui thuthangtha  
nan thei zo maw?

Jesu cu thihnak ihsin  
thawhtersal a si. Tu ah  
a nung ih kan hnenah  
a um a si.

Ka sungkuapawl  
in an zum ih ka insang  
ah daihnak a umthawk  
hmaisabiknak a si.

Kawhhran sungah  
cun nuhopawl khal  
upatnak coter an si.

Khristianpawl cun  
hnañuan phah cing  
khalin hla an sak.

Khristian cu a thawngtel in an  
karhzai ih an neih mi hlawmaw  
in ni tinten inn tin ah le an tawn  
mi minung phunzakip hnenah  
Jesui thu an sim.



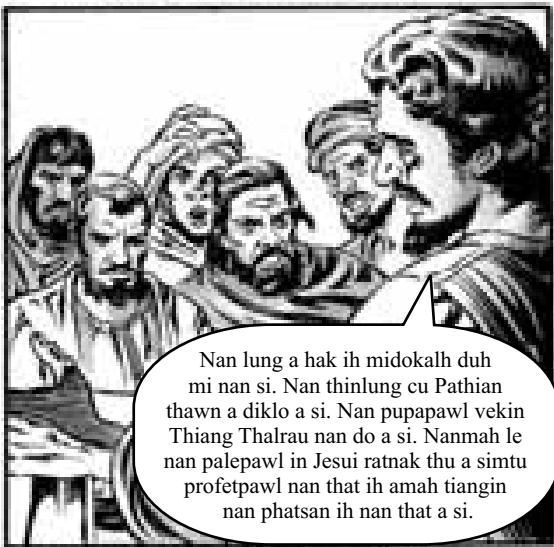


Nannah Israel-mipawl Pathian in kan pupapawl hnenah nan cithlahpawl cu ramdang ah sal tang in kum 400 sung an um ding, cui hnuah cui ram cu thu ka then dingih ka mipipawl cu Abrahman hnenih ka pek mi ramah ka hruai kirsal ding tiih a sim kha nan thei.

Solomon in Pathian hrangah inn a sak. Asinan a sangbik Pahtian cu kut ih sak mi inn ah a ceng lo; Profet in a sim bangin: "Van cu ka tonak a si ih leilung cu ka ke retnak a si: ziang inn ha in sak sak ding? tiah Bawipa in a ti: Asilole ka cawlhna hmun cu khui tawk a si? Hi thil hmuahhmuah hi ka kut ih tuah mi an si lo mawsi?"

Stefen, nangmahte miaa ah tuahaw hlah av.

**Kan biakinn dokalh in na tawng a si.**



Nan lung a hak ih midokalh duh mi nan si. Nan thilung cu Pathian thawn a diklo a si. Nan pupapawl vekin Thiang Thalrau nan do a si. Nanmah le nan palepawl in Jesui ratnak thu a simtu profetpawl nan that ih amah tiangin nan phatsan ih nan that a si.



Stefen, nangmahte Jew-mi ka si na tiaw mawsi?

Kan dan le kan nunphung thiatbal in ziang thawn na aiawh tum? Rompawl in an thah hnuih zohman ih hmuh nawn lo mi mithipai hmin in maw?

Zoh hnik uh, vancung sangka awng in Minung Fapa cu pai vawrh lam ah a ding ka hmu a si. **Aw! A va sunglawi em!**



Nan kut in nan hna phit uh. Cuvek thangsiatnak tawng ngai hlah uh.

**Thi tlak a si!**

Khawheng ah hruai uh la dengthat uh.



Hi pa in kan biaknak in siatsuah tum.

Mi thangsiattupa.

Jesu kan khengbet, nang khal kan lo dengthat ding.

In den hnu khalah Jesu cu Bawipa a si tho tho ding.



Kan biaknak a thangsiatter. A thih a tul. Saul, thuneitupawl in the in lungkimpi pei maw?

Hi pai thihnak thu ah keimah in kutzung ka nem ding. Hipa hi a thi zo mi Nazareth mi Jesu a thluntupawl lak ih pakhat a si. Hivak thangsiatnak cu daihter a tul. Dengthat uh.



Saul, ka kawrfual rak keng aw.

Bawipa Jesu, ka Thlarau run la aw, an sual vekin thungrul hram hlah aw.



Mi thangsiattertu  
hi that uh!

Hi Jesui  
milaipawl hi  
center uh!



Himi cu a  
thawknak  
lawng a si lai!

Hi tikcuan ahhin Jerusalem  
kawhhran in hremnak nasatak in a  
tuar; curuangah dungthluntupawl  
siarlo cun Jerusalem an suahsan theh.

Pharasipa, Saul cun  
Kawhhran a dodal ih  
inn tinah lut in nunau ti  
lo mipa ti loin thawng  
ah a thlak hai.



Jesui dungthluntu  
dang an um lai maw?

Kapa hrem  
hlah uh.

Na nauu  
khal kai uh.



Christian mi Philip  
cu thla a cam laiah  
vancungmi in a run bia.

*Philip, tho aw la  
Jerusalem thlang  
lam Gaza fehnak ih  
lamzinpi ah feh aw.*



Ziangruangah khi  
lamah i fehter ti ka thei  
lo nan Pahtian in i  
fehter ah cun ka feh  
ko ding.



Hi tawk hi in  
kawhnak a si  
ding. Bawipa tu  
teh ziang ka tuah  
ding?



Bawipa  
ziang  
tuahter i  
duh?



**Kalauk thawi  
khualtlawngpawl!**  
Bawipa, himi hi hi tawkih in  
hruainak san a si maw? Khi  
mipawl lakah nangmai hrangih  
na hril mi an um maw?

**Feh aw la  
kalauk ih  
khualtlawngpawl  
va pan aw.**





Etheopia siangbawinuih hnatuannak ih thuneitu miropi pakhat a um. Anih cu sumpai kiltu a si ih a Bawinu in a ram sung ih a lennak hmuahhmuah kiltu ah a ruat. Jew-pawl bangin Pathian bia dingah Jerusalem ah a feh ih a tlun lamah Cathianglim a siar phah.

Anih cu thah ding le a hmul met ding ih hruai mi tuu vekin hruai a si. Cuti cun a ka a ang lo ih cun a nunnak cu leitlun ihsin lak a si.



Profet **Isaiah** sung ta na siar ti ka thei. Na siar mi na theifiang maw?

Ka siar mi ziang a si ti na thei maw? Simfiangtu um lo cun a tican ka thei thiam lo. Ra aw la ra to ve aw.



Jerusalem in maw na rat?

A si, Biaknak nei dingah ka va feh. Kan ram ih biaknak in daihnak in pe lo. Pathian cu a hla tuk ding a bang.

Cuvek thu sim cianak a um le um lo thei dingin profet ka hawl rero. Profet Isaiah in amai thuhla maw a si, asilole midang thu ha a sim ti na thei maw?

Tiam cia mi Messiah thu ka siar zo. Jerusalem ka feh tikah mi a thawngtel in a ra zo asinan khenbet a si ih cu mi theh ah a thihnak ihsin thawhtersal a si an ti.

Na theih vekin Isaiah cabu hi a liam cia mi kum 800 hrawngih ngan mi a si. Messiah thu thawn pehparawin bung 53-nak hi thu tiam tampi lakih pakhat a si. Anih cu "nautat le hnawn" a si ding ti in a um.

Tu Jerusalem in na ra ih Jesu in mangbangza tampi a tuah nan kan hruiatupawl in an hnawl ti cu na thei.

Kan soal man pe dingah anih cu hriamhma put a si ding tiah Isaiah in a rak sim cia. Cang 5-nak ahcun kan soal man cu Jesui parah thum a si a ti.

Cang 7-nak in Jesu cu thuthentupawl hmaih hrui a si tikah a thiamthu a rel lo ding thu a sim cianak a si.

Cang 6-nak hi ka hleice in a duhtuk; "Kan zaten a hlo mi tuu bangin kan vakvai, kan duhnak zin ciarah kah feh. Asinan Bawipa in cawhkuannak cu a parah a thlenter, kan tuar ding mi kan soal man cawhkuannak cu! Himi in minung zaten Pathian tumnak cu kan tlasam tin in sim, asinan kan soalnak cu Patian in Jesui parah a thum ih curuangah a thih tikah kan thulunlonak hrangah thla a cam.

SUAL

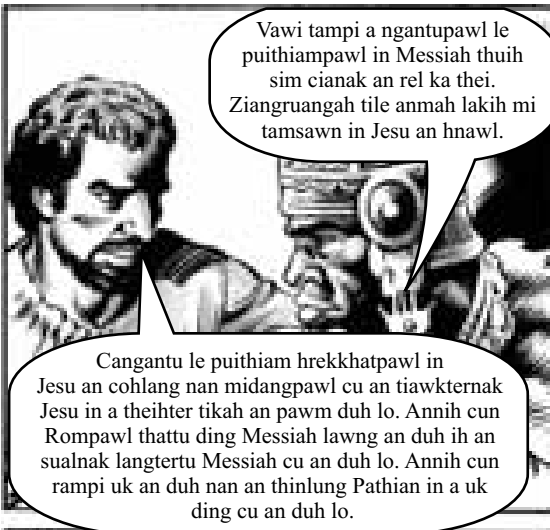
Cang 8 nak in kan soal man pe dingah anih cu thawnginn ihsin hrui a si ih thah a si a ti.

Cang 9-nak in Jesu cu misual le milianpawl lakah phum a si ding a ti.

Cang 9-nak in Jesu cu midang vekin soal a tuah lo a ti. Jesu in hriamhma le riahsiatnak a tuar mi hi Pathian-ih tumtah le duhzawng a si, ziangah tile Jesu in a nunnak cu kan soal man ah a pe a si.

Cang 10-nak cun Jesui thawhsalnak leh lehnhu ih a hnatuan dingpawl a sim.

A dang sim cianakpawl khalin hitin an sim, "A thawhsal hnuah Jesu cu laltokham ah a to ding ih kan thih hnuah a hmaiah ding in kan dam lai ih kan tuah mi thu kan rel ding.



Vawi tampi a ngantupawl le puithiampawl in Messiah thuih sim cianak an rel ka thei. Ziangruangah tile anmah lakih mi tamsawn in Jesu an hnawl.

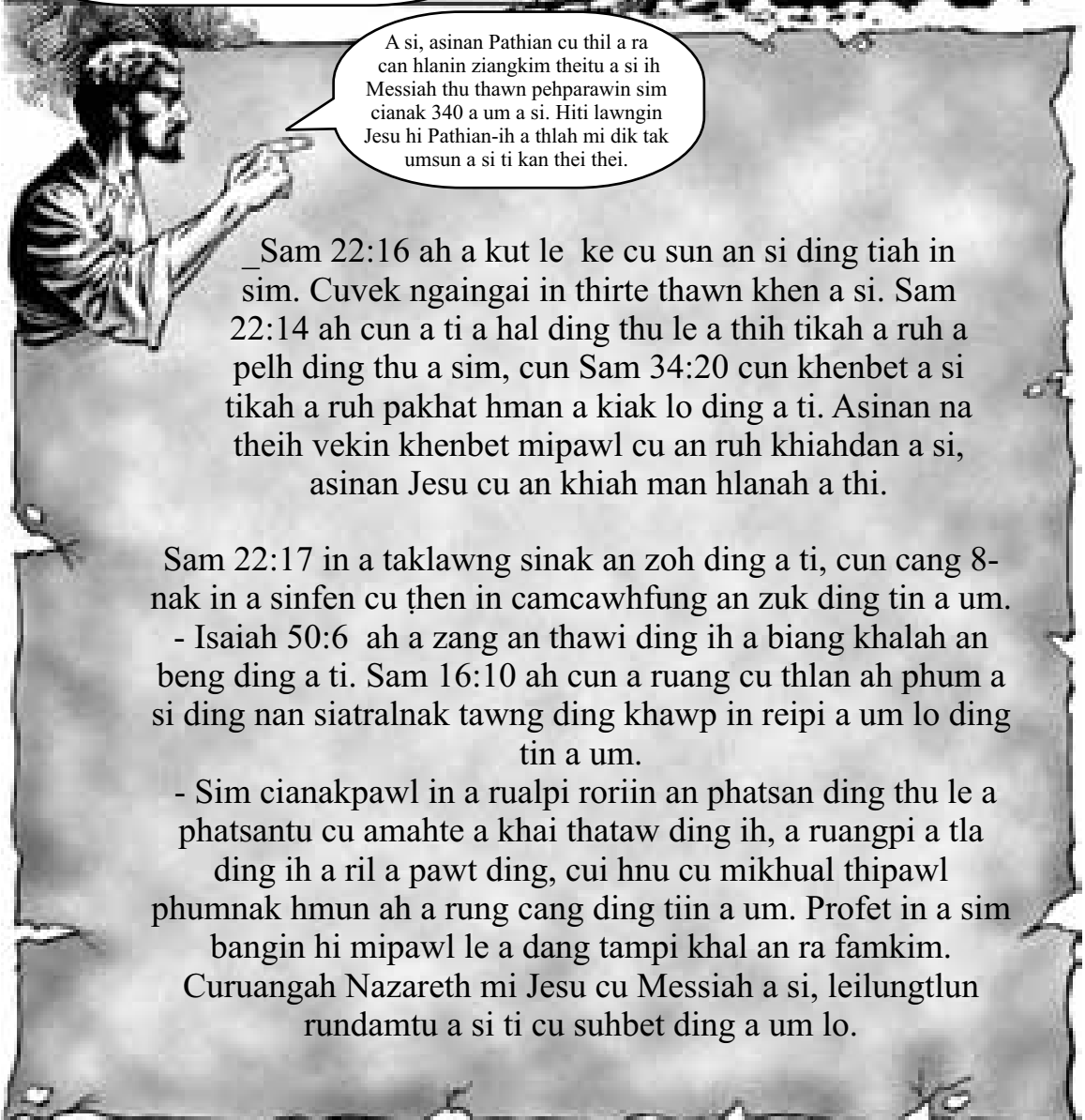
Cangantu le puithiam hrekhatpawl in Jesu an cohlang nan midangpawl cu an tiawkternak Jesu in a theiher tikah an pawm duh lo. Annih cun Rompawl thattu ding Messiah lawng an duh ih an sualnak langtertu Messiah cu an duh lo. Annih cun rampi uk an duh nan an thinlung Pathian in a uk ding cu an duh lo.



Jesu ih a famkimter mi sim cianak dang teh a um maw?

Sam 22-nak hi khenbetnak ih a thih ding thu sim cianak a si.

Cuti asile Sam cu a liam cia mi kum 1000 laiin ngan mi a si lo mawsi? Culai sanah khenbetnak hi mi hremnak ah an hmang hrih mawsi?



A si, asinan Pathian cu thil a ra can hlanin ziangkim theitu a si ih Messiah thu thawn pehparawin sim cianak 340 a um a si. Hiti lawngin Jesu hi Pathian-ih a thlah mi dik tak umsun a si ti kan thei thei.

Sam 22:16 ah a kut le ke cu sun an si ding tiah in sim. Cuvek ngaingai in thirte thawn khen a si. Sam 22:14 ah cun a ti a hal ding thu le a thih tikah a ruh a pelh ding thu a sim, cun Sam 34:20 cun khenbet a si tikah a ruh pakhat hman a kiak lo ding a ti. Asinan na theih vekin khenbet mipawl cu an ruh khiahdan a si, asinan Jesu cu an khiahdan man hlanah a thi.

Sam 22:17 in a taklawng sinak an zoh ding a ti, cun cang 8-nak in a sinfen cu then in camcawhfunng an zuk ding tin a um.

- Isaiah 50:6 ah a zang an thawi ding ih a biang khalah an beng ding a ti. Sam 16:10 ah cun a ruang cu thlan ah phum a si ding nan siatralnak tawng ding khawp in reipi a um lo ding tin a um.

- Sim cianakpawl in a rualpi roriin an phatsan ding thu le a phatsantu cu amahte a khai thataw ding ih, a ruangpi a tla ding ih a ril a pawt ding, cui hnu cu mikhual thipawl phumnak hmun ah a rung cang ding tiin a um. Profet in a sim bangin hi mipawl le a dang tampi khal an ra famkim.

Curuangah Nazareth mi Jesu cu Messiah a si, leilungtlun rundamtu a si ti cu suhbet ding a um lo.



Jesu cu Messiah a si ti ka zum. Anih cu tiam cia mi tuu, kan sualnak a lahotu a si. Raithawinak kan tul nawn lo. Jesu cu Pathian hnen fehnak sangka a si. Jesui dungthluntu ka si thlang ding.



Na thinslung zaten Jesu na zum ah cun baptisma ka lo pe ding.

**Hinah tidai a um!** Baptisma co dingah ziang ha in dawnkhamtu um?

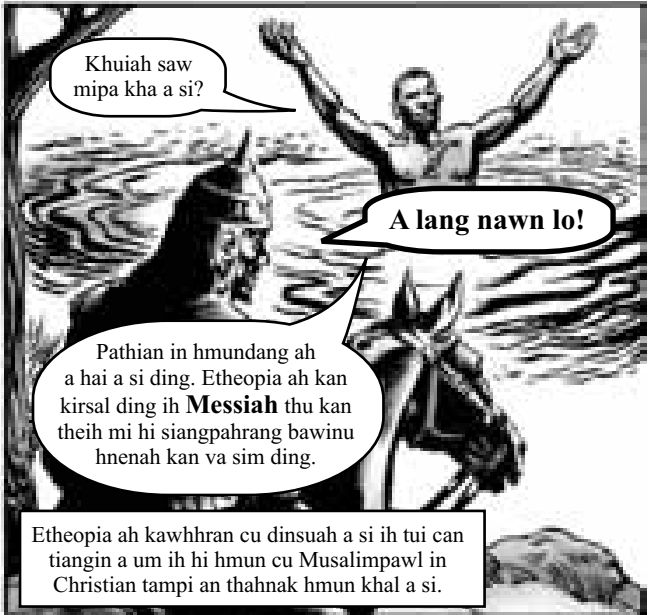
**Oh! Ka zum! Ka zum!**



**In rundamtu le kan Bawipa Jesui hmin in Baptisma ka lo pe.**



**Pathian thangthat in um seh!**



Khuiah saw mipa kha a si?

**A lang nawn lo!**

Pathian in hmundang ah a hai a si ding. Etheopia ah kan kirsal ding ih **Messiah** thu kan theih mi hi siangpahrang bawinu hnenah kan va sim ding.

Etheopia ah kawhhran cu dinsuah a si ih tui can tiangin a um ih hi hmun cu Musalimpawl in Christian tampi an thahnak hmun khal a si.

...ΝΟΣ ΟΥΤΟΣ ΗΝ ΕΝ ΔΟΥΛΗ ΠΡΟΣ Τ



Bung 12:

LEITLUN HMUAHHMUAH AH

...ωρις αι...  
...οθεν εν αυτω ζωη ην και η ζ...



Tih le khur cingin Khristianpawl cu Pathian thu ngai le thangthat hla sak ding in a thupten an tawngaw.

Rualpi len uh, kan Bawipa cu kan sualnak lahlo dingah a tuar a si. A hrangih kan tuarnak hi mangbang ding a um lo. Hremnak kan tawn rero mi ruangah mangbang in um hlah uh.

Jesu in, "Ka dungthlun a duhtu cun amai thinglamtah phur in in thlun seh," a ti. Curuangah, kan Kross cu khenbetnak tlangih phur ding ih kawh kan si ah cun phur uhsi. Sam 20-nak vun kau uhsi...



Pathian in bawm aw. Saul, mithatpa a si khi.

**Cang hlah uh!** Hi ramdang biaknak cu kan awih lo. Kan pupa le kan ram nan thangsiat. Miaa nan si hi!

Nan siraw ding maw nan thi sawn ding. An hruiatupawl kai uh. An zohthim dingah kan tuah ding.



Messiah kan nei a si ah cun kanmahten kan ding thei zo ding. Ziangruangah a thi cia mi kutzung thiampa nan bia?

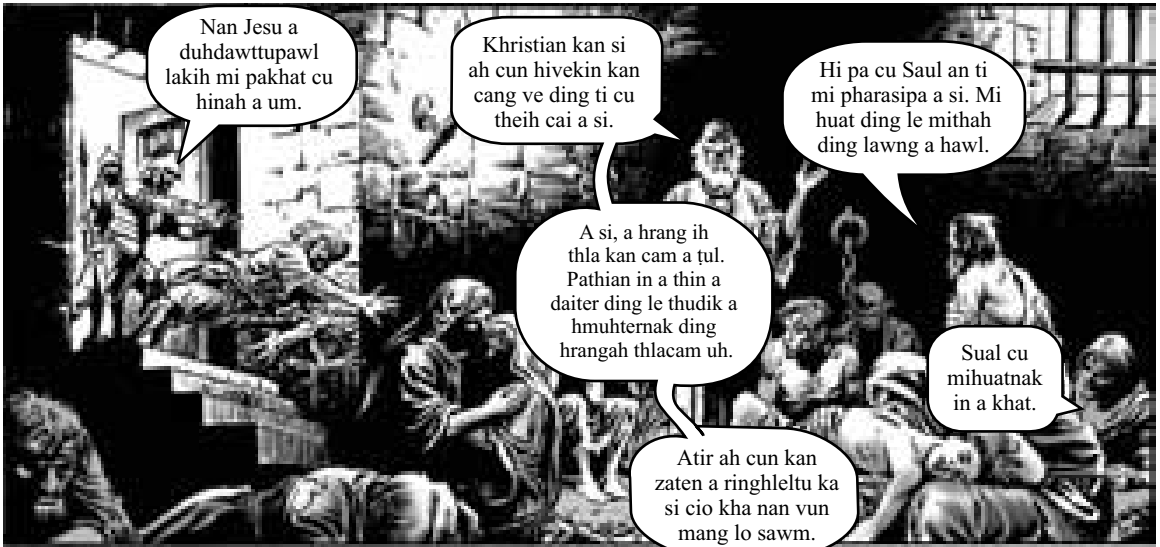
Kan Bawipa Jesu cu a nung ih anih cu khawvel sersiamtu a si.

Na nupi thaawng ih kan thlak ah cun na tawng na thleng leh ko ding.



**A si lo! Ka nupi cu si hlah seh!**

Thud.



Nan Jesu a duhdawttupawl lakih mi pakhat cu hinah a um.

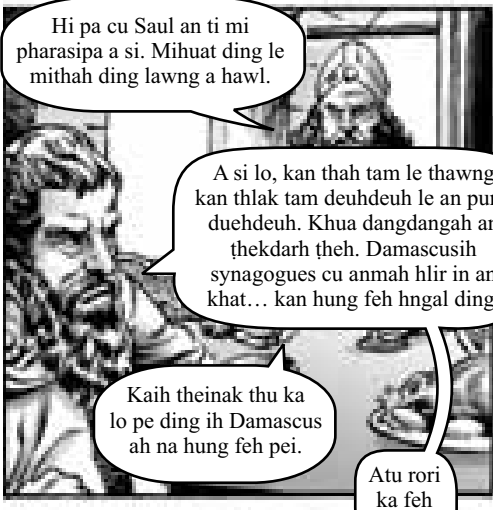
Khristian kan si ah cun hivekin kan cang ve ding ti cu theih cai a si.

Hi pa cu Saul an ti mi pharasipa a si. Mi huat ding le mithah ding lawng a hawl.

A si, a hrang ih thla kan cam a tul. Pathian in a thin a daiter ding le thudik a hmuhternak ding hrangah thlacam uh.

Sual cu mihuatnak in a khat.

Atir ah cun kan zaten a ringhleltu ka si cio kha nan vun mang lo sawm.

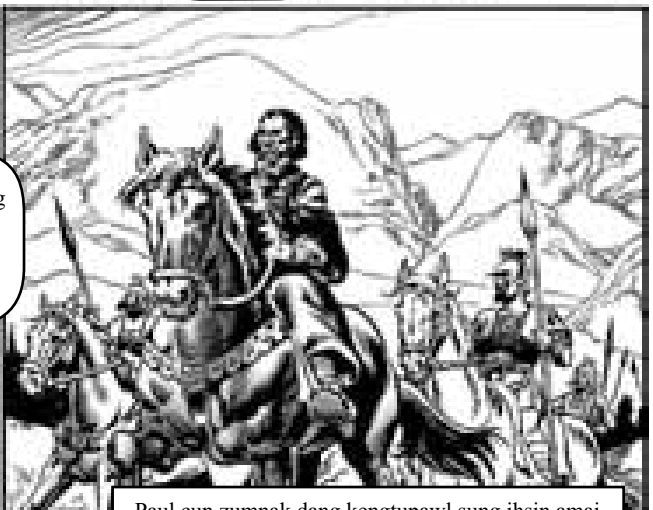


Hi pa cu Saul an ti mi pharasipa a si. Mi huat ding le mithah ding lawng a hawl.

A si lo, kan thah tam le thawng kan thlak tam deuhdeuh le an pung duehdeuh. Khua dangdangah an thekdarh theh. Damascusih synagogues cu amah hlir in an khat... kan hung feh hngal ding.

Kaih theinak thu ka lo pe ding ih Damascus ah na hung feh pei.

Atu rori ka feh ding.



Paul cun zumnak dang kengtupawl sung ihsin amai biaknak le a ram kilhim hi a hnaatuan ah a ruat. Khristianpawl in anmahte daihnak le rinsanawknak an nei ti a theih mi in Paul-ih thinlung a ti buai.



Hmakhatteah, ni hnakh tleu sawn tleunak cun Saul a runsun.

*Saul, Saul, ziangruangah i hrem rero?*

Saul-ih rang to mi in a tihluk ih lamzin dangin a tlanhlo san.



Bawipa zo ha na si ih ka lo hrem rero?

*Kei cu Jesu ka si. Ka dugnthluntupawl na hremnak ruangah keimah I hrem rero a si.*

Bawipa ziang tuahter ha i duh.

*Khawsung ah feh aw la na tuah ding mi sim na si ding.*



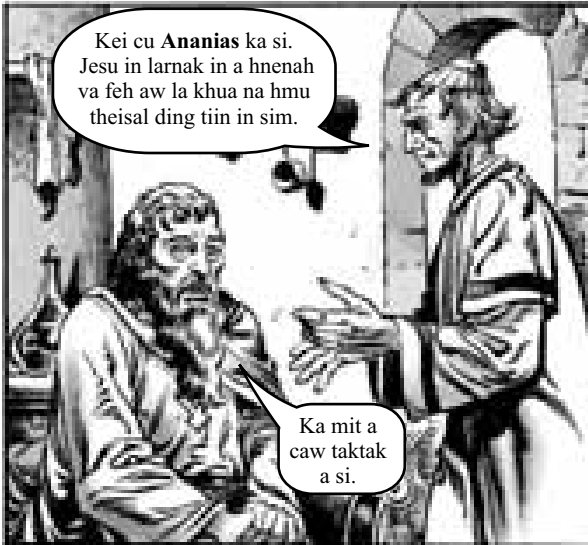
Aw na  
thei maw?

Ka thei nan  
ziang a sim ti  
ka thei lo.

Kei khal ka thei  
lo. Khawri vekin  
a rung awn.

**Himi cu  
Pathian-ih  
aw a si!**

**Ka hmu thei lo!**  
In bawm uh. Ka hmu  
thei lo. Khua sungah  
in hruai uh.

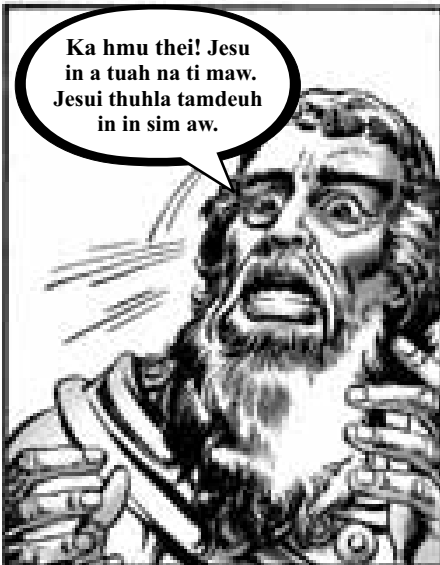


Kei cu **Ananias** ka si.  
Jesu in larnak in a hnenah  
va feh aw la khua na hmu  
theisal ding tiin in sim.

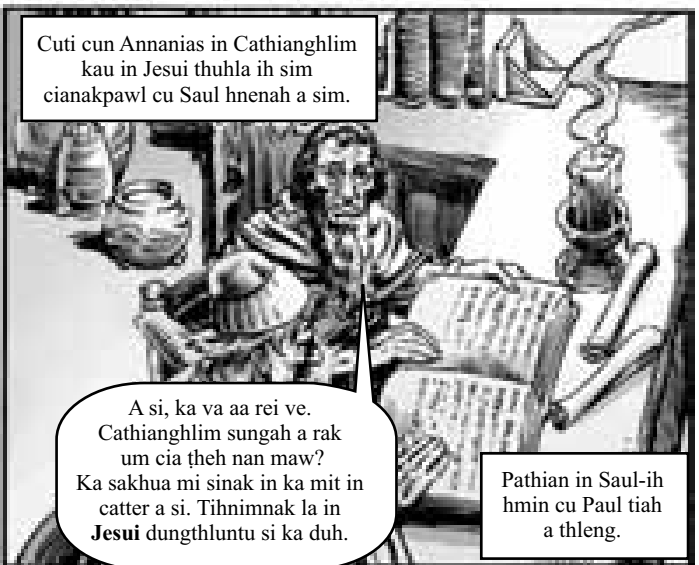
Ka mit a  
caw taktak  
a si.



**Jesu Khrih** hmin  
in hmu theisal aw.



**Ka hmu thei! Jesu  
in a tuah na ti maw.  
Jesui thuhla tamdeuh  
in in sim aw.**

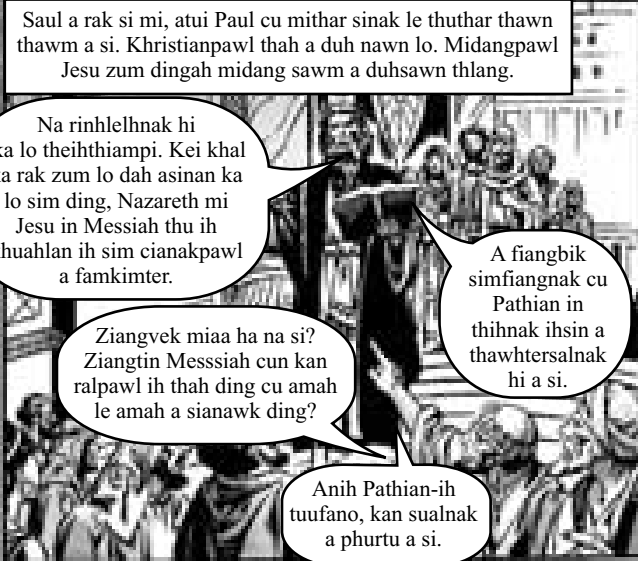


Cuti cun **Annanias** in Cathianghlim  
kau in Jesui thuhla ih sim  
cianakpawl cu Saul hnenah a sim.

A si, ka va aa rei ve.  
Cathianghlim sungah a rak  
um cia theh nan maw?  
Ka sakhua mi sinak in ka mit in  
catter a si. Tihnimnak la in  
**Jesui** dungthluntu si ka duh.

Pathian in Saul-ih  
hmin cu Paul tiah  
a thleng.





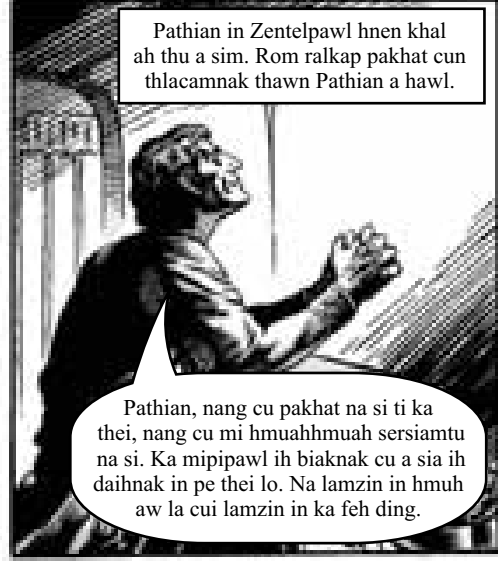
Saul a rak si mi, atui Paul cu mithar sinak le thuthar thawn thawm a si. Khristianpawl thah a duh nawn lo. Midangpawl Jesu zum dingah midang sawm a duhsawn thlang.

Na rinhlelnhak hi ka lo theihthiampi. Kei khal ka rak zum lo dah asinan ka lo sim ding, Nazareth mi Jesu in Messiah thu ih khuahlan ih sim cianakpawl a famkimter.

Ziangvek miaa ha na na si? Ziangtin Messsiah cun kan ralpawl ih thah ding cu amah le amah a sianawk ding?

A fiangbik simfiangnak cu Pathian in thihnak ihsin a thawhtersalnak hi a si.

Anih Pathian-ih tuufano, kan sualnak a phurta a si.



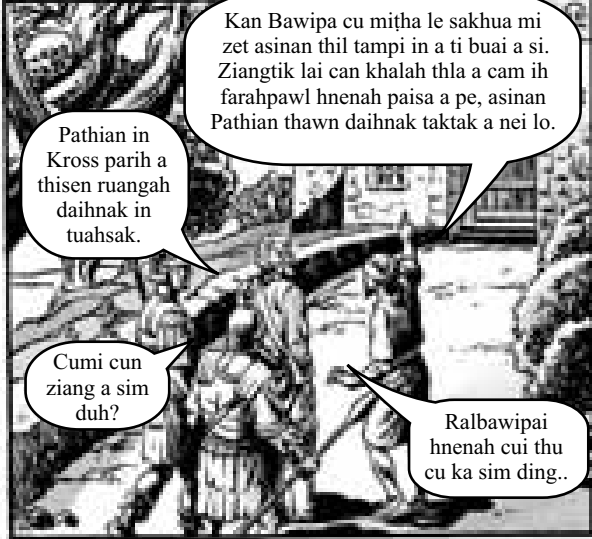
Pathian in Zentelpawl hnen khal ah thu a sim. Rom ralkap pakhat cun thlacamnak thawn Pathian a hawl.

Pathian, nang cu pakhat na si ti ka thei, nang cu mi hmuahhmuah sersiamtu na si. Ka mipipawl ih biaknak cu a sia ih daihnak in pe thei lo. Na lamzin in hmuah aw la cui lamzin in ka feh ding.



Zo si? Ziang? Zo ha na na si? Khui tawkin na ra?

Na tlacam cu theihsak a si. Pathian in i thlah. Joppa khua ih savun a thitu Simon-ih inn ah mi thlah aw. Tipi kapah na hmu ding. Peter ti mi pa va sut uh. Hinah a ra ding ih Pathian thudik a ra lo sim ding.

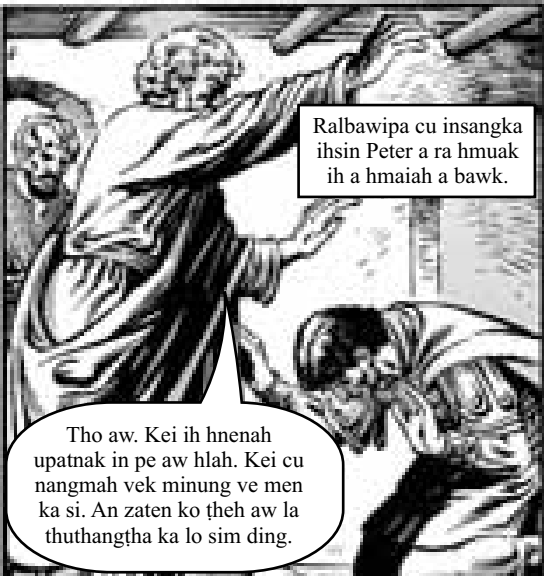


Kan Bawipa cu mitha le sakhua mi zet asinan thil tampi in a ti buai a si. Ziangtik lai can khalah thla a cam ih farahpawl hnenah paisa a pe, asinan Pathian thawn daihnak taktak a nei lo.

Pathian in Kross parih a thisen ruangah daihnak in tuahsak.

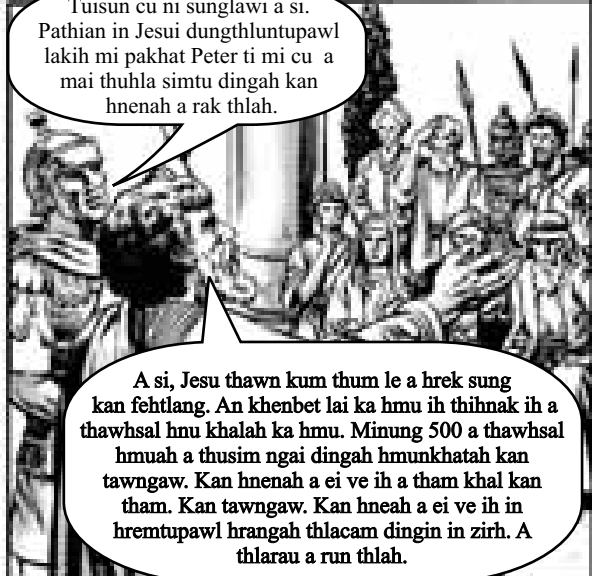
Cumi cun ziang a sim duh?

Ralbawipai hnenah cui thu cu ka sim ding..



Ralbawipa cu insangka ihsin Peter a ra hmuak ih a hmaiah a bawk.

Tho aw. Kei ih hnenah upatnak in pe aw hlah. Kei cu nangmah vek minung ve men ka si. An zaten ko theh aw la thuthangtha ka lo sim ding.

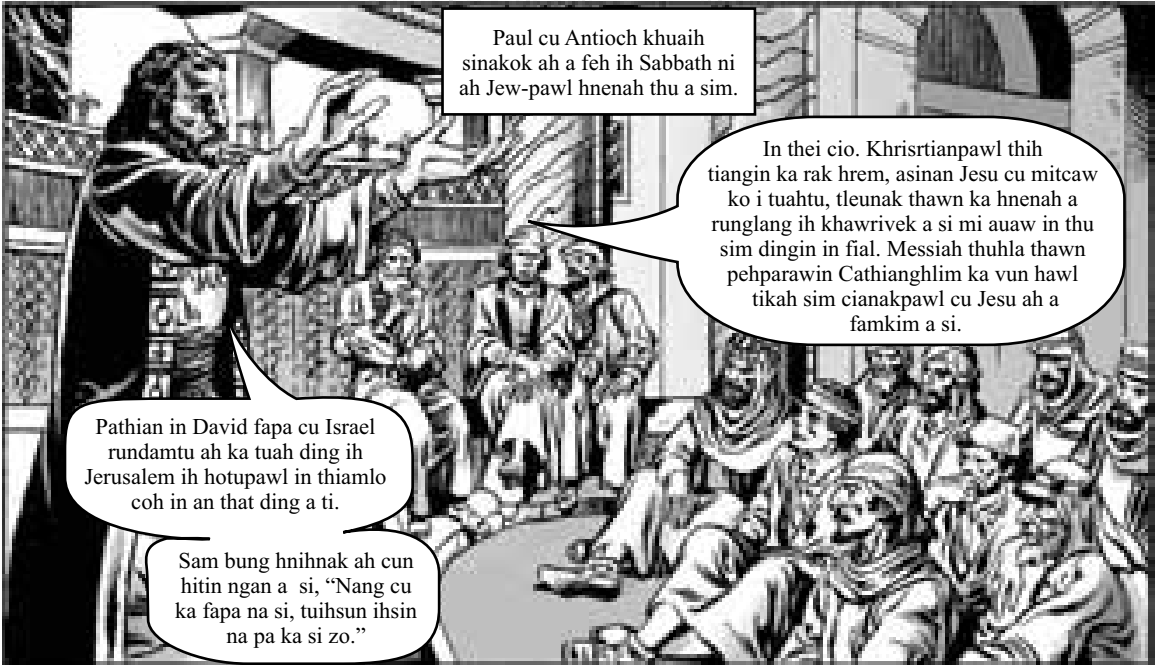


Tuisun cu ni sunglawi a si. Pathian in Jesui dungthluntupawl lakih mi pakhat Peter ti mi cu a mai thuhla simtu dingah kan hnenah a rak thlah.

A si, Jesu thawn kum thum le a hrek sung kan fehtlang. An khenbet lai ka hmu ih thihnak ih a thawhsal hnu khalah ka hmu. Minung 500 a thawhsal hmuah a thusim ngai dingah hmunkhatah kan tawngaw. Kan hnenah a ei ve ih a tham khal kan tham. Kan tawngaw. Kan hneah a ei ve ih in hrentupawl hrangah thlacam dingin in zirh. A thlarau a run thlah.



Ralbawi Kornelias le a insang zaten Jesu Khrih-ih thuthangtha a zum ih cui ni lala ah tihnimnak pek an si.

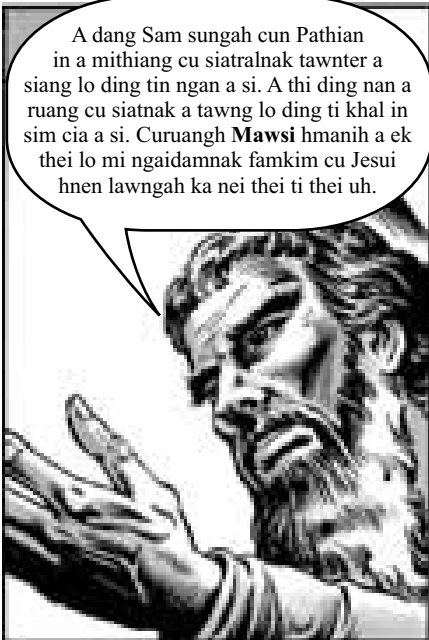


Paul cu Antioch khuaih sinakok ah a feh ih Sabbath ni ah Jew-pawl hnenah thu a sim.

In thei cio. Khristianpawl thih tiangin ka rak hrem, asinan Jesu cu mitcaw ko i tuahtu, tleunak thawn ka hnenah a runglang ih khawrivek a si mi auaw in thu sim dingin in fial. Messiah thuhla thawn pehparawin Cathianghlim ka vun hawl tikah sim cianakpawl cu Jesu ah a famkim a si.

Pathian in David fapa cu Israel rundantu ah ka tuah ding ih Jerusalem ih hotupawl in thiamlo coh in an that ding a ti.

Sam bung hnihnak ah cun hitin ngan a si, "Nang cu ka fapa na si, tuihsun ihsin na pa ka si zo."



A dang Sam sungah cun Pathian in a mithiang cu siatralnak tawnter a siang lo ding tin ngan a si. A thi ding nan a ruang cu siatnak a tawng lo ding ti khal in sim cia a si. Curuangh **Mawsi** hmanih a ek thei lo mi ngaidamnak famkim cu Jesui hnen lawngah ka nei thei ti thei uh.



Pathian in **Zentile** hnenih tleunak si ding le ram hmuahhmuah rundantu si ding ah Jesu a run tlah a si.

**Zentel!** Zentelpawl cu mithianglo an si. Annih in Judah zumnak hi in tawmpi thei lo a si.

**Mi thangsiattu na si!** Jesu cu dan fa ngaingai a si lo. A nu in pasal a neih hlanah fa a nei zo tiin sim theihnak a um a si.

Na zirhnak sual ruangah thi ko ih den tlak na si.

Nannih in kumkhuannak thuthangtha nan hnawl ruangah profetpawlih an simcia bangin thuthangtha cu Gentilepawl hnenah kan sim thlang ding.



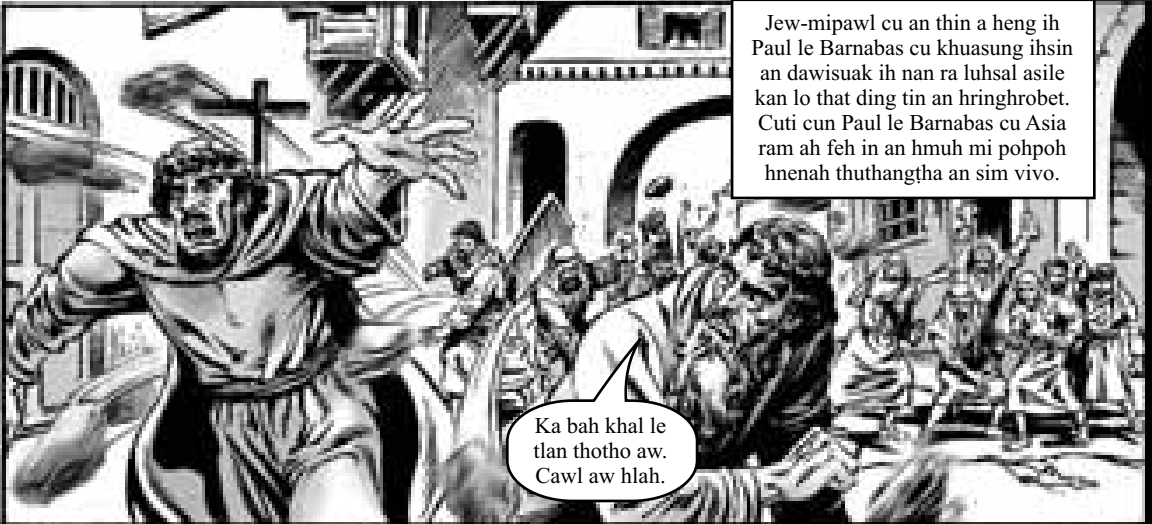
Paul cu Jew-pawl in Khrih cu sunzawm in an hnawl ding ti a theihfiang ruangah Zentlepawl a ngaihsak thawk thlang ih Judah cu a ngaihsak nawn lo.

Pathian le fapa Jesu cu thangthat in um seh. Rundamnak cu Zentlepawl hnenah a thlang thlang.

Paul, tihnimnak in pe aw!

Jesui thu ih sim cianak tamdeuh in in sim av.

Jew mi tampi le Zentile mi tampi in thuthangtha an zum ih Pathian zangfahnak in an nung vivo.



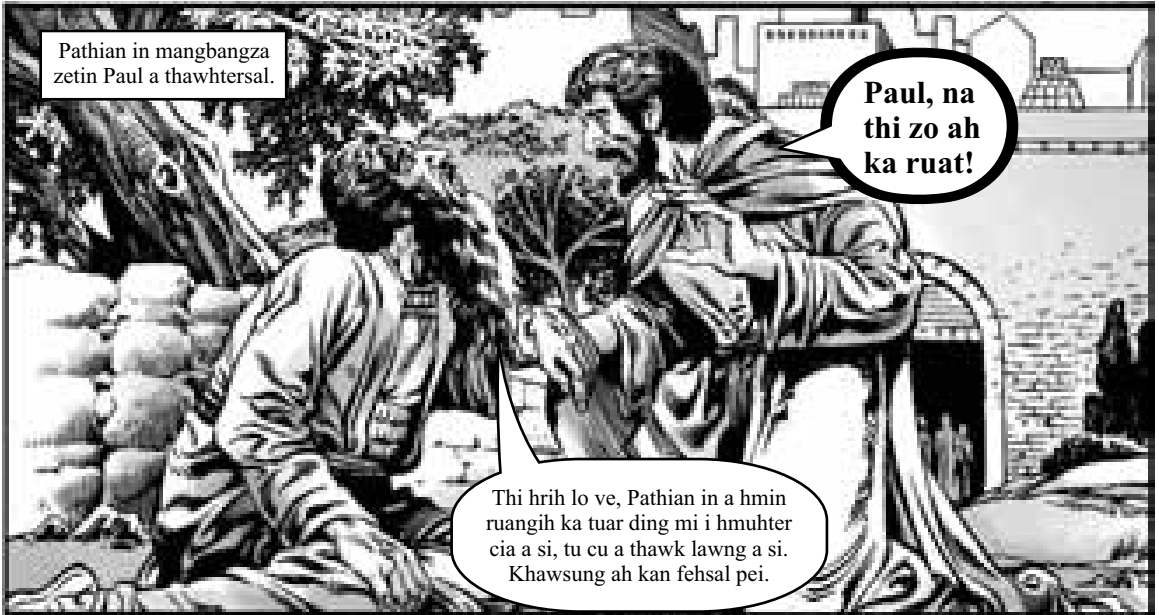
Jew-mipawl cu an thin a heng ih Paul le Barnabas cu khuasung ihsin an dawisuak ih nan ra luhsal asile kan lo that ding tin an hringhrobet. Cuti cun Paul le Barnabas cu Asia ram ah feh in an hmuh mi pohpoh hnenah thuthangtha an sim vivo.

Ka bah khal le tlan tho tho aw. Cawl aw hlah.



Lystra khua ah Paul cu lungto thawn thi dingin an deng ih khawleng ah a ruang cu an hlawnbet.

Pathian ngaidam aw. Paul an that zo.



Pathian in mangbangza zetin Paul a thawhtersal.

**Paul, na thi zo ah ka ruat!**

Thi hrih lo ve, Pathian in a hmin ruangih ka tuar ding mi i hmuhter cia a si, tu cu a thawk lawng a si. Khawsung ah kan fehsal pei.



Bawipa sunlawih, thangthat, upatnak cu co tlak na si.

Macedonia ramih Philippi khua ah Paul le Sailas cu wavi 39 an vuak hnuah thawnginn sungah an khum. An tuarnak lakah an thinclung cu lungawinak in an khat ih zantim ah Pathian thangthat in hla an sak.

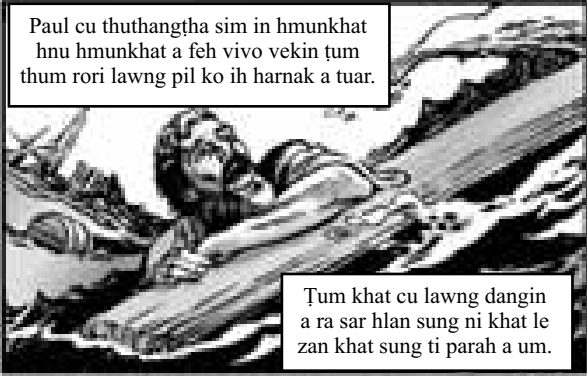


**AHHHH!**  
Jesu cu Bawipa a si!



**WHAPP.**

Can a liam vivo vekin Paul cu a can dang-dang wavi thum rori vuak a tuar. Asinan Jesui thu cu a sim thocho.



Paul cu thuthangtha sim in hmunkhat hnu hmunkhat a feh vivo vekin tum thum rori lawng pil ko ih harnak a tuar.

Tum khat cu lawng dangin a ra sar hlan sung ni khat le zan khat sung ti parah a um.



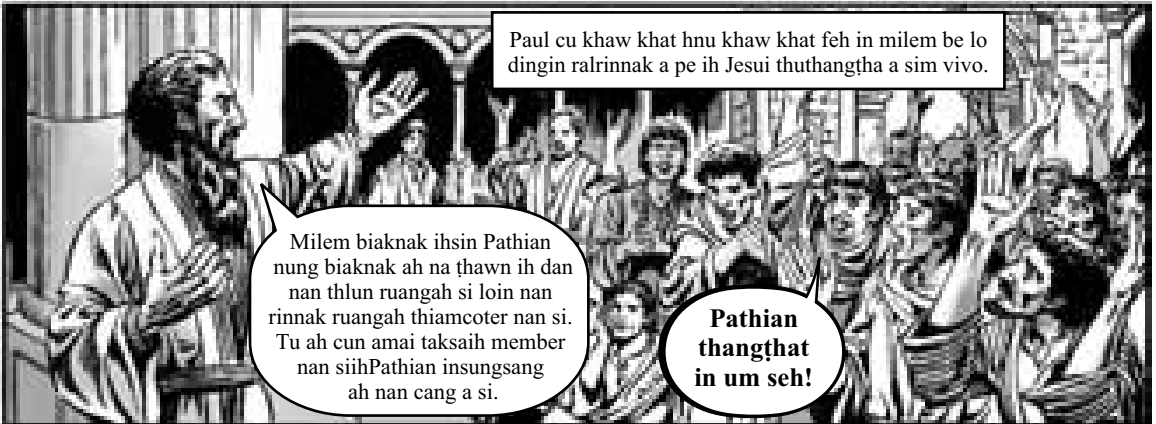
Paul cu a can le rukrupawl in an ra do.

Asinan thuthangtha sim in a feh tho tho.



Paul cu Jesui thuthangtha sim in leitlun a fannak ah a sur a sa, tihal, rilrawn le a dang harnak tampi a tuar.

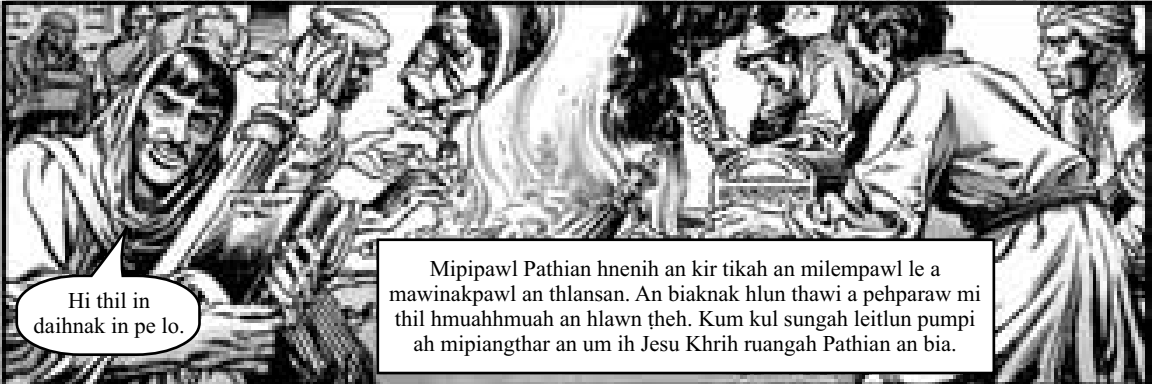
Bawipa, hi pa hi run tidam aw, cuti cun khaw dang ih thu ka sim theinak dingah.



Paul cu khaw khat hnu khaw khat feh in milem be lo dingin ralrinnak a pe ih Jesui thuthangtha a sim vivo.

Milem biaknak ihsin Pathian nung biaknak ah na thawn ih dan nan thlun ruangah si loin nan rinnak ruangah thiamcoter nan si. Tu ah cun amai taksaih member nan siihPathian insungsang ah nan cang a si.

**Pathian thangthat in um seh!**



Hi thil in daihnak in pe lo.

Mipipawl Pathian hnenih an kir tikah an milempawl le a mawinapawl an thlansan. An biaknak hlan thawi a pehparaw mi thil hmuahhmuah an hlawn theh. Kum kul sungah leitlun pumpi ah mipiangthar an um ih Jesu Khrih ruangah Pathian an bia.



Mathai 24:9-11 sungah Jesu in a dungthluntupawl hnenah ralrinnak a pe, hrem dingah an lo hrui ding ih an lo that ding: Ram hmuahhmuah in ka hmin ruangah an lo hua ding. Cutin mi tampi in thilsual an tuah ding, pakhat le pakhat an phatsanaw ding ih an huaaw ding. Profet diklo tampi an suak ding ih mi tampi an bum ding.

Cun Jesu a hmutupawl an tarih kawhhran thla Rom ram then ah a karhzai vivo tikah Rompawl in zumtupawl thih tiang ih hremnak an thawk. Zumtupawl in Jesu an hnawl lo cun Rom cozah ih tuah mi hmuh nuam thil an zohnak hmun laifangah zumtupawl cu an ret ih pawpi le sahrangpawl ih an bawhthlek lai cu mipipawl in nuam ti zetin an zoh.

Bawipa Jesu, ka Thlarau run la aw.

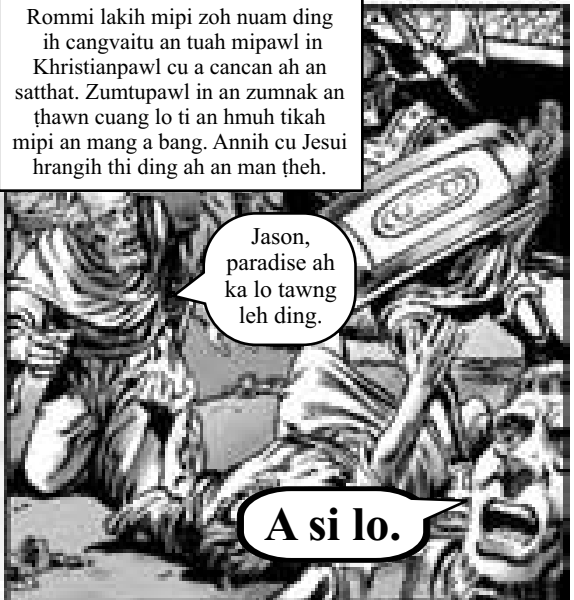
Ka pa, kan parih an tuah vekin thungrul hram hlah aw.



**GGRRR.**

**IEEEE.**

Rommi lakih mipi zoh nuam ding ih cangvaitu an tuah mipawl in Khristianpawl cu a cancan ah an satthat. Zumtupawl in an zumnak an thawn cuang lo ti an hmuh tikah mipi an mang a bang. Annih cu Jesui hrangih thi ding ah an man theh.



Jason, paradise ah ka lo tawng leh ding.

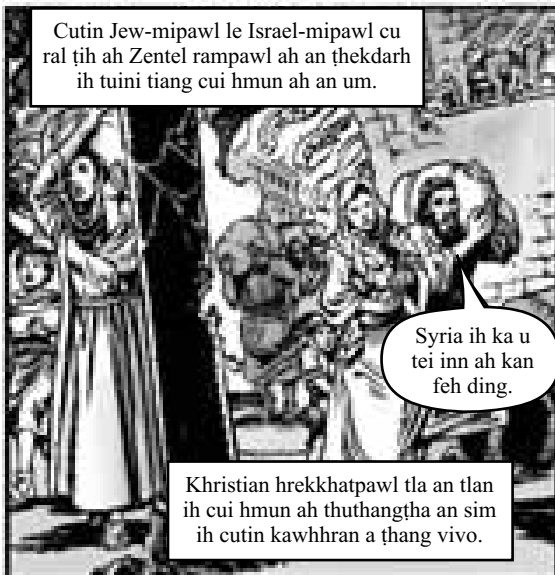
**A si lo.**



A thih hlanah Jesu in Biakinn thu ah sim ciannak a nei.

Hi Biakinn hi nan hmu maw? Ka lo sim, hi Biakinn-ih lungto pakhat hman tang lo tiang ih siatsuah a si can a ra thlang leh ding.

Kum 40 a rei hnuah, A.D 70 ah Rom in a khuapi le biakinn cu a run siatsuah ngaingai. Insung lam thing a kang theh tikah, cui pawl in sui an hawl duh ruangah lungtopawl hlawn theh a tul. Cuti cun Jesu sim cianak cu a ra famkim.



Cutin Jew-mipawl le Israel-mipawl cu ral tih ah Zentel rampawl ah an thekdarh ih tuini tiang cui hmun ah an um.

Syria ih ka u tei inn ah kan feh ding.

Khristian hrekkhatpawl tla an tlan ih cui hmun ah thuthangtha an sim ih cutin kawhhran a thang vivo.



An tlannak ikip ah anmah rak zohtu ding Khristianpawl an rak um cia.

Fehnak ding hmun kan nei lo.

Jerusalem ih raptlak zet thil kan rak thei so khaw. Kan hnenah ceng ve uh.

Jesui dungthluntupawl cun an thih tiangin  
Jesui thawhsalnak thu an phuang. Pakhat  
hnu pakhat thah an si. Van ah inn thasawn  
kan nei ti thei in an zaten raltha zetin an thi.

Mi hrekhat cu  
Rompawl in an  
khengbet.

Midangpawl cu an  
nung cing in ril an  
phawr ih an sa an can.

Mi hrekhat cu  
lungto thawn  
denthat an si.

Mi hrek cu  
ramsa an dehter.

Mi hrek cu lu tan an si.

Peter cu linglet  
ih khenbet a si.

Mi hrek cu siti so  
thawn suan an si.

Kei cu hmun  
nuamdeuh ah ka feh  
thlang ding. Pathian in  
lo ngaidam hram seh.

Bawipa na thih vekih  
thih cu ka phu lo a si.

Inn thadeuh le taksa thar  
in in hmuak a si ti  
theihfiangnak thawn an  
zaten zumnak in an thi.





Jesui thawhsal hnu kum 50 ah cun dungthluntupawl lakah John lawng a nung. Anih cu Patmos tikulh ah sal vekin an ret. Pathian-ih Tharau cun John cu van sangah a hruaiih hmai lam thilcang dingpawl a hmuh.

*John, a ra thleng lai ding thilpawl ka lo hmuh ding. Na hmuh mi hi cabu ah ngan aw la Asia ramih kawhhran parsarihpawl hnenah kuat aw.*

Ni netabik can a ra thlen tikah Jesu a rasal ding ih a falepawl thlan a ra awng ding. Mero parih Jesu tawng dingah an tho ding ih amah thawn catuan in an umtlang ding.

Netabik ni ah cun Pathian in leilung a siatnak nasatak thawn a run veh ding. Meisa a thlah ding ih nat tha lo tampi thawn leithlun ih a nung lai mipawl cu a siatsuah ding.

Messiah ka si tiaw pa a ra ding ih mi tampi a bum ding. Mipipawl cu a parah a rinumter ding ih an cal asilole an vawhrlam kut ah hmainsinnak a neihter ding.

Hmainsinnak a neilotupawl cu an lu tan an si ding. Cui can cu leithlun ih a rung tangpawl hrangah harsatnak raphhlak a si ding.

Simkhawl cia si vekin, nine ta can ahcun jesu a ra kirsal ding.

Milai thi thei bantuk in is lo, A huham le A ropitnak hmuahhmuah in A ra ding. Van sangka a awng dingih rang parah to in a ratum suk ding.

Ni vekin a tleu dingih a lu ah sui lukum tampi a khum ding. A kutah arsi pasarih a keng dingih a kaa in ralnam thutak a suak ding.

Setan thawn an do aw dingih minung a tukfawrh thei nawn lonak hmun catuan meilipi sungah thlak a si ding. Jesu in thihnak a khak suak dingih, a ralpawl cu meilipi sungah thlak an si ding. Cuti cun leitlun cu lei thar ah a cang ding.

Lei thar ih um Jesu zumtupawl cu Pathian in a hruaikhawm hai ding. Pathian in an mitthli a hnul dingih thinak, lungsiatnak, natnak, ziang hmuahhmuah a hloralral ding. thihlhunpawl a hloral dingih, Jesu cu uktu siangpahrang le runtu bawi-mipawl an sualnak le thihnak ihsin runsuak an si ding.



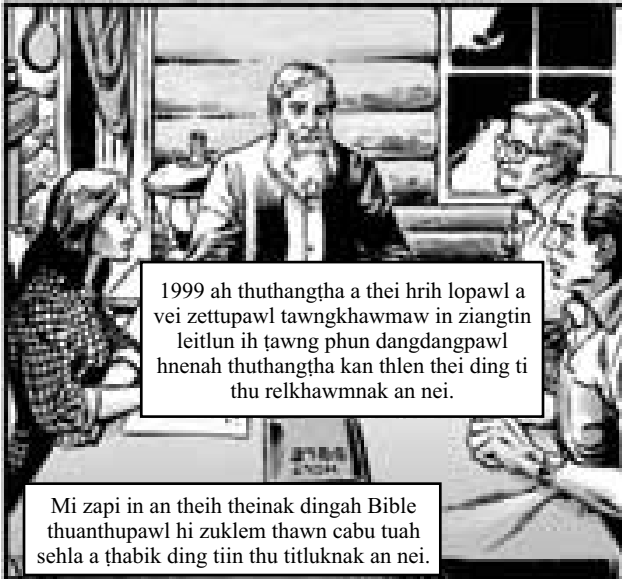
Thuthangtha cu kum thawngnih sung sim in a um, insang tin, hnam tin le ramtin in thuthangtha an theih tiang lalram thuthangtha cu phuan a si ding tiah Jesu in a rak sim cia.

Pathian pakhat lawng a um ih fapa pakhat lawng a nei. Zumnak pakhat lawng a um ih Cathianglim pakhat lawng a um. Paradise luh theinak lamzin pakhat lawng a um. Jesu cu lamzin, thutak le nunak a si ih miphun tampi in an hmu zo.



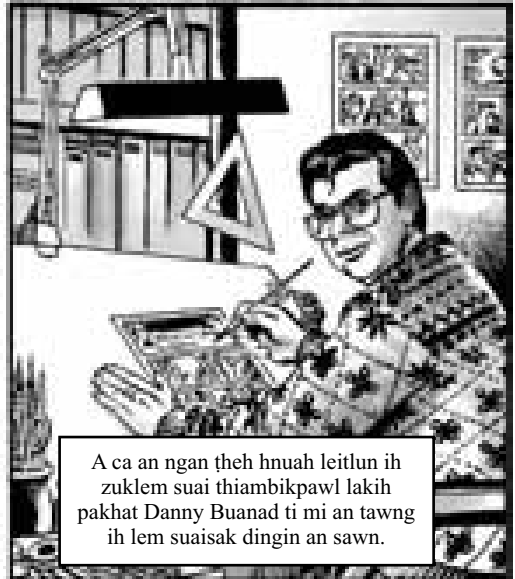
Jesui thuthangtha cu leitlun ih biaknak dang hnakin a danglam ih anih cu fial cawp le cawm cawp men in a karhzai lo. Jesu in a dungthluntupawl cu pakhat le pakhat duhdaw ding le lungawinak le hlasaknak ih khat dingin a zirh hai. Tuisun ah, ram kip ih mipi le tawng kip cu ngaidamnak le catuan nunnak ah an lung a awi.

Sikhalsehla, Jesu a thawhsalnak kum thawngnih lai a rei thlang nan thuthangtha thei hrih lo an um tho tho lai. Sim an tül si.



1999 ah thuthangtha a thei hrih lopawl a vei zettupawl tawngkhawmaw in ziangtin leitlun ih tawng phun dangdangpawl hnenah thuthangtha kan thlen thei ding ti thu relkhwamnak an nei.

Mi zapi in an theih theinak dingah Bible thuanthupawl hi zuklem thawn cabu tuah sehla a thabik ding tiin thu titlknak an nei.

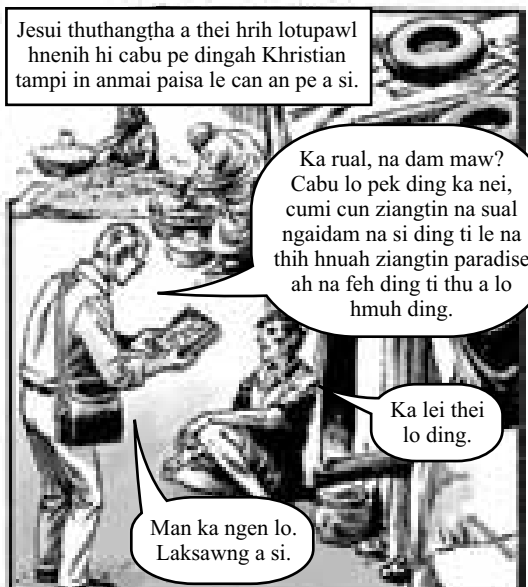


A ca an ngan theh hnuah leitlun ih zuklem suai thiambikpawl lakih pakhat Danny Buanad ti mi an tawng ih lem suaisak dingin an sawn.



Hi cabu, lem le nganak ah kum sarih a rei.

Leitlun tawng tampi in lehlin a si. Veinak a nei taktaktu Khristianpawlih peknak ruangah leitlun hmun tampi ah zemuak a si.



Jesui thuthangtha a thei hrih lotupawl hnenih hi cabu pe dingah Khristian tampi in anmai paisa le can an pe a si.

Ka rual, na dam maw? Cabu lo pek ding ka nei, cumi cun ziangtin na sual ngaidam na si ding ti le na thih hnuah ziangtin paradise ah na feh ding ti thu a lo hmuh ding.

Ka lei thei lo ding.

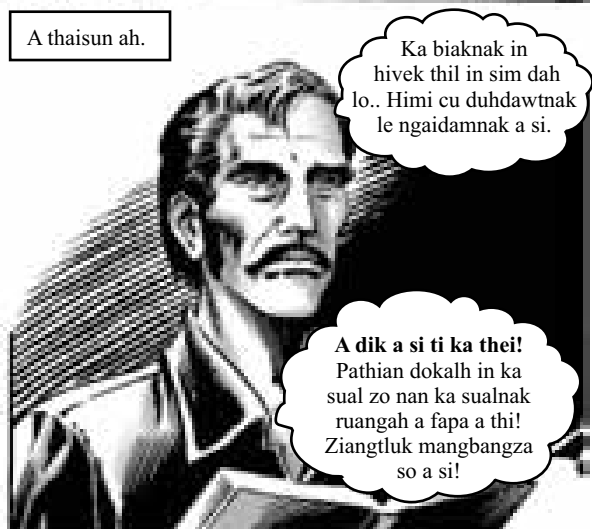
Man ka ngen lo. Laksawng a si.



Ziangah alak in thil in pe?

Ka rual, ka lo duhdawt ruangah a si.

Hi cabu ah thuthangtha a um lai le lai lo ka zoh hnik pei cu.



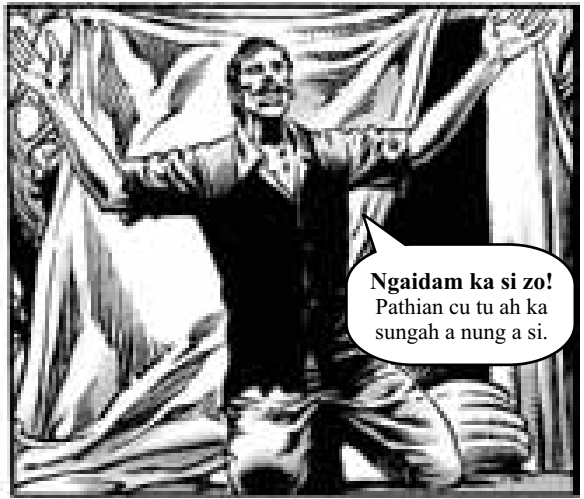
A thaisun ah.

Ka biaknak in hivek thil in sim dah lo.. Himi cu duhdawtnak le ngaidamnak a si.

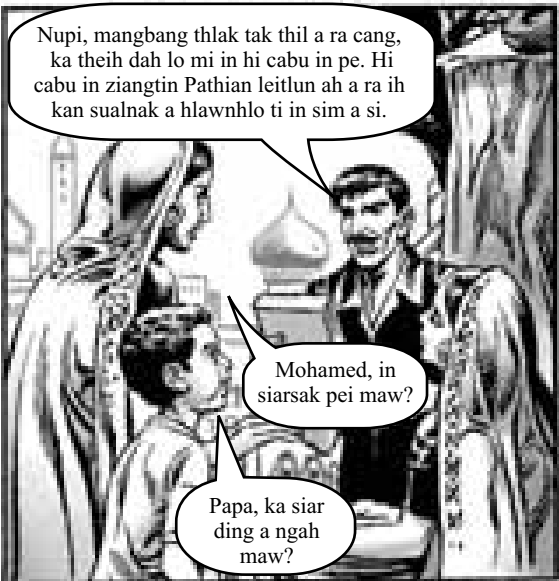
**A dik a si ti ka thei!** Pathian dokalh in ka sual zo nan ka sualnak ruangah a fapa a thi! Ziangtluk mangbangza so a si!



Maw Jesu, in duhdawt ih ka aih na thih ruangah ka lung a awi. Ka dam sung nangmah lo thlun ka duh.



Ngaidam ka si zo! Pathian cu tu ah ka sungah a nung a si.



Nupi, mangbang thlak tak thil a ra cang, ka theih dah lo mi in hi cabu in pe. Hi cabu in ziangtin Pathian leitlun ah a ra ih kan sualnak a hlawnhlo ti in sim a si.

Mohamed, in siarsak pei maw?

Papa, ka siar ding a ngah maw?



**Mawsi le Abraham** umnak cu kan theih cia a si. Asinan biaknak cabu in a dang hivek thuanthu in sim dah lo. Pathian in Jesu cu kan sualnak ruangih a thisen suak dingah a run thlah a si.

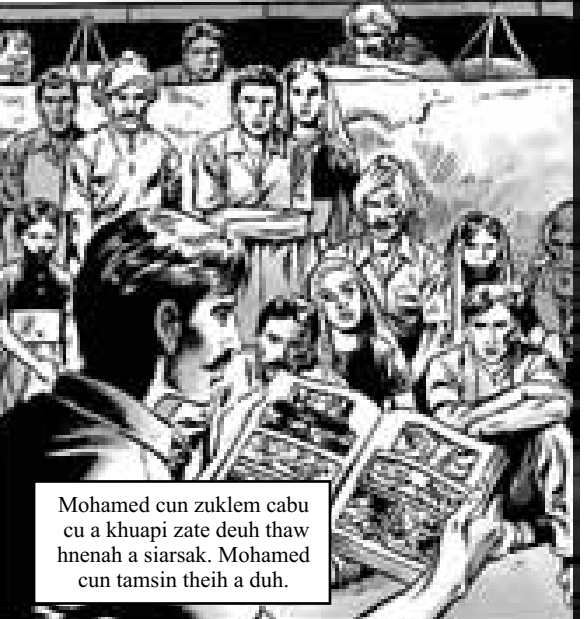
Nunau hi mipa vekin Pathian insungsang ah cohlan theih a si ding mawsi?

Theih e, Jesu in mi zaten a cohlang a si.

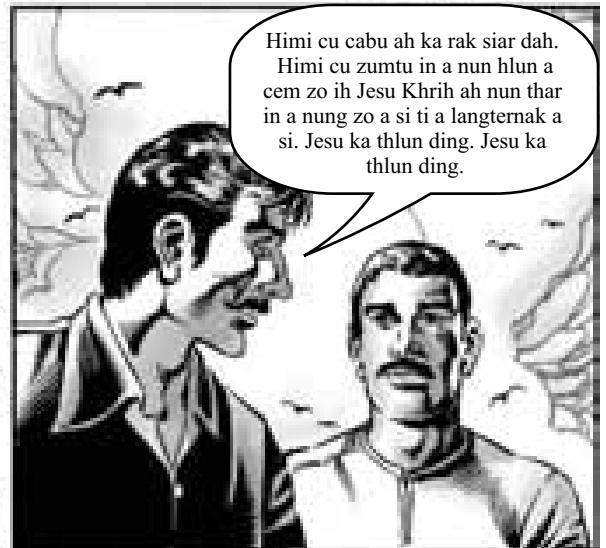
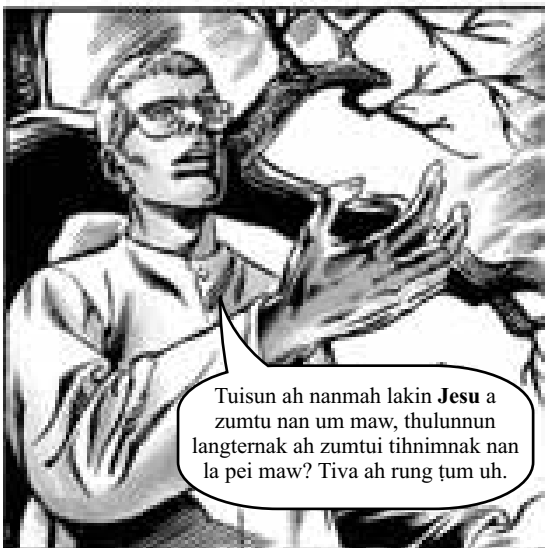
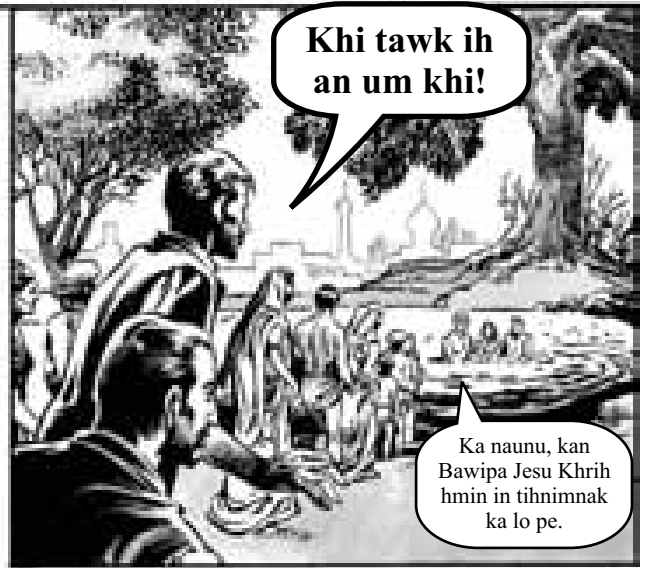
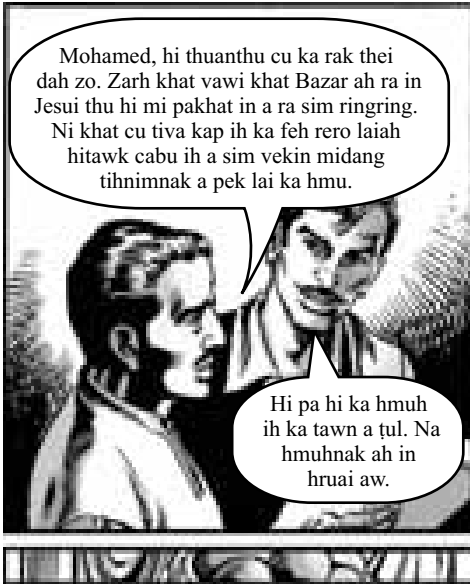


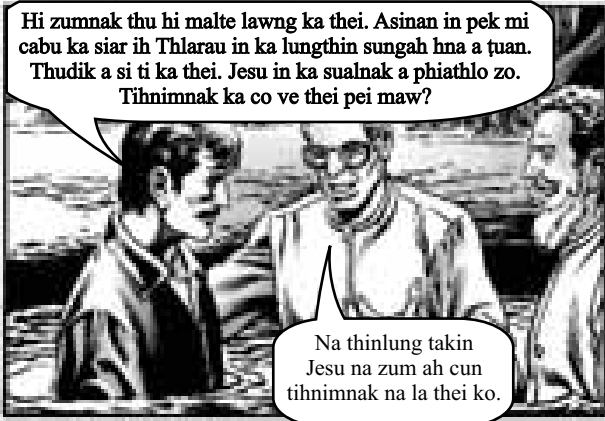
Midangpawlcun Roaul hnenih hnangam daihnak a co mi an hmu ih a maksak mi thuthangtha ngai ding in an ra.

Himi cu a maksak mi thuthang a si. Ka insangpawl ngai ve dingin ka rak hruai ding.



Mohamed cun zuklem cabu cu a khuapi zate deuh thaw hnenah a siarsak. Mohamed cun tamsin theih a duh.





Hi zumnak thu hi malte lawng ka thei. Asinan in pek mi cabu ka siar ih Thlarau in ka lungthin sungah hna a tuan. Thudik a si ti ka thei. Jesu in ka sualnak a phiathlo zo. Tihnimnak ka co ve thei pei maw?

Na thinlung takin Jesu na zum ah cun tihnimnak na la thei ko.



Nangmai ruangah ka lungawi tuk.

Pathian a tha tuk aw.



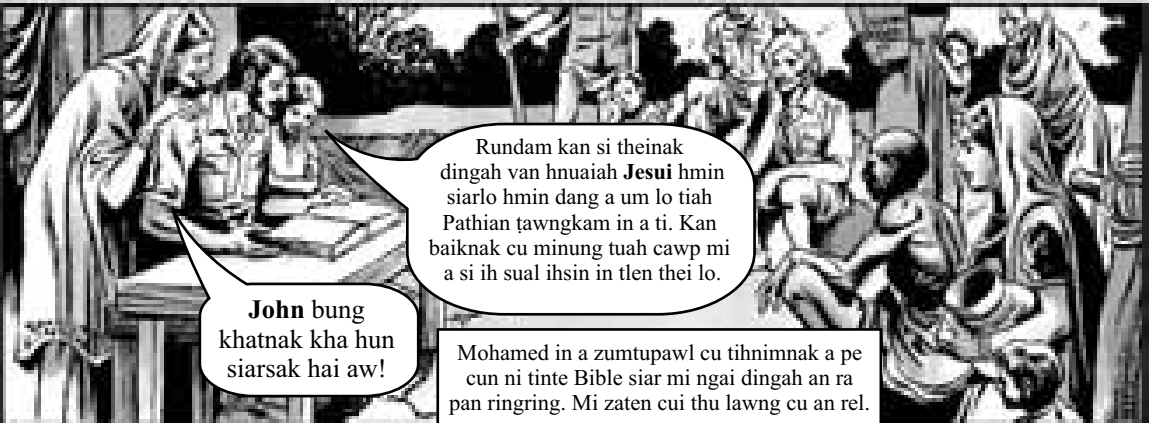
Lem um cabu ka lo pek mi cu thuanthu a then hrek lawng a si. Tui ka lo pek mi cabu cu Pathian-ih taungkam ngaingai asi.

La aw la ni tin va siar ve aw. **Jesui** thu le Pathian duhdawtnak le zangfahnak tamsin in na thei ding.

Bible taktak a si maw?



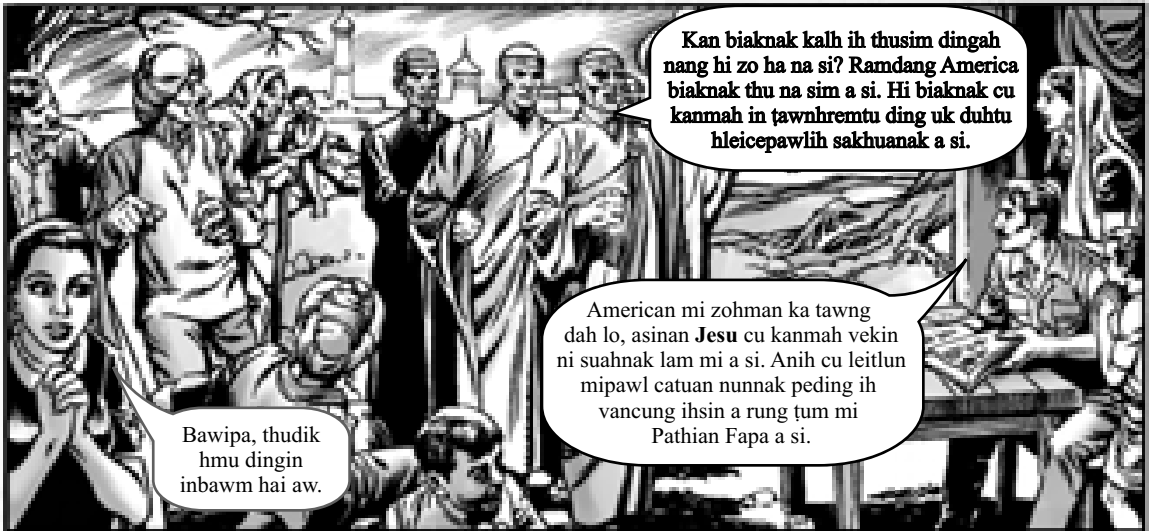
Mohamed cu a Bible zan tinte a siar ringring. Bible ih mangbangza a sim mi parah a mang a bang zet. A siar mi theih duh ah midangpawl in an ra pan.



Rundam kan si theinak dingah van hnuaiah **Jesui** hmin siarlo hmin dang a um lo tiah Pathian taungkam in a ti. Kan baiknak cu minung tuah cawp mi a si ih sual ihsin in tlen thei lo.

**John** bung khatnak kha hun siarsak hai aw!

Mohamed in a zumtupawl cu tihnimnak a pe cun ni tinte Bible siar mi ngai dingah an ra pan ringring. Mi zaten cui thu lawng cu an rel.







Kan zamran a tul, innpi kan parah a cim cing ding!

Mohamed cun a unaupa meisa sung ihsin a dirsuak.



Mohamed cu midang hawl ding ih a kang mi innpi ih a kirsra laiah....

CRACK



WHOSH!

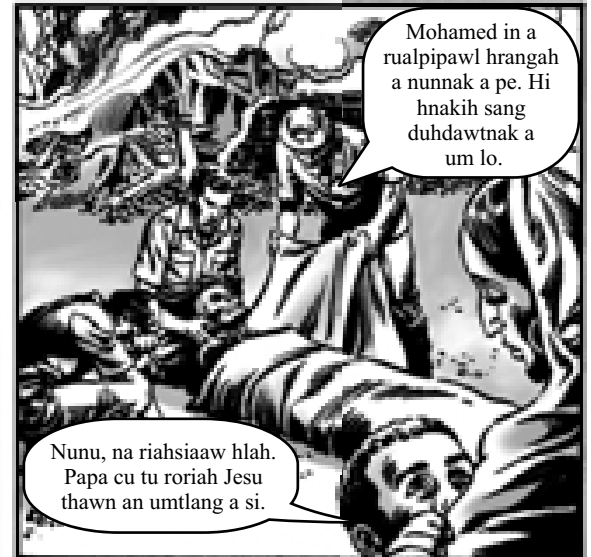
Innpi cu an pahnih parah a rung cim!



Kan biaknak hrangah a thi a si. Khristianpawl in hi mi ruangah an tuar a tul.



Puithiam cu ninghang le thinphannak thawn an phum, zianghatile catuan nunnak ruahsan ding an nei lo.



Mohamed in a rualpipawl hrangah a nunnak a pe. Hi hnakih sang duhdawtnak a um lo.

Nunu, na riahsiaaw hlah. Papa cu tu roriah Jesu thawn an umtlang a si.



Mohamed cu vancungmi in paradise ah a hun hrui.

Khuiah saw in hrui zik? Kei cu ka thi zo. Kei cu nunnak dang ih nung ding ka si.

Nunnak dangih nunsal ti mi cu thuphan a rak si. Netabik thuhennak ah na feh thlang ding.



Mipi na rak bum. A theih khal i thei dah lo. Na inhnen khal na duhdawt lo ih na ralpawl hnen khalah lainatnak na nei lo. Mi huatnak in na nunnak a cem.

Catuan nunnak cu na phu lo a si. Thimnak hmun ah hlawn uh.



Sikhalsehla, meisa dang bet hram hlah uh!



Sal tha le rinum, na ti tha a si. Ka lungawinak hmun ah lut thlang aw. Na hrangah umnak timtuh cia a si.

Cu ti asile, Bawipa, ka insungangpawl teh?

A tikcu a kim tikah an ra lo pan leh ding. An hrangah tuan ding tamsawn ka nei lai.



Ka ram mipi a thei hrih lotupawl teh ziangtin a si pei?

Anmah simtu ding Khristian tampi an um a si. An zum asile rundan an si ding. Asinan an zum lo a si ah cun...